



<https://theses.gla.ac.uk/>

Theses Digitisation:

<https://www.gla.ac.uk/myglasgow/research/enlighten/theses/digitisation/>

This is a digitised version of the original print thesis.

Copyright and moral rights for this work are retained by the author

A copy can be downloaded for personal non-commercial research or study, without prior permission or charge

This work cannot be reproduced or quoted extensively from without first obtaining permission in writing from the author

The content must not be changed in any way or sold commercially in any format or medium without the formal permission of the author

When referring to this work, full bibliographic details including the author, title, awarding institution and date of the thesis must be given

Enlighten: Theses

<https://theses.gla.ac.uk/>
research-enlighten@glasgow.ac.uk

Seabirds as Monitors of Mercury Contamination in the Portuguese Atlantic

Luis Rocha Monteiro

Presented in candidature for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy
to the Faculty of Science, University of Glasgow
January 1996

ProQuest Number: 10391306

All rights reserved

INFORMATION TO ALL USERS

The quality of this reproduction is dependent upon the quality of the copy submitted.

In the unlikely event that the author did not send a complete manuscript and there are missing pages, these will be noted. Also, if material had to be removed, a note will indicate the deletion.



ProQuest 10391306

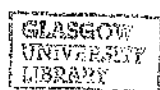
Published by ProQuest LLC (2017). Copyright of the Dissertation is held by the Author.

All rights reserved.

This work is protected against unauthorized copying under Title 17, United States Code
Microform Edition © ProQuest LLC.

ProQuest LLC.
789 East Eisenhower Parkway
P.O. Box 1346
Ann Arbor, MI 48106 – 1346

Theris
10370
Copy 2



*In memory of Professor José Ávila Martins, for
his contribute to strengthen marine research in
the Azores. This work exists because of his
wisdom on prominence of environmental issues.*

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

This work was undertaken whilst at the Applied Ornithology Unit of Glasgow University (AOU/UG) and as part of my post-graduation duties while scientific staff of the Department of Oceanography and Fisheries of the Azores University (DOF/UA). The research was made possible through a Junta Nacional de Investigação Científica (JNICT, Portugal) post-graduate grant (BD/2289/92-IG) and a research contract with JNICT (STRDB/C/MAR/228/92).

My enjoyment and appreciation of the work was greatly enhanced by the enthusiasm, constructive criticism and encouragement of my supervisor Dr. Robert Furness. I also thank Bob for valuable time consumed in reviewing and improving my spelling in earlier drafts.

Most of this work would not have been possible without the valuable help and generosity of an extensive list of people. For assistance with field work in Azores I thank Mário Laranjo, Dr. Encarnacion Sola, Dr. José Pedro Granadeiro, Dr. Paulo Monteiro, Ramon Ferris, Dr. Sue Furness, Dr. Belen Calvo, Dr. Francisco Pedro, Luis Pires, João Veloso, Dr. Pedro Monteiro, Dr. Ana Cardoso, Dr. Clara Ferraz, Dr. Jaime Ramos and Pedro Garcia. For a productive fieldtrip and unforgettable stay on Desertas Islands, I thank the Parque Natural da Madeira and Dr. Paulo Oliveira, Fernando Vieira, Carlos Freitas, Filipe Almada, Dr. Rosa Vieira e Dr. Luísa Fernandes. For collection of feather and egg samples in Madeira, Salvages and mainland Portugal I thank José Pedro Granadeiro, Paulo Oliveira and Dr. Keith Hamer. For making available specimens from the fish collection at DOF/UA I thank Dr. Ricardo Santos, and Dr. Valentina Costa for collaboration in their preparation and analysis. For help with fish identification I thank Filipe Porteiro. Bill Herbert kindly contributed many valuable at-sea seabird observations on distribution and feeding.

I thank the staff of the following museums for supplying lists of available study skins and/or permission to collect feather samples in their collections: British Museum (Natural History) (Tring), American Museum of Natural History (New York), Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (Paris), Museu Municipal do Funchal (Madeira), Royal Scottish Museum (Edinburgh), Museu Carlos Machado (Ponta Delgada), Museu de História Natural (Funchal), Museu de Zoologia António Nobre (Porto), Museu de Zoologia (Coimbra), National Museum of Natural History (Leiden), Smithsonian Institution (Washington).

I thank Dr. Sharon Lewis for introducing me to the organic mercury extraction technique and staff at the Chemistry Laboratory of the DOF/UA for unfailing assistance with sample preparation and mercury determinations: Mário Laranjo, Luis Pires, Encarnacion Sola, Ramon Ferris, Dr. Valentina Costa, Cláudia Pereira, Dr. Humberto Lopes.

I am in great debt to Mário Laranjo, for outstanding assistance in four-seasons fieldwork, in preparation of samples, in mercury analysis or in updating databases, all well beyond his normal duties as technician at the DOP/UA.

I thank the Direcção Regional de Ambiente (Azores), Parque Natural da Madeira (Madeira) and Instituto de Conservação da Natureza (Lisbon) for issuing permits for fieldwork, sample collection and dosing experiments (Azores).

Fieldtrips to islets were made possible, sometimes in difficult sea conditions, by the expertise of several boatmen on different islands, especially José Maria Soares (Sta. Maria), João Picanço (Graciosa) and João Cardoso (Flores). I acknowledge the valuable cooperation of staff of the Portuguese Navy at Graciosa, Sta. Maria, Flores, S. Jorge, Faial and Terceira, staff of Câmaras Municipais at Graciosa, Sta. Maria and Flores and the Portuguese Air Force for helicopter rescue.

Drs. Raphael Arlettaz, Mike Harris, Jaime Ramos, Vincent Bretagnolle, John Warham and David Parkin are acknowledge for numerous useful comments on earlier drafts of Chapter 5.

For help, discussions and friendship that made my time in Glasgow rewarding and enjoyable I thank Dr. Belen Calvo, Dr. Fiona Stewart, Dr. Richard Phillips, Dr. David R Thompson, José Pedro Granadeiro, Dr. David Thompson, Bernie Zonfrillo, Dr. Mark Bolton, Dr. Neil Metcalfe, Dr. Norman Ratcliffe, Paulo Catry, Geoff Hilton, R. Ramli and Tino. Belen has my heart-felt gratitude for introducing me to Glasgow, as Bob, Sue and Jamie for introducing me to Scotland.

All the numerous past and present colleagues at DOF/UA that have been of valuable support along the years have my deepest gratitude. A special thank is due to Dr. Helen Rost Martins for crucial help in obtaining most reprints cited in this thesis! For logistical support along the months while I was producing this thesis, I thank the staff of Atelier de Porto Pim and particularly Ricardo Adónis. I am indebted to Dr. Adrian del Nevo for introducing me to seabird ecology.

Last, but foremost, to my friends and family, and to Ana who has given me so much and made everything possible, this is for them.

CONTENTS*

Summary	I
1. General Introduction	1
2. A Review and Observations on Seabirds Breeding in the Azores	13
2.1. Past and Present Status and Conservation	15
2.2. Movements, Morphology, Breeding, Molt, Diet and Feeding	37
3. Seabirds as Monitors of Mercury in the Marine Environment	66
4. Materials and Methods	93
5. Speciation Through Temporal Segregation of Band-rumped Storm Petrel (<i>Oceanodroma castro</i>) Populations in the Azores?	111
6. Molt of Cory's Shearwater (<i>Calonectris diomedea borealis</i>) During the Breeding Season	136
7. Intra-specific Variability of Mercury Concentrations in Seabird Tissues and its Implications for Environmental Monitoring: A Case Study	149
8. Mercury in Prey Fish and Inter-specific Variation of Mercury Burdens in Seabirds	184
8.1. Mercury Concentrations in Prey Fish Indicate Enhanced Bioaccumulation in Mesopelagic Environments	186
8.2. The Relationship Between Mercury Burdens and Diet in Seabirds From the Azores	195
9. Kinetics, Dose-responses, Excretion and Toxicity of Methylmercury in Free-living Adult Cory's Shearwater	204
10. Comparative Kinetics, Dose-responses, Excretion and Toxicity of Methylmercury in Free-living Small and Large Cory's Shearwater Chicks	237
11. Seabirds as Monitors of Mercury Contamination in the Portuguese Atlantic	263
11.1. Contemporary Spatial Patterns and a Meta-analysis for the North Atlantic	265
11.2. Historical Increases in Epipelagic and Mesopelagic Environments	287
12. General Discussion	300

* Detailed tables of contents are presented at the start of each chapter.

SUMMARY

1. The past and present status, ecology and conservation of the Azores seabirds were analysed. Historical population trends inferred from 16th and 17th century chronicles indicate dramatic declines for most species. Current community structure and functioning were reviewed and updated to provide a framework for their use as monitors of mercury in the marine environment. Ecological segregation among Procellariiformes involves partitioning between epipelagic and mesopelagic food resources.

2. A review of mercury in seabirds was undertaken. Mercury dynamics and factors causing inter- and intra-specific variations in mercury concentrations are discussed. Methodological considerations relating to the use of seabird tissues as monitors for mercury are discussed and recent studies on geographical and temporal changes are summarised.

3. The breeding biology of Madeiran storm petrel *Oceanodroma castro* in the Azores was studied. Two dimorphic and temporally segregated populations (hot and cool seasons) breed annually and sympatrically on Graciosa island. The hot season birds are 10% smaller in egg and body mass but are longer-winged and longer-tailed than cool season birds. The two groups were readily separated by discriminant analysis, with over 85% of the individuals being correctly assigned to the population they belong. Possible ecological constraints and adaptations promoting divergence are discussed. These populations may represent a case of sympatric speciation with time as the isolating mechanism.

4. The moult phenology of adult Cory's Shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis* overlaps a great extent with the breeding season. Primary renewal starts five weeks after peak hatching and seven weeks before peak fledging. Such an overlap of wing moult and breeding has never before been described in a pelagic and highly migratory seabird such as the Cory's Shearwater.

5. Intra-specific variations of mercury concentrations in tissues of seabirds from the Portuguese Atlantic were analysed, providing a baseline 'noise' for their use as monitors. Examination of relationships between mercury concentrations in blood and plumage of adults and chicks provided validation of current models for mercury dynamics in birds and elucidation of most intra-specific patterns of variation in mercury concentrations.

6. Moulting emerged as the main explanation for variations of mercury concentrations in contour feathers and blood of adults. In chicks, mercury concentrations in plumage and blood decline dramatically with age. This growth dilution effect results from highly transient blood concentrations due to an imbalance between mercury dietary intake and co-accumulation in developing plumage and growing internal tissues.

7. Linear relationships between mercury concentrations in blood and growing feathers were found in chicks and adults. The slopes of such relationships were consistent over a wide range of concentrations and indicate a standard feather:blood partition coefficient of about 3.

8. Mercury concentrations in short-lived fish of low trophic levels were investigated in relation to their vertical distribution. Concentrations were positively correlated with median daytime depth, increasing by four-fold from epipelagic (<100m) to mesopelagic species (>300m). This confirmed enhanced bioaccumulation of mercury in marine mesopelagic environments due to methylmercury production in sub-thermocline low oxygen seawater.

9. The relationship between mercury in diet and seabird body burdens of mercury was investigated. Seabirds specialised on mesopelagic prey show mercury burdens about four-fold higher than those feeding predominantly on epipelagic prey. Ecological segregation in seabird communities resulted in many parts of the world into feeding specialisation on pelagic or mesopelagic organisms, and thus seabirds may be used for monitoring mercury contamination within and between vertical compartments of marine ecosystems.

10. Methylmercury trophic transfer between fish/squid and seabird feathers leads to biomagnification factors around 150x, the highest ever reported for biomonitors between consecutive trophic levels and strengthens the potential of seabird feathers as mercury monitoring units.

11. Experimental evaluation of methylmercury kinetics, dose-responses, excretion and toxicity in free-living adult Cory's shearwater was undertaken using a non-destructive multi-tissue (blood, feathers and eggs) approach. Elimination in the blood comprises an initial fast phase, with half-time of ca. 1 day, and a slow terminal phase. The half-time in the latter phase varied between ca. 44 days and

65 days, for adults exposed, respectively, a month or two months and an half before start of moult, which confirms moult as a crucial factor in methylmercury elimination. Half-times were independent of dose over an eight-fold range (0.3-2.5 $\mu\text{g/g}$). The average fraction of ingested methylmercury deposited in the blood volume was 10.4%.

12. A relationship between steady-state blood concentrations and dietary intake of methylmercury was derived. Relationships between mercury concentrations in parental blood and levels in eggs and hatchlings were linear and generally independent of dose, providing blood:tissue (eggs, feathers) partition coefficients identical to those observed in controls. Dose-response relationships were linear over the wide range of exposures employed. The kinetic parameters obtained may be used in advanced modelling of the kinetics of methylmercury in adult birds.

13. A sex-related difference in the blood dose-response was observed. Females were subjected to mercury loads 16-20% higher than males but exhibit a lower dose-response by about 10%. The difference is not fully accounted by the 14% excretion of the dose into the egg, and potential, but unidentified, sex-related differences in physiology may be the ultimate cause.

14. The relative contribution of distant and immediate dietary intake of mercury in the excretion into the plumage during the moult cycle was assessed. Excretion rates showed lack of dose-dependency, and were higher (ca. 27% of the intake) in birds exposed during the moult cycle compared to ca. 7% excreted in birds dosed up to two months before the start of the moult cycle. Mercury excretion through the skin in exfoliated epidermal cells that adsorb into plumage was estimated to represent up to a minimum of 6% of the intake.

15. Methylmercury kinetics, dose-responses, excretion and toxicity were experimentally evaluated and compared between small and large free-living Cory's shearwater chicks. Blood methylmercury half-time for the terminal elimination phase was ca. 5.7 days and the average fraction of ingested methylmercury deposited in the blood volume was 12%. The half-time for chicks is much lower than that of adults, stressing the importance of the rapid growth of body tissues and plumage in governing mercury dynamics in chicks. The former kinetic parameters were independent of the age at exposure and were employed to derive

a relationship between steady-state blood concentrations and dietary intake of methylmercury in avian chicks.

16. Blood:plumage relationships were linear, indicating a lack of dose-dependence for blood:plumage partition coefficients. Dose-response relationships were also linear over the wide range of exposures employed. Dose-responses in blood were remarkably similar among small/large chicks and adult Cory's shearwater. That suggests a general dose-response kinetics for methylmercury in avian blood, governed by the volume of the body pool, assuming that the fraction deposited in blood after complete absorption would not differ among species. Excretion rates into the final plumage varied between 42% and 60% of the intake and reflect to a certain extent (possibly up to 5-10%) exogenous contamination with exfoliated cells.

17. Potential sub-lethal toxicity of the doses administered was assessed. No significant responses were found in any of the avian indicators of methylmercury poisoning employed: egg production and hatchability, body condition of adults and growth of chicks. Thus, the current exposure levels provide maximum avian non-observed-adverse-effect-levels (NOAELs) for external symptoms in wild birds.

18. Mercury concentrations in tissues of breeding seabirds were used to infer contemporary spatial patterns in mercury contamination in the epipelagic and mesopelagic environments of the Portuguese Atlantic. Results indicate a many-fold difference in mercury contamination between vertical compartments coupled with an even distribution of contamination in both compartments across most of the study region. That confirms predicted global pollution by mercury due to atmospheric deposition at long distance from emission sources.

19. Mercury concentrations in feather time-series (1886-1994) from seabirds breeding in the sub-tropical North-east Atlantic were used to infer historical trends in mercury contamination in epipelagic and mesopelagic environments. Long-term rates of increase near the apex of the mesopelagic food web ($2.9-4.8\%.\text{yr}^{-1}$) correspond to a three-fold amplification of the anthropogenic-derived pulse of mercury comparatively to analogous rates for the epipelagic food web ($0.7-1.9\%.\text{yr}^{-1}$).

20. The increases observed in seabirds feeding near the apex of food chains provide an empirical linkage between increasing accumulation of methylmercury in aquatic organisms and anthropogenic influence in the global mercury cycle. The historical trends for the epipelagic environment are consistent with current estimates for global increase in the atmosphere of $1.2-1.5\%.\text{yr}^{-1}$. This coupled with the mesopelagic magnification of historical increases are of concern because of the current public-health problem resulting from widespread incidence of elevated levels of methylmercury in fish.

CHAPTER 1

GENERAL INTRODUCTION

CONTENTS

1.1. MERCURY AS A POLLUTANT.....	3
1.2. ENVIRONMENTAL CYCLING OF MERCURY.....	4
1.3. MERCURY IN THE STUDY AREA.....	6
1.4. SEABIRDS AS MONITORS FOR MERCURY.....	7
1.5. AIMS AND STRUCTURE OF THE THESIS.....	8
1.6. REFERENCES	9

1.1. MERCURY AS A POLLUTANT

Mercury has been well known as a pollutant for several decades. In the 1960s and 1970s, episodes of methylmercury intoxication in human and wildlife populations have occurred in association with important local discharges of mercury into air or water from point sources and the use of mercurial fungicides (e.g. Borg *et al.* 1969, WHO 1976, Takizawa 1979, WHO 1990). During the 1980s, a new pattern has emerged with regard to mercury pollution, when fish from oligotrophic remote lakes in North America and the Nordic countries were found to contain high concentrations of mercury (Lindqvist *et al.* 1991). That could not be linked to individual emissions of the metal and it has become evident that mercury emissions to air are dispersed on a regional scale, with much of the emitted mercury being deposited within 1,000-2,000 km from the sources (Lindqvist 1994). From the early 1990s to today, concern about human impact on the mercury cycle has increased. Recent studies indicate that the global background of mercury has increased many-fold since industrialisation due to anthropogenic sources (Mason *et al.* 1994a, Hudson *et al.* 1995).

From an environmental health perspective, the main concern regarding mercury pollution is the high consumption of aquatic organisms (particularly fish) with elevated methylmercury (its most toxic form) by humans and wildlife (WHO 1990). Methylmercury intoxication in humans is characterised by effects on the central nervous system and the areas mainly affected are those associated with the sensory, visual, and auditory functions and those concerned with co-ordination (WHO 1976). The developing nervous system of the foetus is more sensitive to methylmercury than the adult, and pre-natal exposure can result in neurotoxic effects in the infant in the absence of effects in the mother (WHO 1990). The exposure thresholds for initial effects in adults are in the ranges of 0.2-0.5 µg/g fresh weight in blood and 50-125 µg/g fw in hair. However, 10-20 µg/g fw in maternal hair during pregnancy is associated with a 5% risk of methylmercury poisoning symptoms in the infant (WHO 1990). Given the current levels of mercury in fish stocks in many areas (e.g. Mediterranean, UNEP/FAO/WHO 1987; Nordic lakes, Lindqvist *et al.* 1991), the thresholds for developing foetuses might be approached or even exceeded in populations that subsist on fish. As a result, public health authorities started to issue blanket health advisories, like the one covering all Michigan's inland lakes in 1989; pregnant women, nursing women, women who intend to have children, and all children aged 15 or under were

advised not to eat large amounts of several fish species that were particularly heavily contaminated with mercury (MDPH 1989).

1.2. ENVIRONMENTAL CYCLING OF MERCURY

For a number of reasons, mercury and its biogeochemical cycle are unique among metals of concern for their potential harmful environmental effects. The metal is chemically distinctive (evaporates to the atmosphere due to its high vapour pressure) and because of its tendency to form strong covalent bonds its behaviour in biological systems is also distinctive (Carty & Malone 1979). Unlike most other metals, mercury is efficiently biotransformed into its most toxic form (methylmercury) in sediments and anoxic waters of lakes and oceans (Beijer & Jernelöv 1979, Topping & Davies 1981). It is the only metal which is consistently biomagnified through the food chain (Windom & Kendall 1979, Kidd *et al.* 1995), i.e. mercury becomes more concentrated through each step in the food chain. As a result of these biogeochemical properties of mercury, elevated exposures tend to be quite natural phenomena (WHO 1990). This suggests that relatively minor perturbations of key portions of the cycle (e.g. atmospheric deposition, accumulation by fish and other predators) could result in major changes in the exposure of, or uptake by, sensitive human or wildlife populations even in remote areas (Lindberg 1987). In this respect, the recent discovery of increased concentrations of methylmercury in oceanic waters below the thermocline (Mason & Fitzgerald 1990, Cossa *et al.* 1994) is noteworthy, given the potential for enhanced accumulation of mercury through the food chain into demersal fishery resources.

The overall global cycle of mercury is fairly clear although a detailed understanding of many mechanisms is lacking (Fitzgerald 1989, Lindqvist *et al.* 1991). Mercury emissions to the environment, both natural and anthropogenic are dominated by losses of vapour forms to the atmosphere (Andren & Nriagu 1979). These forms have a relatively long residence time (0.7-2 years) conducive to long range transport (Lindqvist *et al.* 1991), which makes the atmosphere the dominant pathway delivering mercury to the world's marine and terrestrial ecosystems (Lindberg 1987, EPMAP 1994). The atmosphere and the oceans are in rapid equilibrium and air-sea exchange processes play a major role in the global environmental cycling of mercury (Fitzgerald 1989). Biologically-mediated

reduction of reactive mercury species to gaseous mercury (Hg^0) takes place in the mixed-layer of the oceans (Mason *et al.* 1994b), while oxidation of Hg^0 to water soluble divalent mercury (Hg^{2+}) in the upper atmosphere is caused by ultraviolet radiation or by interaction with free radicals of ozone (Lindqvist *et al.* 1991). Evasion of Hg^0 from the oceans is balanced by the total oceanic wet deposition of Hg^{2+} from the atmosphere (Mason *et al.* 1994a, EPMAP 1994). Currently the ocean receives about 90% of its mercury through wet and dry atmospheric deposition and contributes over two thirds of the total present natural emissions (Fitzgerald 1989). Such a major role of oceans in the mercury cycle is further illustrated by a three-fold increase in mercury deposition over Antarctica during the last glacial period in relation to variations in marine productivity (Vandal *et al.* 1993). Removal of mercury (in particulate forms) from the mixed-layer into the ocean interior is a poorly understood sink for global atmospheric mercury (Hudson *et al.* 1995). Besides, a small portion of atmospheric mercury (<5%) over continental regions is in the particulate form (Lindqvist *et al.* 1991). The mode of deposition of the particulate fraction differs strongly from that of Hg^0 , being dominated by dry deposition and precipitation scavenging. Particulates usually have relatively short residence times and their deposition often shows local- or regional-scale spatial patterns (Lindqvist *et al.* 1991, Nater & Grigal 1992).

The current anthropogenic emissions of mercury to the atmosphere (chiefly from combustion of fossil fuels and waste incineration) exceed direct releases to surface waters by more than an order of magnitude (Andren & Nriagu 1979) and are now considered to exceed the atmospheric emissions from natural processes (Lindqvist 1994, Mason *et al.* 1994a, EPMAP 1994, Hudson *et al.* 1995). Despite human-induced mobilisation of mercury into the biosphere having increased by two or three times between 1900 and 1970 (Andren & Nriagu 1979) there has been considerable uncertainty about the impact of human direct emissions into the global atmospheric load of mercury (e.g. Lindberg 1987, Fitzgerald 1995). Mass balance and model-based analysis (Lindqvist *et al.* 1991, Mason *et al.* 1994a, Hudson *et al.* 1995) suggest a significant influence of anthropogenic atmospheric emissions on the global mercury cycle. That is empirically substantiated by a study of Slemr & Langer (1992) showing a global background increase of atmospheric mercury by over 1% per year in the period 1977-90. In addition, there is evidence of widespread regional historical increases in mercury contamination. Mercury enrichment in lake sediments and peat bog suggests that atmospheric mercury deposition has increased in North America by a factor of 3 to 5 times since the

industrial revolution (Rada *et al.* 1989, Swain *et al.* 1992, Benoit *et al.* 1994) and similar increases were indicated by levels in seabird populations in the North-east Atlantic (Thompson *et al.* 1992). Furthermore, significant effects on the global mercury cycle may arise from potential synergism or antagonism with global changes. Upwelling intensification due to global warming (Bakun 1990) and changes in the general chemistry of the atmosphere (e.g. enrichment in oxidants; Lindberg 1987) can, somehow, affect residence times for mercury in the atmosphere, atmospheric deposition and oceanic evasion.

1.3. MERCURY IN THE STUDY AREA

The Portuguese Atlantic covers a wide oceanic region from the Mid-north to the North-east Atlantic. It comprises an extensive sub-tropical sub-region from the Azores southwards to the Madeiran and Salvages archipelagos, and a temperate sub-region off the coast of mainland Portugal.

Information on mercury contamination of the marine environment in the whole region is very scarce. Regarding the mainland sub-region, industrial discharges to the Tejo estuary have resulted in important contamination in the ecosystem (Ferreira & Oliveira 1988), but information on contamination levels in other areas is not found in the literature. The sub-tropical Portuguese Atlantic is remote from continental anthropogenic emissions of mercury, which suggests that environmental levels of mercury there would represent background levels for mid-latitudes in the North Atlantic. However, mercury levels in marine biota in that sub-region, although lower than in the Mediterranean (Renzoni *et al.* 1986, Monteiro *et al.* 1991), are comparable to levels found throughout 'non-polluted' areas of the Atlantic (Monteiro & Lopes 1990, Monteiro *et al.* 1992, 1995). A tendency for elevated mercury concentrations in waters of the sub-tropical north Atlantic and other sea-water masses underlying jet streams world-wide (Gardner 1975) may be questionable on grounds of sampling and analytical limitations in mercury determinations on seawater prior to the mid-1980s (Gill & Fitzgerald 1985). The prevalence of those environmental levels of mercury in such a remote area might be accounted by some, or a combination of, factors like deposition from air masses transported by the prevailing western winds, long-range transport by jet stream, local volcanism (erupting volcanoes and geothermal activity) and the presence of out flowing Mediterranean water at depths below 1000 m.

Considering the present evidence of global anthropogenic-derived mercury contamination (Slemr & Langer 1992, Mason *et al.* 1994a, Hudson *et al.* 1995), the spatial and temporal monitoring of mercury in the Portuguese Atlantic is advisable and might provide valuable insights into local-, regional- and global-scale processes on cycling of mercury.

1.4. SEABIRDS AS MONITORS FOR MERCURY

Mercury monitoring in marine ecosystems may rely upon the quantification of mercury in abiotic (air, water, sediment) and biotic (living organisms) compartments. Monitoring may be designed in relation to a variety of objectives: to measure the level of environmental contamination or the rate of change in contamination, to assess the rate of release into the environment, to assess the biological effects on species or communities, or to assess the hazard to humans. A programme that is optimally designed for one purpose is often unsuitable for others.

Because mercury cycling comprises many biological-mediated processes, biomonitors offer particular advantages to quantify mercury abundance and availability in aquatic ecosystems (Phillips 1980). Seabirds, in particular, offer a number of advantages as monitors of mercury contamination in the marine environment (reviews in Walsh 1990, Furness 1993, Monteiro & Furness 1995). They are numerous, colonial, and the ecology of most species is well known; they are top predators and thus will integrate contamination over food webs, reflecting slight variations in environmental mercury; seabird foraging ranges vary from restricted to wide and, according to species and time relative to the annual cycle, they offer varying spatial and temporal levels of integration of mercury contamination, from coastal to oceanic environments.

The current knowledge on the dynamics of mercury in birds gives a good basis for the use of seabird as monitors of mercury. Nevertheless, there is still considerable scope for an experimental appraisal of methylmercury kinetics and dose-responses in free-living birds. It is particularly relevant to fill the lack of knowledge on the kinetics of methylmercury in avian blood, due to its role as internal carrier and ubiquitous contact with all other tissues.

Internal tissues, blood, eggs, feathers and chicks have been widely used as monitoring units. Feathers are the most attractive amongst them. They are both

chemically and physically stable (Crewther *et al.* 1965, Appelquist *et al.* 1984), generally accumulate higher mercury levels than other tissues (Monteiro & Furness 1995), levels are not affected by atmospheric deposition (Hahn *et al.* 1993) and their sampling is non-destructive. In addition, feathers from birds in museum collections offer a great potential for the study of synoptic geographical and historical changes in mercury contamination (e.g. Thompson *et al.* 1992). Mercury concentrations in eggs and body tissues have been analysed frequently since the mid 1960s and there is a growing database of mercury levels in seabirds populations, particularly in the northern hemisphere. However, to establish accurate monitoring studies of mercury using seabirds, besides an adequate combination of species and monitoring units, it is important to quantify unwanted intra-specific sources of variation in order to distinguish between background noise and signals due to environmental variation.

1.5. AIMS AND STRUCTURE OF THE THESIS

This study aims to provide further insights into the dynamics of mercury in birds and realise a first comprehensive assessment of the mercury contamination in the Portuguese Atlantic using seabirds as monitors. It includes a general literature review and field studies on the ecology of the seabird assemblage (Chapters 2, 5 and 6) and a review on the mercury dynamics in seabirds and their use as monitors (Chapter 3). Then, a non-destructive multi-tissue approach, using blood, plumage and eggs, is employed to:

1. Quantify the sources of intra-specific variability of mercury levels in potential monitor species (Chapter 7);
2. Investigate the role of feeding ecology on seabird's mercury burdens (Chapter 8);
3. Establish the role of blood on mercury dynamics in adult and young seabirds (Chapters 7, 9 and 10) and derive relationships between steady-state dietary intake of methylmercury and blood concentrations (Chapters 9 and 10);
4. Experimentally evaluate kinetics, dose-response relationships and excretion of methylmercury in free-living adult and young seabirds (Chapters 9 and 10);
5. Assess contemporary spatial patterns of mercury contamination in the Portuguese Atlantic (Sub-chapter 11.1);

6. Assess historical trends of mercury contamination in the ecosystem of the study area (Sub-chapter 11.2).

The reader's attention is drawn to the format of this thesis. Each chapter or sub-chapter was prepared in a form appropriate for publication as independent papers and therefore has its own introduction, methods, results and discussion sections, and reference list. At submission of this thesis (January 1996) some chapters were published and others were submitted for publication. These were adapted to the general layout of the thesis but spelling, citations and reference list were kept in the original formats.

1.6. REFERENCES

- Andren AW, Nriagu JO (1979) The global cycle of mercury. In Nriagu JO (ed) The biogeochemistry of mercury in the environment. Elsevier/North Holland Biomedical Press, Amsterdam, p 1-22
- Appelquist H, Asbirk S, Drabaek I (1984) Mercury monitoring: mercury stability in bird feathers. *Mar Pollut Bull* 15:22-24
- Bakun A (1990) Global climate change and intensification of coastal ocean upwelling. *Science* 247:198-201
- Beijer K, Jernelöv A (1979) Methylation of mercury in aquatic environments. In Nriagu JO (ed) The biogeochemistry of mercury in the environment. Elsevier/North Holland Biomedical Press, Amsterdam, p 203-210
- Benoit JM, Fitzgerald WF, Damman AMH (1994) Historical atmospheric deposition in the Mid-continental U.S. as recorded in an ombrotrophic peat bog. In Watras CJ & Huckabee JW (eds) Mercury Pollution: integration and synthesis. Lewis Publishers, Boca Raton, p 187-202
- Borg K, Wanntorp H, Erne K, Hanko E (1969) Alkyl mercury poisoning in Swedish wildlife. *Viltrevy* 6:301-379
- Carty AJ, Malone SF (1979) The chemistry of mercury in biological systems In Nriagu JO (ed) The biogeochemistry of mercury in the environment. Elsevier/North Holland Biomedical Press, Amsterdam, p 433-480
- Cossa D, Martin JM, Sanjuan J (1994) Dimethylmercury formation in the Alboran Sea. *Mar Pollut Bull* 28:381-384
- Crewther WG, Fraser RDB, Lennox FG & Lindley H (1965) The chemistry of keratins. *Adv Prot Chem* 20:191-346

- Expert Panel on Mercury Atmospheric Processes (1994) Mercury Atmospheric Processes: A Synthesis Report. Electric Power Research Institute, Rep. No. TR-104214
- Ferreira JG & Oliveira JFS (1988) Spatial and temporal variation of mercury levels in macrophyte algae from the Tagus estuary. In Astruc M & Lester JN (eds) Int Conf Heavy Metals in the Hydrological Cycle. Selper, London, p 241-248
- Fitzgerald WF (1989) Atmospheric and oceanic cycling of mercury. In Riley JP & Chester R (eds) Chemical Oceanography vol 10. Academic Press, New York, p 151-186
- Fitzgerald WF (1995) Is mercury increasing in the atmosphere? The need for an atmospheric mercury network (AMNET). Wat Air Soil Pollut 80:245-254
- Furness RW (1993) Birds as monitors of pollutants. In Furness RW & Greenwood JJD (ed) Birds as Monitors of Environmental Change. Chapman & Hall, London, p 86-143
- Gardner D (1975) Observations on the distribution of dissolved mercury in the ocean. Mar Pollut Bull 6:43-46
- Gill GA, Fitzgerald WF (1985) Mercury sampling of open ocean waters at the picomolar level. Deep-Sea Res 32:287-297
- Hahn E, Hahn K, Stoeppler M (1993) Bird feathers as bioindicators in areas of the German Environmental Specimen Bank - bioaccumulation of mercury in food chains and exogenous deposition of atmospheric pollution with lead and cadmium. Sci Total Environ 139/140:259-270
- Hudson RJM, Gherini SA, Fitzgerald WF, Porcella DB (1995) Anthropogenic influences on the global mercury cycle: a model-based analysis. Wat Air Soil Pollut 80:265-272
- Kidd KA, Hesslein RH, Fudge RJP, Hallard KA (1995) The influence of trophic level as measured by $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ on mercury concentrations in freshwater organisms. Wat Air Soil Pollut 80:1011-1015
- Lindberg S (1987) Group report: mercury. In Hutchinson TC & Meema HM (eds) Lead, Mercury, Cadmium and Arsenic in the Environment. John Wiley & Son Ltd., Chichester, p 17-33
- Lindqvist O, *et al.* (1991) Mercury in the Swedish environment, recent research on causes, consequences and corrective methods. Wat Air Soil Pollut 55:1-261
- Lindqvist O (1994) Atmospheric mercury cycling. In Watras CJ & Huckabee JW (eds) Mercury Pollution: integration and synthesis. Lewis Publishers, Boca Raton, p 181-185
- Mason RP, Fitzgerald WF (1990) Alkylmercury species in the equatorial Pacific. Nature 347:457-459
- Mason RP, Fitzgerald WF, Morel FMM (1994a) The biogeochemical cycling of elemental mercury: anthropogenic influences. Geochem Cosmochim Acta 58:3191-3198

- Mason RP, O'Donnell J, Fitzgerald WF (1994b) Elemental mercury cycling within the mixed layer of the equatorial Pacific Ocean. In Watras CJ & Huckabee JW (eds) Mercury Pollution: integration and synthesis. Lewis Publishers, Boca Raton, p 83-97
- MDPH (1989) Fish consumption advisory. Michigan Department of Public Health, Lansing.
- Monteiro LR, Lopes HD (1990) Mercury content of swordfish *Xiphias gladius* in relation to length, weight, age and sex. Mar Pollut Bull 21:293-296
- Monteiro LR, Isidro EJ, Lopes HD (1991) Mercury content in relation to sex, size, age and growth in two scorpionfish (*Helicolenus dactylopterus* and *Pontinus kuhlii*) from Azorean waters. Wat Air Soil Pollut 56:359-367
- Monteiro LR, Porteiro FM, Gonçalves JM (1992) Inter- and intra-specific variation of mercury levels in muscle of cephalopods from the Azores. Arquipélago, Life & Earth Sciences 10:13-22
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW (1995) Seabirds as monitors of mercury in the marine environment. Wat Air Soil Pollut 80:851-870
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW, del Nevo AJ (1995) Mercury levels in seabirds from the Azores, mid-North Atlantic. Arch Environ Contam Toxicol 28:304-309
- Nater EA, Grigal DF (1992) Regional trends in mercury distribution across the Great lakes states, north central USA. Nature 358:139-141
- Phillips DJH (1980) Quantitative Aquatic Biological Indicators: Their Use to Monitor trace Metal and Organochlorine Pollution. Applied Science Publishers Ltd, London
- Rada RG, Powell DE, Wiener JG, Winfrey MR (1989) Recent increases in atmospheric deposition of mercury to north-central Wisconsin lakes inferred from sediment analysis. Arch Environ Contam Toxicol 18:175-181
- Renzoni A, Focardi S, Fossi C, Leonzio C, Mayol J (1986) Comparison between concentrations of mercury and other contaminants in eggs and tissues of Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea* collected on Atlantic and Mediterranean islands. Environ Pollut (A) 40:17-35
- Slemr F, Langer E (1992) Increase in global atmospheric concentrations of mercury inferred from measurements over the Atlantic Ocean. Nature 355:434-436
- Swain EB, Engstrom DR, Brigham ME, Henning TA, Brezonik PL (1992) Increasing rates of atmospheric mercury deposition in midcontinental North America. Science 257:784-787
- Takizawa Y (1979) Epidemiology of mercury poisoning. In Nriagu JO (ed) The biogeochemistry of mercury in the environment. Elsevier/North Holland Biomedical Press, Amsterdam, p 325-365
- Thompson DR, Furness RW, Walsh PM (1992) Historical changes in mercury concentrations in the marine ecosystem of the north and north-east Atlantic ocean as indicated by seabird feathers. J Appl Ecol 29:79-84

- Topping G, Davies IM (1981) Methylmercury production in the marine water column. *Nature* 290:243-244
- UNEP/FAO/WHO (1987) Assessment of the state of pollution of the Mediterranean sea by mercury and mercury compounds. MAP Tech Rep Ser No 18
- Vandal GM, Fitzgerald WF, Boutron CF, Candelone J-P (1993) Variations in mercury deposition to Antarctica over the past 34,000 years. *Nature* 362:621-623
- Walsh PM (1990) The use of seabirds as monitors of heavy metals in the marine environment. In Furness RW & Rainbow PS (eds.) *Heavy Metals in the Marine Environment*. CRC Press, New York, p 183-204
- WHO (1976) Environmental Health Criteria 1 - Mercury. World Health Organisation, Geneva
- WHO (1990) Environmental Health Criteria 101: Methylmercury. World Health Organisation, Geneva
- Windom HL, Kendall DR (1979) Accumulation and biotransformation of mercury in coastal and marine biota. In Nriagu JO (ed) *The biogeochemistry of mercury in the environment*. Elsevier/North Holland Biomedical Press, Amsterdam, p 303-324

CHAPTER 2

**A REVIEW AND OBSERVATIONS ON SEABIRDS
BREEDING IN THE AZORES**

CONTENTS

SUB-CHAPTER 2.1 - PAST AND PRESENT STATUS

AND CONSERVATION.....15

2.1.1. INTRODUCTION	16
2.1.2. STUDY AREA AND METHODS.....	16
2.1.3. STATUS AND DISTRIBUTION	18
2.1.4. ECOLOGY OF THE SEABIRD ASSEMBLAGE	27
2.1.5. THREATS	29
2.1.6. CONSERVATION	31
2.1.7. REFERENCES	32

SUB-CHAPTER 2.2 - MOVEMENTS, MORPHOLOGY,

BREEDING, MOULT, DIET AND FEEDING.....37

2.2.1. INTRODUCTION	38
2.2.2. STUDY AREA AND METHODS.....	38
2.2.3. SPECIES ACCOUNTS.....	40
2.2.4. DISCUSSION	58
2.2.5. LITERATURE CITED	60

Sub-chapter 2.1

***PAST AND PRESENT STATUS AND
CONSERVATION****

* Published as:

Monteiro LR, Ramos JA, Furness RW (1996) Past and present status and conservation of the seabirds breeding in the Azores Archipelago. *Biological Conservation* (in press)

2.1.1. INTRODUCTION

The Azores Archipelago lies c. 1450 km west of mainland Portugal. Compared to other Atlantic Islands the status and threats to seabirds in the Azores are poorly known. Historical population trends may be inferred from recently published detailed chronicles dating from the mid-16th century (Fructuoso, 1561) and mid-17th century (Chagas, 1645-1650). Between 1865 and 1965 some ornithologists visited the Azores with the main aim of collecting specimens (Godman, 1866, 1970; Hartert & Ogilvie-Grant, 1905; Murphy, 1923; Murphy & Chapin, 1929; Chavigny & Mayaud, 1932) or to obtain information on the natural history of the birds (Mallet & Coghlan, 1964; Bannerman & Bannerman, 1966). The next studies on Azores seabirds were a brief review on status and conservation (Le Grand *et al.*, 1984; updated in Le Grand, 1993) and a tern survey (Dunn, 1989; del Nevo *et al.*, 1993). Recent inventories identified important seabird breeding sites and provided crude population estimates (Grimmett & Jones, 1989; Tucker & Heath, 1994).

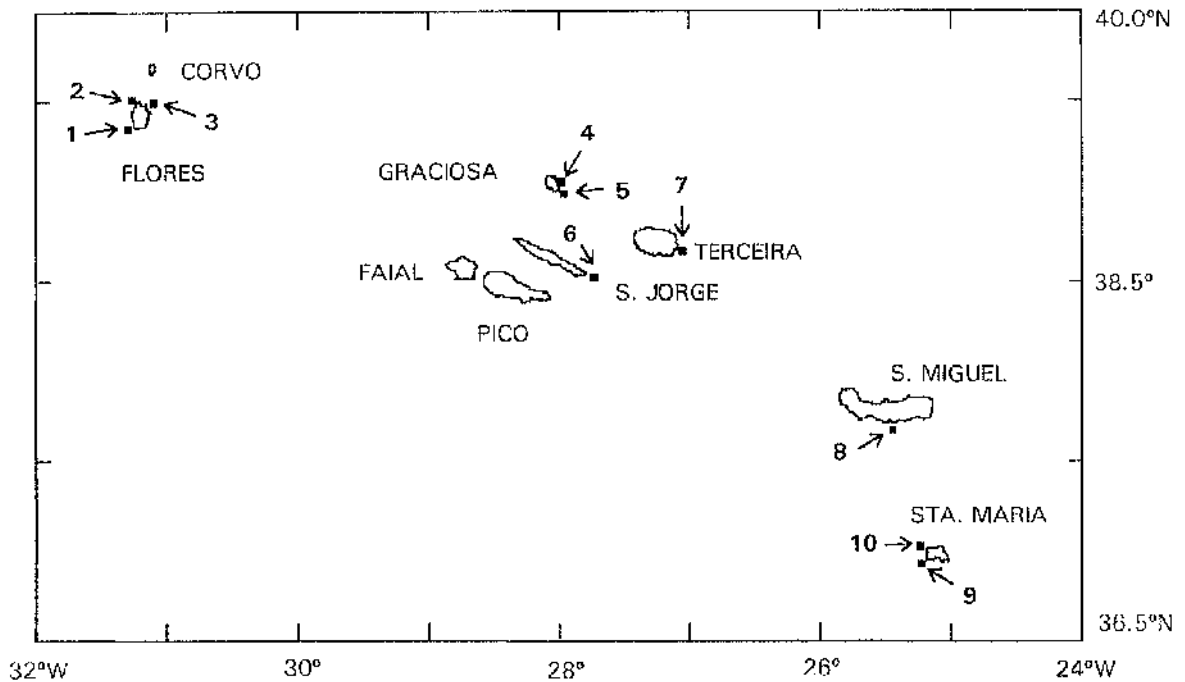
In this paper, we assemble information on past and present status and distribution, ecology, threats and protection to provide a comprehensive framework for future research and conservation.

2.1.2. STUDY AREA AND METHODS

The archipelago of the Azores (36-39°N, 25-31°W) consists of nine volcanic islands forming three groups (western, central and eastern) along a tectonic zone running about 600 km WNW-ESE (Fig. 2.1.1) with a land surface of 2333 km² (Anon., 1984) and about 780 km of coastline. The predominant coastline is rocky and with boulder shores, frequently with cliffs up to 500 m, and with over 26 small islets (0.1-10 ha) and stacks adjacent (<1 km) to the main islands. The climate is subtropical and oceanic. The oceanographic conditions in the Azores are strongly influenced by the Gulf Stream jet, which in the central North Atlantic has a southern multibranched current system with many unstable meanders and eddies at the Azores front (Pollard & Pu, 1985; Gould, 1985). Average winter sea surface temperatures are typically 15-16°C and average summer temperatures 22-24°C (Santos *et al.*, 1995). Oceanic waters are of low productivity with primary

Fig. 2.1.1

Map of the Azores archipelago showing the main seabird islets: 1, Lagedo; 2, Maria Vaz; 3, Alagoa complex and Baixa do Moínho; 4, Praia; 5, Baixo and Gaivota; 6, Topo; 7, Cabras and Mós; 8, Vila Franca; 9, Vila; 10, Lagoínhas.



production below $150 \text{ mgC/m}^2/\text{year}$ (Raymont, 1980). Productivity can be substantially increased locally, due to upwellings at seamounts, island shelf breaks and thermal fronts.

All the Azorean islands were uninhabited by humans until the late 15th century, but then colonised in a few decades. The human population has stabilised around 240,000 inhabitants after a decrease of 26% between 1960 and 1981 (Anon., 1984). The vegetation cover of the island suffered dramatic changes with the onset of human settlements. Clearing of native forests was intense shortly after colonisation (Fructuoso, 1561) and later introductions of invasive alien plants caused major changes in vegetation (Sjögren, 1973). Colonisation also resulted in the accidental or intentional introduction of alien mammals: hedgehog *Erinaceus europaeus*, rabbit *Oryctolagus cuniculus*, three rodents - house mouse *Mus musculus*, black rat *Rattus rattus* and brown rat *Rattus norvegicus*; dog *Canis familiaris*; two mustelids - weasel *Mustela nivalis* and ferret *Mustela furo*; cat *Felis catus*; and five ungulates - pig *Sus scrofa*, cattle *Bos taurus*, sheep *Ovis aries*, goat *Capra hircus* and deer *Cervus dama*. The only reptile in the archipelago, the

Madeira lizard *Lacerta dugesii*, was also introduced. Most species were introduced shortly after colonisation and in the 16th century ferrets and rats had already spread widely (Fructuoso, 1561), except on Corvo where rats were still absent in mid-17th century (Chagas, 1645-1650). In the late 19th century virtually all the land in the coastal fringe and the accessible islets were being used in agriculture or as pasture for domestic animals (Ramos, 1869). Nowadays all islands and most islets have permanent populations of rats and rabbits. The pressure over the littoral zone increased in recent years with dumping of solid wastes, fisheries, recreation, infrastructures (harbours, roads) and tourist developments (Depledge *et al.*, 1992; Santos *et al.*, 1995).

To determine past and present distribution of Azores seabirds we carried out a literature search and surveyed potential sites. The bird collection of the Museu Carlos Machado at Ponta Delgada was also studied. Between 1989 and mid-1995 most islets and some sectors of coastline were explored thoroughly to determine the presence or absence of the different seabird species. Regular monthly visits, between March- December 1993-94 and January, March, May 1995, lasting two to 10 days, were made to three islets: Vila, off Santa Maria, and Praia and Baixo, off Graciosa (Fig. 2.1.1; described by Furness & Monteiro, 1995; Dunn, 1989; Grimmet & Jones, 1989). Whenever possible we counted active nest sites (adult, egg or chick present), recorded evidence of breeding (presence of eggs or chicks), general breeding habitats and threats. Population estimates were obtained by a combination of direct nest counts and flush counts (terns), sitting counts (gull), capture-recapture in mistnets (small Procellariiformes) and breeding density (Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis*). Information on adult morphology, breeding biology, moult and dietary items (from regurgitations, pellets and fish dropped at colonies) was also collected and details were published elsewhere (Monteiro *et al.* 1996).

2.1.3. STATUS AND DISTRIBUTION

The breeding seabirds of the Azores Archipelago comprise five species of Procellariiformes, four Charadriiformes and one Pelecaniform. The regular breeders are Bulwer's petrel *Bulweria bulwerii*, Cory's shearwater, probably Manx shearwater *Puffinus puffinus*, little shearwater *Puffinus assimilis baroli*, Madeiran storm petrel *Oceanodroma castro*, yellow-legged gull *Larus cachinnans atlantis*,

common tern *Sterna hirundo* and roseate tern *Sterna dougallii*. There are two occasional breeders, red-billed tropicbird *Phaethon aethereus* and sooty tern *Sterna fuscata*, a possible breeder, Fea's petrel *Pterodroma feae* and a possible former breeder, white-faced storm petrel *Pelagodroma marina*.

Historical chronicles mention eight Procellariiformes among 10 seabird species (Fructuoso, 1561; Chagas, 1645-1650) but the detail of descriptions on their morphology, phenology (cf. Fig. 2.1.2) and behaviour vary considerably, giving different levels of confidence when relating them to currently known species. Thus, it was impossible to ascertain which species was the 'alauda', mentioned solely as a seabird used for the production of oil and occurring on Baixo Islet (Fructuoso, 1561), while the description of the 'pardela' revealed inconsistencies.

BULWER'S PETREL *Bulweria bulwerii*

Fructuoso (1561) mentions an abundant, seabird ('pardela') in S Miguel, Topo Islet and Corvo, black as a raven and silent in flight, with a sparrowhawk-like bill and the size of a Moorhen *Gallinula chloropus* after being defeathered. It arrived in May and finished breeding in September, with young in August-September. The morphology, behaviour and phenology suggest that this was Bulwer's petrel but Le Grand (1993) considered it to be a synonym of the 'cagarra', i.e. Cory's shearwater. It was attracted to fires and caught in large quantities (700-7600 a night) with the help of dogs, but its scarcity on S Miguel by the end of the 16th century was attributed to heavy predation by ferrets (Fructuoso, 1561).

There is a single written breeding record of an incubating female at Vila Islet on 26 June 1937 (Bannerman & Bannerman, 1966). Additionally there are specimen records from S Miguel (No. 1505, 1937; No. 1508, August 1951; No. 1508, unknown date) in the collection of the Museum Carlos Machado. At present, the species seems to breed only on Sta Maria (Vila Islet) with an estimated population of 50 breeding pairs (Table 2.1.1). We also recorded it in 1993-95 on islets off Graciosa (Praia, $n=4$ adults; Baixo, $n=7$ adults) but without reconfirmation of an earlier indication of breeding (Le Grand *et al.*, 1984). The present estimate compares with earlier figures of 150 pairs equally distributed between Corvo, Flores and Vila Islet (Grimmet & Jones, 1989) and a crude range of 500-1000 for the whole archipelago (Tucker & Heath, 1994).

Fig. 2.1.2

Comparison of the breeding phenology of some Procellariiformes in the Azores. Blocks indicate the main periods and lines indicate marginal periods (less than one quarter of chicks hatched). The source is Monteiro *et al.* 1996 for peaks of laying and hatching, except for Manx shearwater which is based on phenology observed in Madeira by Bannerman and Bannerman (1965); the duration of incubation and fledging periods are based on Cramp (1977).

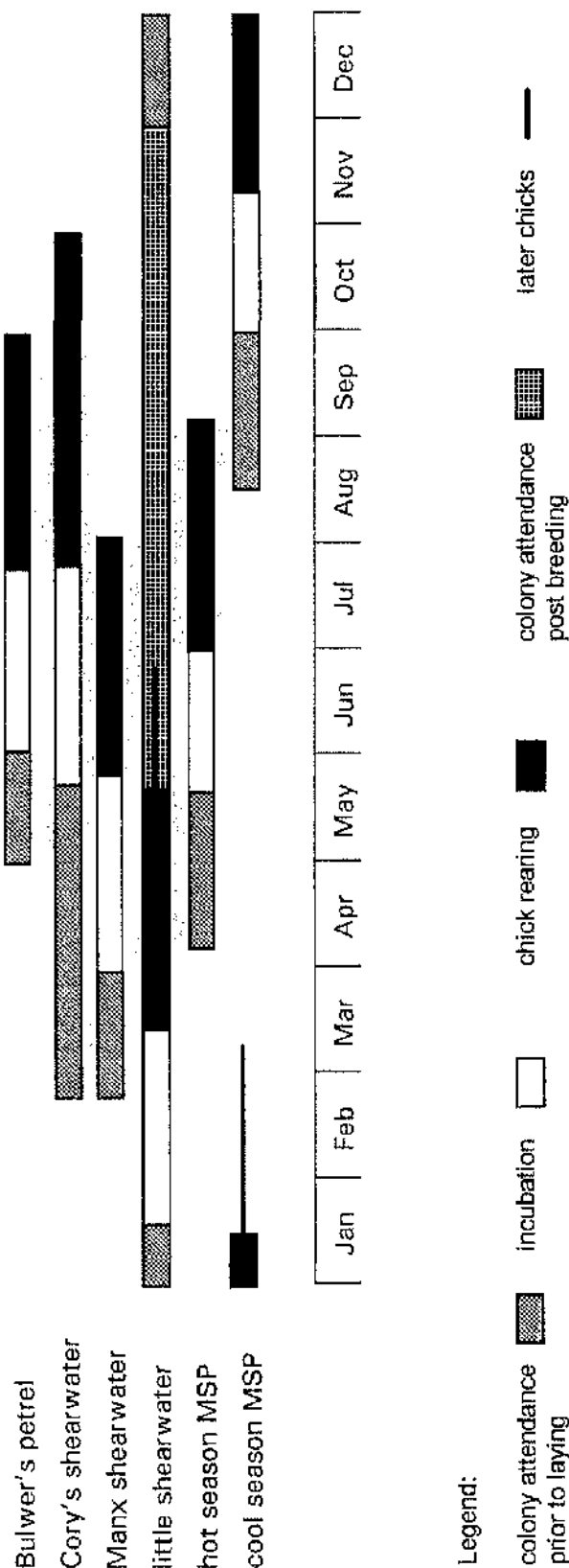


TABLE 2.1.1. - Current distribution and population estimates by island of seabird populations in the Azores. All numbers given are breeding pairs, except for the yellow-legged gull in individuals. Source: this study, unless otherwise stated.

Species	Santa Maria	São Miguel	Terceira	Graciosa	São Jorge	Pico	Faial	Flores	Corvo	Total
Bulwer's petrel	50	+	+	+						50
Cory's shearwater ^a	4,000- 10,000	5,000- 10,000	3,000- 8,000	2,000- 4,000	3,000- 5,000	4,000- 12,000	2,000- 6,000	5,000- 10,000	2,000- 5,000	30,000- 70,000
Manx shearwater	+	+						+	+	+
Little shearwater	50	+		100				+	+	>150
Madeiran storm petrel - hot season	200			200						200
- cool season				400	+				+	600
Fea's petrel										+
red-billed tropicbird				occ						occ
yellow-legged gull ^b	180	940	1160	1400	792	435	1305	153	50	6,415
common tern ^b	800	249	418	463	232	249	576	768	260	4,015
roseate tern ^c	120-270	0	0-95	24-275	2-135	5-50	0-90	122-480	0-19	379-1,051
sooty tern	occ									occ

+, Breeds, but numbers unknown; occ, occasional breeder; +?, breeding suspected.

^a Numbers are crude estimates derived from expected area of suitable coastline for burrowing in each island and average breeding density observed in five main colonies (range = 20-60 pairs/ha). The numbers for each island may be considerably revised when local data are available for nest densities.

^b Estimates in 1989 (source: del Nevo *et al.*, 1990).

^c Ranges given indicate minimum and maximum populations registered in the period 1989-1994; between 1990 and 1994 only colonies with more than 5 pairs in 1989 (i.e. 0.5%, of the population in that year) were regularly monitored (Monteiro & del Nevo, 1992).

CORY'S SHEARWATER *Calonectris diomedea borealis*

Strikingly, the 'cagarra' is mentioned only sporadically by Fructuoso (1561) and especially at Santa Maria, while it was regarded as very common at the beginning of the 20th century (Hartert & Ogilvie-Grant, 1905). It is now the most abundant seabird of the Azores and breeds along the coast of all islands and in most islets. Birds gathering in rafts around colonies awaiting the onset of darkness before coming ashore (Mallet & Coghlan, 1964) have been used as a basis in estimating total population levels (van Impe, 1981) but an initial figure of 500,000 breeding pairs (Le Grand *et al.*, 1984) is thought to be an overestimate, since some studies have shown that over half of the adult shearwaters at a colony may be non-breeders (Richdale, 1963; Skira, 1991). A crude estimate, based on actual breeding densities instead of raft sizes, suggests some 30,000-70,000 breeding pairs for the whole archipelago (Table 2.1.1), representing the largest population of the subspecies *borealis* (Tucker & Heath, 1994).

MANX SHEARWATER *Puffinus puffinus*

Fructuoso (1561) described an extremely abundant seabird throughout the archipelago at colonisation, likely to be the Manx shearwater. The 'estapagado' was described as the size of a wood pigeon *Columba palumbus* or pullet, white below and black above, with a slight curvature at the bill tip, said to arrive by February to prospect for burrows and laying in March. However, human exploitation for oil, food and feathers was so intense (with killings of 10,000 a night) that, together with predation by pigs and ferrets, this resulted in its almost complete elimination during the 16th century (Fructuoso, 1561) and by the late 19th century it was extremely rare.

There is a specimen record (No. 1627) from Sta Maria (1903) in the collection of the Museum Carlos Machado, and Chavigny and Mayaud (1932) refer to a specimen from Corvo taken in July 1931. In April 1962, the Bannermans observed 12 birds off the south coast of Flores but failed to find evidence of the species when in Flores and Corvo in 1963 (Bannerman & Bannerman, 1966). In 1994 we observed the species on three occasions between 20 June and 27 August: one bird calling on Flores (Fajã Grande), a few birds at sea off Corvo in late July, and an individual without brood patch caught in a burrow on Vila Islet. There are two confirmed breeding records during the past 200 years. The first is of two adults taken from holes on Flores in May 1865 with eggs in the ovaries in

an advanced stage (Godman, 1866). The second is of a single abandoned egg from S Miguel on 7 September 1983 (Le Grand, 1993). In addition, Chavigny and Mayaud (1932) assigned to this species a single egg in poor condition from Corvo on 16 June 1929. It may still breed in small numbers on Corvo, Flores, S Miguel and Sta Maria (Table 2.1.1).

LITTLE SHEARWATER *Puffinus assimilis baroli*

This species is almost certainly the 'furulho' (Fructuoso, 1561) or 'forilus' (Chagas, 1645-1650) mentioned from Corvo, where it is currently known by the local name 'frulho'. Chagas (1645-1650) described it as a burrowing seabird, larger than terns, present through the year, and exploited for food but not for oil.

Although an adult was collected on Praia Islet (Graciosa) in April 1903 (Hartert & Ogilvie-Grant, 1905), confirmation of breeding in the Azores was only achieved in April 1953 with the capture of an adult with a nestling from a hole on S Miguel (Ferraria) (Bannerman, 1964; Bannerman & Bannerman, 1966). There are other specimen records from S Miguel (No. 1497, July 1933), Sta Maria (No. 1498, April 1934) and Pico (No. 1496, 1903) in the collection of the Museum Carlos Machado. Breeding on Corvo was firstly reported by Le Grand (1980), who found a nest with a dead adult on a broken egg; it probably still breeds there as two dead birds were found in July 1994. A few birds calling in flight in late May 1995 constitute the first record for Flores. We recorded breeding on Vila, Praia and Baixo Islets, with an overall population estimated at 150 breeding pairs (Table 2.1.1). This compares with earlier estimates of 100 pairs both on Corvo and Flores, 450 pairs on Baixo Islet and 150 pairs on Vila Islet (Grimmet & Jones, 1989) and a crude range of 500-1000 for the whole archipelago (Tucker & Heath, 1994).

MADEIRAN STORM PETREL *Oceanodroma castro*

The 'angelito', a burrowing seabird described as the size of a blackbird *Turdus merula* or chaffinch *Fringilla coelebs* was certainly a storm petrel and most likely the Madeiran storm petrel. It was black with a white band on the rump, with young in September-October and occurred on Corvo (Fructuoso, 1561; Chagas, 1645-1650). Despite an intense exploitation for oil and food (with killings of

thousands a night), the 'angelito' was still regarded there as extremely abundant in the mid-17th century (Chagas, 1645-1650).

The first specimen records were from 1903 (Praia Islet, April and Vila Islet, September; Hartert & Ogilvie-Grant, 1905), and there are two records (No. 1349 and 2.1.N) from S Miguel (1887 and 1960) in the collection of the Museum Carlos Machado. However, proof of breeding was still lacking until recently (Cramp, 1977). We recorded breeding on Santa Maria (Vila) and Graciosa (Baixo and Praia), with an overall population estimated at 800 breeding pairs (Table 2.1.1). On Topo Islet (S Jorge), birds were heard in late August (Hamer *et al.*, 1989) but were not detected in late July on Corvo (own observations). Our estimates compare with earlier figures of 300 pairs on Baixo Islet and 100 pairs on Vila Islet (Grimmet & Jones, 1989) and a crude range of 1000-2000 for the whole archipelago (Tucker & Heath, 1994).

FEA'S PETREL *Pterodroma feae*

This globally threatened species (Bourne, 1983; Warham, 1990; Tucker & Heath, 1994), formerly described as a race of the soft-plumaged petrel *P. mollis* (Cramp, 1977), could be the 'boeiro' mentioned in historical chronicles (Fructuoso, 1561; Chagas, 1645-1650). It was described as a burrowing seabird of dove or 'estapagado' (Manx shearwater) size, harvested mainly from October to December (i.e. the chick rearing period at Desertas; Cramp, 1977), and occurring on Corvo and Flores.

Recently, two individuals were caught on different offshore islets: June 1990 (Bibby & del Nevo, 1991) and September 1993 (Monteiro & Furness, 1995). Both birds had a brood patch and were either vagrants from Desertas or Cape Verde or from an unknown Azores breeding population. During June and August 1994, a single Fea's petrel call was heard repeatedly at night in the 1993 site and in August we retrapped the same 1993 individual at the same site. A single bird of one of the forms *P. feae* or *P. madeira* was seen at sea close to the Azores (37° 56'N, 20° 48'W) in August 1992 (Moore, 1994).

WHITE-FACED STORM PETREL *Pelagodroma marina*

There is an historical reference to a seabird on Praia and Baixo Islets (Graciosa), only active at night and named 'calca-mar' (Fructuoso, 1561). Such a name is a

clear reference to pattering, thus suggesting it was a storm-petrel. Judging by its current common name on Madeira ('calcamar'; Bannerman & Bannerman, 1965), this could have been the white-faced storm petrel. There are no recent records (Le Grand 1993), except for two birds at sea, a few hundred km off S Miguel (Moore, 1994). Although current breeding on Praia and Baixo Islets seems to be ruled out, breeding and extinction in historical times is conceivable, considering the adequate nature of the soft substrate (Zino & Biscoito, 1994; Hazevoet, 1995) for burrowing at those sites. Search for subfossil bones might help to verify this hypothesis.

RED-BILLED TROPICBIRD *Phaethon aethereus*

An adult observed in September 1993 incubating a single egg on Baixo Islet (Graciosa), constitutes the first breeding record for Europe (Furness & Monteiro, 1995). Egg and bird measurements fell within the range given for the tropical North Atlantic subspecies *mesonauta*. In addition to this breeding record, there is a sighting of two tropicbirds about 150 km SW of Graciosa, in late October 1991 (B. Herbert, pers. comm.).

YELLOW-LEGGED GULL *Larus cachinnans atlantis*

The species is seldom mentioned in historical chronicles (Fructuoso, 1561). It is a comparatively poorly studied gull with uncertain taxonomic status, breeding in the Macaronesian islands. Formerly described as the subspecies *atlantis* from *Larus fuscus* (Dwight, 1922) and latterly allied with *Larus argentatus* (Bannerman & Bannerman, 1966) in the *cachinnans* group (Cramp, 1983), now regarded as a good species (Yésou, 1991).

It breeds on all the islands. Numbers counted during the 1989 tern survey totalled 6451 individuals (Table 2.1.1; del Nevo *et al.*, 1990) distributed among 18 colonies (14 on or near tern sites), holding between 15 and 1400 individuals (del Nevo *et al.*, 1990; authors unpublished data). This estimate is of the same order of magnitude as an estimate of 2300 pairs in the period 1982-1986 (Le Grand, 1993). Direct estimation of breeding pairs from total counts may lead to overestimates; e.g. on Baixo Islet 1400 individuals were recorded in 1989 but just 350 breeding pairs in 1993. The population is thought to be increasing (Le Grand *et al.*, 1984) but lack of quantitative data renders an accurate trend assessment

impossible. It probably benefits from recent increases in rubbish dumps and development of fisheries.

COMMON TERN *Sterna hirundo*

In the 16th century, Fructuoso (1561) refers to terns ('garajaus') without identifying the species, on Faial (Horta), Pico (from S Roque to Praínha do Norte), Graciosa (Praia and Baixo Islets), Terceira (Cabras Islets) and Santa Maria (Vila Islet), with collection of up to 500 eggs at the last site. Common terns were reported by Bannerman and Bannerman (1966) on all islands with an estimated total population of some thousands.

It breeds regularly on all nine islands, being more abundant on Flores, Terceira, Graciosa, Faial and Sta Maria. During a complete survey of the Azores coastline in 1989, the total population was estimated at 4015 pairs (Table 2.1.1), representing 4% of the western Palearctic population (del Nevo *et al.*, 1993). The birds were distributed among 107 colonies (20 mixed with roseate tern), holding between 2 and 350 breeding pairs (del Nevo *et al.*, 1993).

ROSEATE TERN *Sterna dougalli*

Over 60 years elapsed between the first reference to roseate tern in the archipelago (Godman, 1870) and confirmation of breeding in 1930 (Chavigny & Mayaud, 1932; Bannerman & Bannerman, 1966). There were records from Flores (Godman, 1870), Pico (Murphy & Chapin, 1929), Castelo Branco on Faial (Godman, 1870; Chavigny & Mayaud, 1932; Bannerman & Bannerman, 1966), Vila Franca Islet off S Miguel (Bannerman & Bannerman, 1966) and Sta Maria (Bannerman & Bannerman, 1966). In 1963, Bannerman and Bannerman (1966) observed 300-400 roseate terns breeding on both ends of Praia Islet (Graciosa) and estimated a total population of some hundreds for the archipelago.

It now breeds regularly on all islands except S Miguel and Corvo, being more abundant on Flores, Graciosa and Sta Maria. The total population was estimated at 992 pairs during a complete survey of the Azorean coastline in 1989, representing about 65% of the western Palearctic population (del Nevo *et al.*, 1993). The birds were distributed among 20 colonies, all mixed with common tern and holding between two and over 200 breeding pairs (del Nevo *et al.*, 1993). Monitoring of the most important colonies (holding more than five pairs, i.e. 0.5%

of the population in 1989), showed an overall downward trend in the period 1990-1994 of -1,051 -819 -750 -379 -547 pairs (Monteiro & del Nevo, 1992; Monteiro, unpublished data).

SOOTY TERN *Sterna fuscata*

First reported on Vila Islet in 1984 (Dunn, 1989). Up to four individuals have been observed regularly at this site since 1989. One bird was also seen on Capelinhos (Faial) on 4 July 1992 and on Topo (S Jorge) in June 1992. On Vila Islet, a single egg was laid in 1990 but did not hatch. In 1994, a chick was ringed (body mass 151 g, wing length 63 mm) on 7 July and it was fledged on 8 August. To the best of our knowledge, Vila Islet is the first and only breeding site for the western Palearctic, as confirmation of an earlier suggestion of breeding on Salvages (Roux, 1983) is lacking (Cramp, 1985).

2.1.4. ECOLOGY OF THE SEABIRD ASSEMBLAGE

The Azores archipelago represents an ornithological transition between the tropics and temperate areas. Overall, the local seabird assemblage is similar to that from the other southernmost Macaronesian archipelagos: Madeira, Salvages, Canary Islands and, to less extent, Cape Verde Islands. The most distinctive features are the large tern populations, larger Cory's shearwater population and population paucity or absence for the most tropical Procellariiformes -gadfly petrels *Pterodroma* sp., white-faced storm petrel and Bulwer's petrel. Being the north end of the range for species of a predominantly tropical distribution (Bulwer's petrel, Madeiran storm petrel, little shearwater and possibly Fea's petrel) may explain in part the small populations. However, judging from the historical records, this may have derived chiefly from human activities.

Past and present information on status presented here indicate dramatic declines in population levels for most species and regression in breeding distributions since the 15th century. Whereas the main islands were important breeding places in the past, most species now breed only on small islets; the large Cory's shearwater seems to be the only regular breeder on the main islands. Some extraordinary changes in the status of particular species are noteworthy: (1) large populations of Madeiran storm petrel are no longer present on Corvo; (2) the once

extremely abundant Manx shearwater is facing extinction; (3) the presumed former breeders, Fea's petrel and white-faced storm petrel, are apparently extinct; (4) assuming that the Bulwer's petrel was the 'pardela', it has suffered a wide and dramatic decline.

Because the tiny contemporary populations of small Procellariiformes are now mainly restricted to three undisturbed rat-free islets, and attend the colony for long periods, intra- and inter-specific competition for nest sites may play an enhanced role in limiting their populations, since other potential nesting places are likely to be infested by predators. This is supported by the large proportion of nest site sharing between species, and the numbers of small Procellariiformes found dead at the entrance of Cory's shearwater burrows at Vila Islet during 1993-94. We found the presence of other small Procellariiformes in 51% and 55% of the active nest sites of Bulwer's petrel ($n=55$) and Little shearwater ($n=42$), respectively. Other small Procellariiformes and Cory's shearwater were noted, respectively, at 6% and 8% of the active nest sites of Madeiran storm petrels ($n=131$) in the cool season.

Intra-specific competition for nest sites may also be important in limiting population sizes of Cory's shearwater at certain colonies and this is supported again by observations at Vila Islet. In 1994, 10% of the total clutches ($n=300$ pairs) were laid in open ground and trial burrows; secondly, nest site maintenance during the three-month pre-laying period appears to incur a high energetic cost for both males and females judging from their poorer body condition during that period than during the incubation period (Monteiro *et al.*, 1996). Roseate tern nest site characteristics differ markedly from those of common tern and from those in alternative breeding areas (Ramos & del Nevo, in press). Thus, this species' population may be limited by availability of optimal breeding habitat.

The Azores seabirds seem to feed opportunistically on a wide variety of shoaling fish and squid (Monteiro *et al.*, 1996) and most species raise their young during spring and summer, which apparently coincide with the period of maximum food availability. Some small Procellariiformes breed largely during winter. While the Madeiran storm petrel seems to be adapted for nocturnal feeding (Prince & Morgan, 1987), the winter-breeding little shearwater may be outcompeted for nesting sites during spring and summer. Interestingly, the chick-rearing periods of Procellariiformes with apparently similar ecological niche do not overlap, either for the three shearwaters (little, Manx and Cory's) or the small nocturnal-feeders (Bulwer's petrel and cool-season (main) population of Madeiran storm petrel) (Fig.

2.1.2). This is indicative of possible ecological segregation related to partitioning of breeding habitats and food resources as reported elsewhere (e.g. Ashmole, 1971; Jouventin *et al.*, 1988; Ridoux, 1994).

The Madeiran storm petrel's preference for breeding in the cooler season in the Azores, can be interpreted as an optimisation of niche parameters. However, temporal segregation was observed between dimorphic hot- and cool-season populations breeding annually on Graciosa (Monteiro & Furness, unpublished data). This leads to the hypothesis that the hot-season population may have evolved from the cool-season population as a result of density-dependent constraints on crowded colonies, possibly resulting from historical extinction on the main islands.

The terns and the Cory's shearwater feed often in association with marine predators such as dolphins, tuna and other fish that drive potential prey to the surface (Martin, 1986; own observations). Such associations may mean that their foraging efficiency depends to a certain extent on the maintenance of healthy populations of underwater predators.

2.1.5. THREATS

Human exploitation of adults and young for oil, food and feathers, mammal predation and habitat modification were major threats in historical times (Fructuoso, 1561). Current threats are diverse and affect the various seabird groups differentially. They comprise five main factors: (1) predation by alien mammals; (2) disturbance by human activities, including recreation, vandalism, exploitation and dazzling; (3) habitat damage by alien herbivores; (4) changes in vegetation; (5) possibly oil spillages and fisheries. In the particular case of Bulwer's petrel, the critically small size of the population may now represent a major threat to its survival.

Introduced carnivores are a major threat for seabirds (Burger & Gochfeld, 1994; Chapuis *et al.*, 1994), and Procellariiformes that attend colonies for long periods and breed in burrows are the most vulnerable. Predation by rats, mustelids, cats and dogs appear to prevent most seabirds from breeding now on the main islands of the Azores while the three islets with virtually all breeding colonies of small Procellariiforms appear to be free of such predators. The vestigial population of little shearwater present on Corvo might be an outcome of the dense local population of feral cats. Predation by rats, mustelids and cats is a major threat at

some common tern colonies on main islands (Dunn, 1989; del Nevo *et al.*, 1990) and minor episodes of presumed hedgehog predation on tern eggs have been observed at Vila Islet (own observations). Small Procellariiformes and terns were also taken by natural predators. Yellow-legged gulls regularly take adult and young Madeiran storm petrel ($n=32$, at Baixo Islet in September 1993) and little shearwater, and this may become important if there is an increase in gull populations. On Vila Islet, a pair of buzzards *Buteo buteo rothschildi* regularly took large tern chicks and adults, Madeiran storm petrel chicks (8% of the total chicks recorded in January 1995, $n=37$) and little shearwaters.

Recreational activities (fishing, boating, scuba-diving, crab and limpet collecting, picnicking) are intense and increasing along the Azorean coastline, leading to severe disturbance at tern colonies and causing low productivity (del Nevo *et al.*, 1993). We recorded disturbance on Praia Islet (Graciosa) by groups of 1-6 people during the incubation period: from 10.00 to 16.30 h the terns were in the air on average every 25 min (SE=10.2, $n=16$) for about 1 h 30 min in total. In 1989 and 1992, picnickers disturbed the largest Azorean colony (Baixa do Moínho, Flores) resulting in complete desertion of more than 200 clutches in 1992; in 1990, about 40 eggs were broken by fishermen on Mós Islet (Terceira). In each case, the colonies were completely abandoned in the year following the episode of severe disturbance, which suggests that disturbance may play an important role in colony shifting from year to year. Recreation is a serious problem at Vila Franca Islet, where loss of Cory's shearwater nest sites due to trampling by tourists was recorded in summer, when the islet receives up to 600 visitors a day (Hamer *et al.*, 1989). Tourist developments adjacent to tern colonies, already created (S António, Pico) or planned (Alagoa, Flores), may cause colony abandonment. Gravel extraction affects coastal habitats (del Nevo *et al.*, 1990) and recently caused the disappearance of a tern colony at Ponta do Mistério de S João (Pico).

Human exploitation of Cory's shearwater continues at some colonies. Adults and young are taken regularly in the most accessible sites for fishing bait, food and vandalism. Over 54 chicks were killed at Vila in August 1990 and dozens of discarded wings or other adult remains have been found regularly at several sites on all islands (Le Grand *et al.*, 1984; Hamer *et al.*, 1989; own observations).

Dazzling by lights from coastal human settlements, fishing boats and ships (e.g. Moore, 1994) is a potential cause of mortality, especially for young Procellariiformes. Hundreds of dazzled Cory's shearwater fledglings could be

recovered safely through rescue programmes as in the Canary Islands (J. Luengo, pers. comm.). For instance, 78 fledglings were collected in the city of Horta and neighbourhoods (Faial) during 22 October-11 November 1992, of which 77% were healthy and were released.

Habitat loss due to overgrazing by introduced herbivores (sheep, goats and rabbits) affects some important seabird colonies (e.g. Topo, Cabras and Praia Islets). Rabbits have a detrimental effect on burrows of Procellariiformes and promote erosion.

Major changes in vegetation have occurred since the 16th century (Frutuoso, 1561). The coastline and cliffs of all islands now exhibit different plant communities (Sjögren, 1973), partly due to the invasion of densely rooted exotics such as cane grass *Arundo donax* which is thought to have resulted in major losses of suitable burrowing ground. For instance, Cory's shearwater breeds only in extremely low density on soil vegetated with cane grass (Hamer *et al.*, 1989).

Competition with fisheries should be evaluated, especially for terns which have a particularly demanding reproductive strategy. The recent development of commercial fisheries poses a potential yet unquantified threat. Large quantities of immature fish are removed from inshore feeding areas during the breeding season, to be used as live bait in the pole-and-line tuna fishery. This is a direct potential hazard to terns, especially in years of low food availability. The magnitude of this juvenile fishing is so intense that it was identified as an important factor responsible for the stock decline of the blackspot sea-bream *Pagellus bogaraveo* in the Azores (Krug & Silva, 1990).

Information on pollution-related threats is scant. Cory's shearwater may be prone to oil pollution due to its rafting behaviour, and about a dozen oiled birds have been found on Faial in the last two years. High mercury levels were observed in Bulwer's petrel and Madeiran storm petrel but these are not thought to be detrimental (Monteiro *et al.*, 1995).

2.1.6. CONSERVATION

Recent inventories established the importance and priority for conservation of the Azores seabird fauna in Europe. All the regular breeders except the yellow-legged gull and the common tern are Species of European Conservation Concern with an Unfavourable Conservation Status (categories 1-3; Tucker & Heath, 1994). Six

sites were selected as Important Bird Areas because of their seabird populations (Grimmet & Jones, 1989) and fulfil the criteria for designation as Seabird Sanctuaries (Duffy, 1994). Our observations confirm the importance of Vila, Praia and Baixo Islets and Flores and Corvo for breeding seabirds (Grimmett & Jones, 1989). However, it is essential to survey many unexplored potential seabird breeding areas and obtain more accurate population estimates, especially for the Procellariiformes.

The legal protection of both species and sites is satisfactory but poorly enforced. All the main breeders except the yellow-legged gull are included in Annex 1 of the EU Wildbirds Directive 79/409 and Annex 2 of the Bern Convention, both transcribed to national law. Virtually all the major known seabird sites in the Azores have been listed as Special Protection Areas under the EU Wildbirds Directive (Anon., 1991) but regulations are still lacking. However, the most important seabird sites are not classified as regional nature reserves, though relevant seabird colonies lie in the following reserves: Vulcão dos Capelinhos, Monte da Guia, Ilhéu do Topo, Lagoa do Fogo, Ilhéu de Vila Franca.

The priorities regarding seabird conservation-orientated research in the Azores are: (1) to continue surveys and monitoring of seabird populations, obtain data on productivity and evaluate the importance of the various threats; (2) to study nest site selection and relate it to breeding success; (3) to clarify the taxonomic status of the temporally segregated populations of Madeiran storm petrel (see Chapter 5). Besides, for effective conservation much direct action is needed along with enforcement of the legal protection of species and sites. Management plans are required for virtually all sites. Wardening to prevent disturbance, ongoing at a few roseate tern colonies, should be extended to other sites and complemented with educational work. Alien mammals should be eradicated from offshore islets followed by habitat restoration.

A broad conservation project is currently beginning to implement some of these actions.

2.1.7. REFERENCES

Anon. (1984). *Açores, divisão administrativa, área e população*. Departamento Regional de Estudos e Planeamento (Açores), Angra do Heroísmo.

- Anon. (1991). *Zonas de Protecção Especial*. Direcção Regional do Ambiente (Açores), Horta.
- Ashmole, N. P. (1971). Seabird ecology and the marine environment. In *Avian biology*, Vol. I., ed. D. S. Farner & J. R. King. Academic Press, New York, pp. 223-86.
- Bannerman, D. A. (1964). On the status of *Puffinus assimilis baroli* in the Azores archipelago. *Bull. Brit. Orn. Club*, **84**, 111-12.
- Bannerman, D. & Bannerman, W. M. (1965). *Birds of the Atlantic Islands*, Vol. II. *A history of the birds of Madeira, the Desertas and the Porto Santo*. Oliver & Boyd, Edinburgh.
- Bannerman, D. & Bannerman, W. M. (1966). *Birds of the Atlantic Islands*, Vol. III. *A history of the birds of the Azores*. Oliver & Boyd, Edinburgh.
- Bibby, C. J. & del Nevo, A. J. (1991). A first record of *Pterodroma feae* from the Azores. *Bull. Brit. Orn. Club*, **111**, 183-6.
- Bourne, W. R. P. (1983). The soft-plumaged petrel, the gon-gon and the freira, *Pterodroma mollis*, *P. feae* and *P. Madeira*. *Bull. Brit. Orn. Club*, **103**, 52-8.
- Burger, J. & Gochfeld, M. (1994). Predation and effects of humans on island-nesting seabirds. In *Seabirds on islands, threats case studies and action plans*, ed. D. N. Nettleship, J. Burger & M. Gochfeld. BirdLife International, Cambridge, pp. 39-67.
- Chagas, D. (1645-1650). *Espelho crystalino em jardim de varias flores*. Published in 1989, ed. A. T. Matos. Secretaria Regional da Educação e Cultura, Angra do Heroísmo.
- Chavigny, D. & Mayaud, N. (1932). Sur l'avifaune des Açores. *Alauda*, **4**, 133-59, 304-48, 416-41.
- Chapuis, J. L., Boussès, P. & Barnaud, G. (1994). Alien mammals, impact and management in the French sub-Antarctic islands. *Biol. Conserv.*, **67**, 97-104.
- Cramp, S. (1977). *Handbook of the birds of Europe, the Middle East and North Africa: the birds of the Western Palearctic*, Vol. I. Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- Cramp, S. (1983). *Handbook of the birds of Europe, the Middle East and North Africa: the birds of the Western Palearctic*, Vol. III. Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- Cramp, S. (1985). *Handbook of the birds of Europe, the Middle East and North Africa: the birds of the Western Palearctic*, Vol. IV. Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- del Nevo, A. J., Dunn, E. K., Medeiros, F. M., Le Grand, G., Akers, P., Avery, M. I. & Monteiro, L. R. (1990). Preliminary report by the Royal Society for the Protection of birds and the Universidade dos Açores on the status, distribution and conservation of garajau-rosado (*Sterna dougallii*) and garajau-comum (*Sterna hirundo*) in the Açores. RSPB, Sandy and Universidade dos Açores, Ponta Delgada (unpublished report).

- del Nevo, A. J., Dunn, E. K., Medeiros, F. M., Le Grand, G., Akers, P., Avery, M. I. & Monteiro, L. R. (1993). The status of roseate terns *Sterna dougallii* and common terns *Sterna hirundo* in the Azores. *Seabird*, **15**, 30-7.
- Depledge, M. H., Weeks, J. M., Martins, A. F., Cunha, R. C. & Costa, A. (1992). The Azores: exploitation and pollution of the coastal ecosystem. *Mar. Pollut. Bull.*, **24**, 433-5.
- Duffy, D. C. (1994). Toward a world strategy for seabird sanctuaries. *Col. Waterb.*, **17**, 200-6.
- Dunn, E. K. (1989). Azores tern survey 1984. Royal Society for the Protection of Birds, Sandy (unpublished report).
- Dwight, J. (1922). Description of a new race of the lesser black-backed gull from the Azores. *Amer. Mus. Novit.*, **44**, 1-2.
- Frutuoso, G. (1561). *Saudades da terra*. 2nd edn published in 6 volumes from 1978 to 1983, ed. J. B. O. Rodrigues. Instituto Cultural de Ponta Delgada, Ponta Delgada.
- Furness, R. W. & Monteiro, L. R. (1955). Red-billed tropic bird *Phaethon aethereus* in the Azores: first breeding record for Europe. *Bull. Brit. Orn. Club.*, **115**, 6-8.
- Godman, F. du C. (1866). Notes on the birds of the Azores. *Ibis*, **5**, 88-119.
- Godman, F. du C. (1870). *Natural history of the Azores or western islands*. London.
- Gould, W. J. (1985). Physical oceanography of the Azores front. *Progr. Oceanogr.*, **14**, 167-90.
- Grimmett, R. F. A. & Jones, T. A. (1989). Important bird areas in Europe. *ICBP Tech. Publs.*, No 9. Cambridge.
- Hamer, K. C., Baber, I., Furness, *et al.* (1989). Ecology and conservation of Azorean seabirds. Report of the 1989 Glasgow University Expedition to the Azores Islands. Applied Ornithology Unit, University of Glasgow, Glasgow (unpublished report).
- Hartert, E. & Ogilvie-Grant, W. (1905). On the birds of the Azores. *Novit. Zool.*, **12**, 80-128.
- Hazevoet, C. J. (1995). The birds of the Cape Verde Islands. *B.O.U. Check-list*, No. 13. British Ornithologist's Union, Tring.
- Jouventin, P., Ridoux, V., Stahl, J.-C. & Weimerskirch, H. (1988). La ségrégation écologique des pétrels des Îles Crozet. *Rev. Ecol. (Terre Vie)*, **43**, 357-66.
- Krug, H. M. S. & Silva, H. M. (1990). Avaliação do stock açoreano de goraz. *Relatório da IX Semana das Pescas dos Açores*, **9**, 231-8.
- Le Grand, G. (1980). Avifaune de Corvo. Arquipélago (Ser. Ciên. Nat.), **1**, 53-80.

- Le Grand, G. (1993). Recherches sur l'écologie des vertébrés terrestres de l'archipel des Açores. Thèse de Doctorate de l'École Pratique de Hautes Études, University of Montpellier.
- Le Grand, G., Emmerson, K. & Martin, A. (1984). The status and conservation of seabirds in the Macaronesian islands. In *Status and conservation of the world's seabirds*, ed. J. P. Croxall, P. H. G. Evans & R. W. Schreiber. ICBP Tech. Publics., No. 2, Cambridge, pp. 377-91.
- Mallett, G. E. & Coghlan, L. J. (1964). Cory's shearwater *Procellaria diomedea* breeding in the Azores. *Ibis*, **106**, 123-5.
- Martin, A. R. (1986). Feeding association between dolphins and shearwaters around the Azores islands. *Can. J. Zool.*, **64**, 1372-4.
- Monteiro, L. R. & del Nevo, A. J. (1992). Estatuto, biologia e conservação do garajau-rosado *Sterna dougallii* e garajau-comum *Sterna hirundo* nos Açores de 1989 a 1992. Universidade dos Açores, Horta (unpublished report).
- Monteiro, L. R. & Furness, R. W. (1995). Fea's petrel *Pterodroma feae* in the Azores. *Bull. Brit. Orn. Club.*, **115**, 9-14.
- Monteiro, L. R., Furness, R. W. & del Nevo, A. J. (1995). Mercury levels in seabirds from the Azores, mid-North Atlantic. *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.*, **28**, 304-9.
- Monteiro, L. R., Ramos, J. A., Furness, R. W. & del Nevo, A. J. (1996). Movements, morphology, breeding, moult, diet and feeding of seabirds in the Azores. *Col. Waterb.* (in press).
- Moore, C. C. (1994). Pelagic seabird transects through Azorean waters, autumn 1990-1992. *Arquipélago (Life and Marine Sciences)*, **12A**, 111-6.
- Murphy, R. C. (1923). Notes on a small collection of birds from the Azores. *Ibis*, **5**, 44-9.
- Murphy, R. C. & Chapin, J. P. (1929). A collection of birds from the Azores. *Amer. Mus. Novit.*, **384**, 1-23.
- Pollard, R. T. & Pu, S. (1985). Structure and circulation of the upper Atlantic Ocean northeast of the Azores. *Progr. Oceanogr.*, **14**, 443-62.
- Prince, P. A. & Morgan, R. A. (1987). Diet and feeding ecology of Procellariiforms. In *Seabirds feeding ecology and role in the marine ecosystems*, ed. J. P. Croxall. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, pp. 135-71.
- Ramos, J. A. & del Nevo, A. J. (in press). Nest site selection by roseate and common terns in the Azores. *Auk*.
- Ramos, A. G. (1869). *Notícia do Archipelago dos Açores e do que ha de mais importante na sua Historia Natural*, 1st edn. Typ. Terceirense, Angra do Heroísmo.
- Raymont, J. E. G. (1980). *Plankton and productivity in the Oceans*, Vol. 1. *Phytoplankton*, 2nd edn. Pergamon Press, Oxford.

- Richdale, L. E. (1963). Biology of the sooty shearwater *Puffinus griseus*. *Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond.*, **141**, 1-117.
- Ridoux, V. (1994). The diets and dietary segregation of seabirds at the subAntarctic Crozet Islands. *Mar. Ornithol.*, **22**, 1-192.
- Roux, F. (1983). Présence et reproduction des Larides nouveaux aux Iles Salvages. *L'Oiseau et RFO*, **53**, 291-2.
- Santos, R. S., Hawkins, S. J., Monteiro, L. R., Alves, M., & Isidro, E. J. (1995). Marine research, resources and conservation in the Azores. *Aquat. Conserv.*, **5**, 311-354.
- Sjögren, E. (1973). Recent changes in the vascular flora and vegetation of the Azores islands. *Mem. Soc. Broteriana*, **XXII**, 1-515.
- Skira, I. (1991). The short-tailed shearwater: a review of its biology. *Corella*, **15**, 45-52.
- Tucker, G. M. & Heath, M. F. (1994). *Birds in Europe: their conservation status*. BirdLife International, Cambridge.
- van Impe, J. (1981). Note concernant les effectifs du puffin cendré *Calonectris diomedea* aux îles Açores. *Alauda*, **49**, 307.
- Warham, J. (1990). *The petrels, their ecology and breeding systems*. Academic Press, London.
- Yésou, P. (1991). The sympatric breeding of *Larus fuscus*, *L. cachinnans* and *L. argentatus* in western France. *Ibis*, **133**, 256-63.
- Zino, F. & Biscoito, M. (1994). Breeding seabirds in the Madeira Archipelago. In *Seabirds on islands, threats case studies and action plans*, ed. D. N. Nettleship, J. Burger, & M. Gochfeld. BirdLife International Cambridge, pp. 171-85.

Sub-chapter 2.2

***MOVEMENTS, MORPHOLOGY, BREEDING,
MOLT, DIET AND FEEDING****

* Published as:

Monteiro LR, Ramos JA, Furness, RW, del Nevo AJ (1996) Movements, morphology, breeding, molt, diet and feeding of seabirds in the Azores. Colonial Waterbirds (in press)

2.2.1. INTRODUCTION

The breeding seabirds of the Azores Archipelago (36-39°N, 25-31°W) comprise five species of Procellariiformes, four Charadriiformes and one Pelecaniform (review in Monteiro *et al.* 1996). The regular breeders are Bulwer's Petrel *Bulweria bulwerii*, Cory's Shearwater, probably Manx Shearwater *Puffinus puffinus*, Little Shearwater *Puffinus assimilis baroli*, Band-rumped Storm-Petrel *Oceanodroma castro*, Yellow-legged Gull *Larus cachinnans atlantis*, Common Tern *Sterna hirundo* and Roseate Tern *Sterna dougalli*. There are two occasional breeders, Red-billed Tropicbird *Phaethon aethereus* and Sooty Tern *Sterna fuscata*, a possible breeder, Fea's Petrel *Pterodroma feae* and a possible former breeder, White-faced Storm-Petrel *Pelagodroma marina*.

The Azores seabird assemblage represents an ornithological transition between the tropics and temperate areas with internationally scientific and conservation importance (review in Monteiro *et al.* 1996). However, the ecology of the local seabirds is poorly known compared to the other Macaronesian archipelagos (Madeira, Salvages, Canary Is., Cape Verde). Notably, basic information on morphology, breeding seasons and feeding ecology is still lacking. Previous work includes a series of collecting expeditions between 1865 and 1930 accounted in a detailed review by Bannerman and Bannerman (1966) and some conservation-orientated works since the mid-eighties (Le Grand *et al.* 1984, Dunn 1989, del Nevo *et al.* 1993, Hamer *et al.* 1989). Recently, various research programs resulted in papers on specific ecological aspects and some new records (Bibby and del Nevo 1991, Klomp and Furness 1992, Hamer *et al.* 1994, Furness and Monteiro 1995, Monteiro and Furness 1995 and 1996, Granadeiro *et al.* 1995, Monteiro *et al.* 1995, Ramos and del Nevo, in press).

This paper presents original accounts on movements, morphology, breeding, molt, diet and feeding of the regular breeding species, assembled with a literature review, to fill in current gaps and provide a comprehensive framework for future research on the Azores seabirds.

2.2.2. STUDY AREA AND METHODS

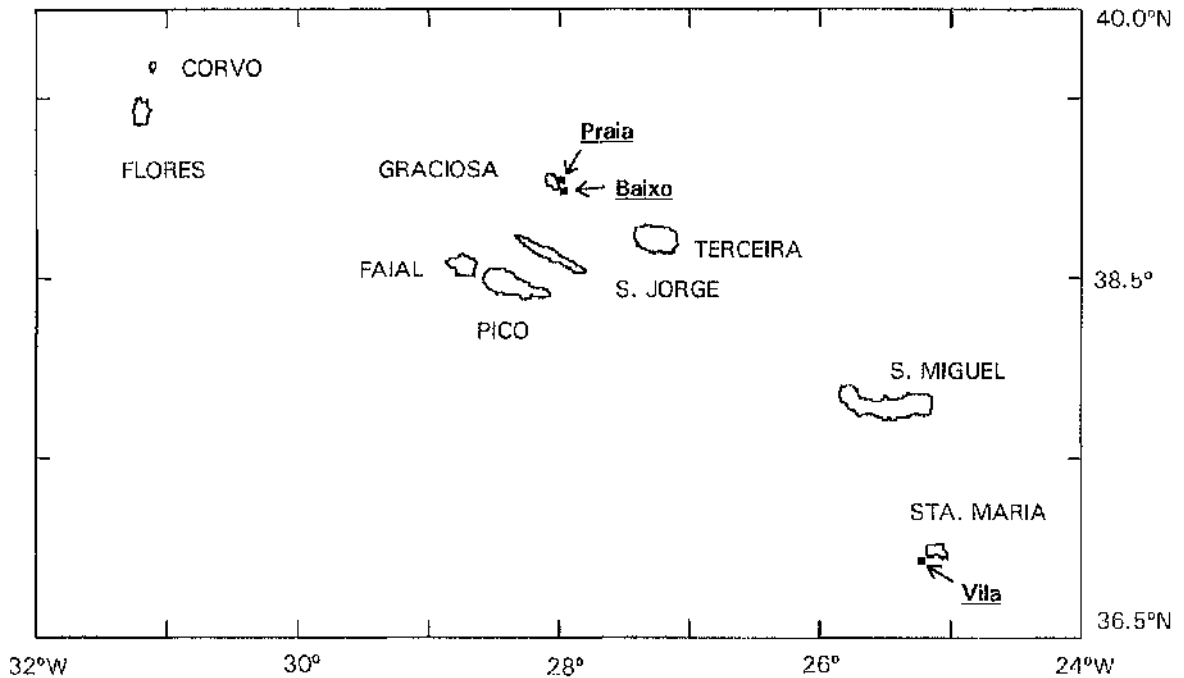
The archipelago of the Azores (36-39°N, 25-31°W) consists of nine volcanic islands distributed in three groups along a tectonic zone running about 600 km

WNW-ESE (Fig. 2.2.1) and numerous small islets (0.1 to 10 ha). The islands are the emergent part of underwater volcanoes rising from sea depths of 4,000-5,000 m (Martins 1984). Seamounts are elevations of the sea floor and a common feature in Azorean waters. The area of 14 main seamounts at 500m depth totals 2,160 km² compared to 3,642 km² for all islands' shelf area at the same depth (Martins 1984). The oceanographic conditions in the Azores are strongly influenced by the Gulf Stream jet. Oceanic waters are of low productivity, but that might be substantially elevated locally, due to upwellings at seamounts, island shelf breaks and thermal fronts. The archipelago and its marine environment are described with more detail elsewhere (Santos *et al.* 1995, Monteiro *et al.* 1996).

Biological information was collected mostly during regular monthly visits, between March-December 1993-94 plus January, March and May 1995, lasting two to ten days, made to three multispecific seabird colonies: Vila Islet, off Santa Maria, and Praia and Baixo Islets, off Graciosa (Fig. 2.2.1). Birds were mist-netted or captured by hand on the ground or in burrows. Adults and chicks were ringed, weighed and up to eight measurements were made (by LRM, except for terns by AdN): nape (head+bill), culmen (bill length), nostrils (bill depth at), gonys (bill depth at), tarsus, wing (flattened chord), tail (dorsally from uropygial gland to tip of longest rectrix) and mass. Egg length and breadth were measured. For Laridae, figures refer to pooled a, b and c eggs. Linear measurements were taken with dial calipers (to 0.1 mm) or with a metal ruler (to 1 mm). Egg, chick and adult masses were taken with 50g, 200g and 1.5kg Pesola scales (to 0.5, 2 and 20g, respectively). Average egg external volume (V , cm³) was derived from average egg length (L , cm) and breadth (B , cm) ($V=0.512*L*B^2$, Stonehouse 1966) and used to estimate average mass at laying by assuming a density of one. Brood patch was scored according to Furness and Baillie (1981) as 0 (no down shed), 1 (only traces were lost), 2 (about half of the patch was down covered), 3 (traces of down remained), 4 (entire brood patch free of down) and R (refeathering present). For Procellariiformes, score R was taken as indicative of hatching, since refeathering of brood patches normally begins at hatching time (Warham 1990). Whenever possible, adults were examined for remige, rectrix and breast feather molt, and sex was ascertained. Dietary items (from regurgitations, pellets and fish dropped at colonies) were also recorded. Additional information obtained between 1989 and mid 1995 during visits to most islets and some sectors of coastline, in a thorough exploration to determine the status and distribution of the different seabird species (Monteiro *et al.* 1996), is also presented.

Fig. 2.2.1

Map of the Azores archipelago showing the three main study seabird islets.



Pooled data from the entire study period is used in the species accounts, except when otherwise stated. Data were screened for input errors and outliers and tested for goodness of fit to a normal distribution (Kolmogorov-Smirnov one-sample test) and requirements of homogeneity of variances (Levene test) prior to analysis. Statistical analysis followed standard procedures (Zar 1984).

2.2.3. SPECIES ACCOUNTS

BULWER'S PETREL *Bulweria bulwerii*

Movements. Birds attend colonies from early May to late September. Transects in mid July-late August indicate a lower density than in Madeiran waters, with about one bird per linear kilometer observed in pelagic waters between 37°57' N, 22°40'W and 38°16' N, 20°04'W (Moore 1994). The non-breeding distribution of the Azores population is unknown but possibly moves to

off the northeast coast of Brazil where the species winters in large numbers (van Oordt and Krijt 1953, Cramp 1977).

Morphology. Measurements of adults (Table 2.2.1) and eggs (Table 2.2.2) from Vila Islet suggest an overall slightly larger body size than birds from Desertas (despite the tail being longer in Desertas; Monteiro, unpubl. data) and Salvages (Robertson and James 1988). On average, estimated egg mass at laying represents 20.2% of the adult body mass. The average adult body mass varied seasonally in a highly significant way (one way ANOVA, $F_{3,257} = 17.66$, $P < 0.001$), increasing from May to June, when most birds were laying, and decreasing afterwards during incubation and chick rearing periods (Fig. 2.2.2A).

Breeding. Adults return in early May, lay in early June, eggs hatch in late July and young fledge from mid-September as indicated by monthly brood patch scores (Fig. 2.2.3A) and wing length of nestlings across the breeding season (Fig. 2.2.4A) on Vila Islet. This phenology agrees closely with that known from Salvages (Mougin *et al.* 1992). Breeders are very well synchronized in a rigidly fixed annual breeding cycle as indicated by the relatively narrow vertical scatter of nestling wing lengths (Fig. 2.2.4A) and lack of inter-year variations. Between 15 and 19 September 1993, two out of nine monitored chicks fledged (wing length > 191 mm). In this period, weight loss averaged 20.6 g (SD = 1.7, N = 6) or 5.2 g/day. The numbers of failed eggs (N = 10 and 7) and hatchlings (N = 17 and 20) recorded on Vila Islets during 1993 and 1994 give a crude estimate of hatching success in the order of 63 and 74%, respectively.

Molt. The renewal of remiges and rectrices occurs when adults are away from the breeding grounds. In May 1994, 4 out of 10 birds had a mixture of old and new ventral body feathers, while the other 6 had completely new ventral plumage. Breast molt was absent in May (N = 38), June (N = 56) and July (N = 62), and recorded in 14% of the birds examined in August (N = 71) and in 1 out of 3 in September (Fig. 2.2.5).

Diet and feeding. Handled birds regurgitated mainly lanternfish, shrimps and squid beaks. This is a nocturnal-feeding species on mesopelagic organisms elsewhere (Harrison *et al.* 1985, Zonfrillo 1986). It forages solitarily and possibly with higher intensity at dusk in relation to diel vertical migration of prey (e.g., Imber 1973), as suggested by the few hours elapsed between sunset and the return to colony to deliver food to chicks observed during August 1994.

TABLE 2.2.1. - Measurements of adult seabirds from colonies in the Azores. Values are: $\bar{x} \pm 1SD$, range (below) and sample size (bracketed). Data were pooled for both sexes, except for Cory's Shearwater. Units are mm except for body mass in grams. For details on location see species accounts.

Species	Nape (head + bill)	Culmen (bill length)	Nostrils (bill depth at)	Gonys (bill depth at)	Tarsus	Wing length	Tail length	Tail fork	Body mass
Bulwer's Petrel	53.80 \pm 1.15 50.9-56.9 (121)	21.71 \pm 0.76 19.2-23.4 (143)	9.30 \pm 0.42 8.3-10.4 (133)	7.46 \pm 0.33 6.7-8.2 (142)	28.20 \pm 0.98 25.1-30.2 (138)	203.8 \pm 4.3 187-214 (168)	110.6 \pm 3.7 100-122 (136)	-	97.7 \pm 11.5 76-139 (252)
Cory's Shearwater -male	118.51 \pm 3.21 111.3-128.4 (61)	56.78 \pm 2.02 51.8-61.4 (129)	21.99 \pm 0.79 20.0-24.8 (129)	16.66 \pm 0.57 14.8-18.0 (129)	60.00 \pm 1.54 57.3-63.8 (60)	374.5 \pm 7.4 360-391 (89)	-	-	899.9 \pm 70.4 680-1060 (241)
Cory's Shearwater -female	112.65 \pm 2.67 106.3-119.4 (73)	53.38 \pm 1.68 49.0-57.7 (153)	19.57 \pm 0.71 18.0-21.6 (153)	14.94 \pm 0.53 13.8-16.6 (153)	57.59 \pm 1.41 54.5-60.4 (64)	364.1 \pm 7.6 338-380 (103)	-	-	778.8 \pm 70.6 605-1010 (247)
Manx Shearwater	79.9	35.4	11.0	7.3	45.5	244	96	-	345
Little Shearwater	65.00 \pm 1.36 61.6-67.8 (105)	25.39 \pm 1.04 22.9-27.7 (131)	8.46 \pm 0.62 7.0-9.8 (132)	5.84 \pm 0.36 5.0-6.9 (132)	37.77 \pm 1.03 34.3-40.1 (93)	182.6 \pm 4.0 174-193 (133)	72.0 \pm 3.1 67-81 (48)	-	171.8 \pm 13.3 140-211 (157)
Band-rumped Storm- Petrel -hot season	40.42 \pm 0.83 37.9-43.1 (153)	14.62 \pm 0.61 13.3-16.6 (221)	6.14 \pm 0.28 5.1-7.0 (222)	4.94 \pm 0.19 4.5-5.4 (222)	23.54 \pm 0.77 21.3-25.4 (218)	157.7 \pm 3.6 149-170 (226)	75.3 \pm 3.1 68-85 (217)	7.9 \pm 2.9 2-16 (73)	44.1 \pm 4.4 33-58 (229)
Band-rumped Storm- Petrel -cool season	41.91 \pm 0.80 39.2-44.1 (644)	15.02 \pm 0.50 13.3-16.6 (644)	6.41 \pm 0.24 5.7-7.4 (644)	5.21 \pm 0.20 4.6-5.9 (644)	24.10 \pm 0.72 22.1-26.2 (643)	157.7 \pm 3.5 148-170 (728)	73.1 \pm 2.6 64-83 (646)	5.6 \pm 1.9 2-10 (56)	49.2 \pm 4.5 36-67 (729)

Table 2.2.1. - (cont.)

Species	Nape (head + bill)	Culmen (bill length)	Nostrils (bill depth at)	Gonys (bill depth at)	Tarsus	Wing length	Tail length	Tail fork	Body mass
Yellow-legged Gull	121.32 \pm 4.59 115.2-128.6 (10)	54.00 \pm 3.37 50.6-60.0 (10)	-	18.75 \pm 0.96 17.3-20.4 (10)	64.99 \pm 1.76 61.8-67.9 (9)	437.7 \pm 11.1 420-451 (10)	-	-	888.0 \pm 126.8 750-1100 (10)
Common Tern	80.34 \pm 2.66 75.7-86.5 (32)	37.54 \pm 1.72 33.7-41.3 (33)	27.19 \pm 2.73 24.6-33.5 (9)	7.81 \pm 0.49 6.8-8.8 (27)	20.79 \pm 1.75 17.1-25.4 (28)	279.6 \pm 5.2 270-292 (31)	-	72.2 \pm 6.6 62-91 (25)	135.7 \pm 9.3 121-153 (27)
Roseate Tern	78.68 \pm 2.68 71.6-83.3 (28)	38.93 \pm 1.56 36.0-42.5 (30)	28.82 \pm 1.06 27.5-30.1 (6)	7.22 \pm 0.37 6.6-8.2 (29)	19.96 \pm 0.79 18.4-22.0 (29)	233.1 \pm 6.0 214-242 (31)	-	102.7 \pm 12.2 81-132 (26)	118.9 \pm 6.9 106-133 (31)

Table 2.2.2. - Measurements of seabirds eggs from colonies in the Azores. Values are: $\bar{x} \pm 1SD$, range (below) and sample size (bracketed). Units are mm except for volume in cm^3 . For volume calculation see methods section.

Species	Length	Breadth	Mean Volume
Bulwer's petrel	41.98 \pm 1.74 38.4-46.4 (18)	30.30 \pm 0.82 28.1-31.6 (18)	19.73
Cory's Shearwater	74.27 \pm 3.15 62.1-81.1 (153)	49.65 \pm 1.53 45.3-59.3 (153)	93.74
Little Shearwater	49.69 \pm 1.72 47.0-52.5 (17)	34.18 \pm 1.18 32.2-36.5 (17)	29.72
Band-rumped Storm-Petrel -hot season	31.99 \pm 0.87 29.9-33.2 (23)	24.23 \pm 0.45 23.7-25.3 (23)	9.62
Band-rumped Storm-Petrel -hot season	33.64 \pm 1.03 31.5-35.5 (55)	24.44 \pm 0.67 22.7-25.7 (55)	10.30
Yellow-legged Gull	69.86 \pm 3.23 56.6-75.9 (30)	47.19 \pm 1.63 42.3-49.6 (30)	79.65
Common Tern	41.56 \pm 1.70 38.4-45.4 (91)	30.38 \pm 0.92 27.6-32.3 (91)	19.64
Roseate Tern	43.33 \pm 2.20 39.8-48.5 (48)	30.06 \pm 0.85 27.7-31.9 (48)	20.05

CORY'S SHEARWATER *Calonectris diomedea borealis*

Movements. Birds attend colonies in the Azores during nine months, from late February to late October. In August the species is relatively common at sea between 20-25° W, with 2 to 3 birds per linear kilometer (Moore 1994). Normally absent from Azorean waters from mid-November to late-January, although during mild winters birds of unknown age have been seen especially in the eastern group. The large numbers regularly present off eastern North America and in the Gulf of Mexico from June to October (Cramp 1977, Pulich 1982, Haney and McGillivray 1985, Brown 1990) probably include Azores birds. These are presumably non-

Fig. 2.2.2

Monthly mass ($\bar{x} \pm 1$ SE) of: (A) adult Bulwer's Petrel from Vila Islet; (B) male and female Cory's Shearwater breeding on Vila Islet; (C) adult Little Shearwater caught on Vila, Praia and Baixo Islets; (D) adult Band-rumped Storm-Petrel from hot and cools season populations caught in mistnets on Vila, Praia and Baixo Islets. Sample size beside points (A, B and C) or above months (D). Data from 1993 and 1994 breeding seasons.

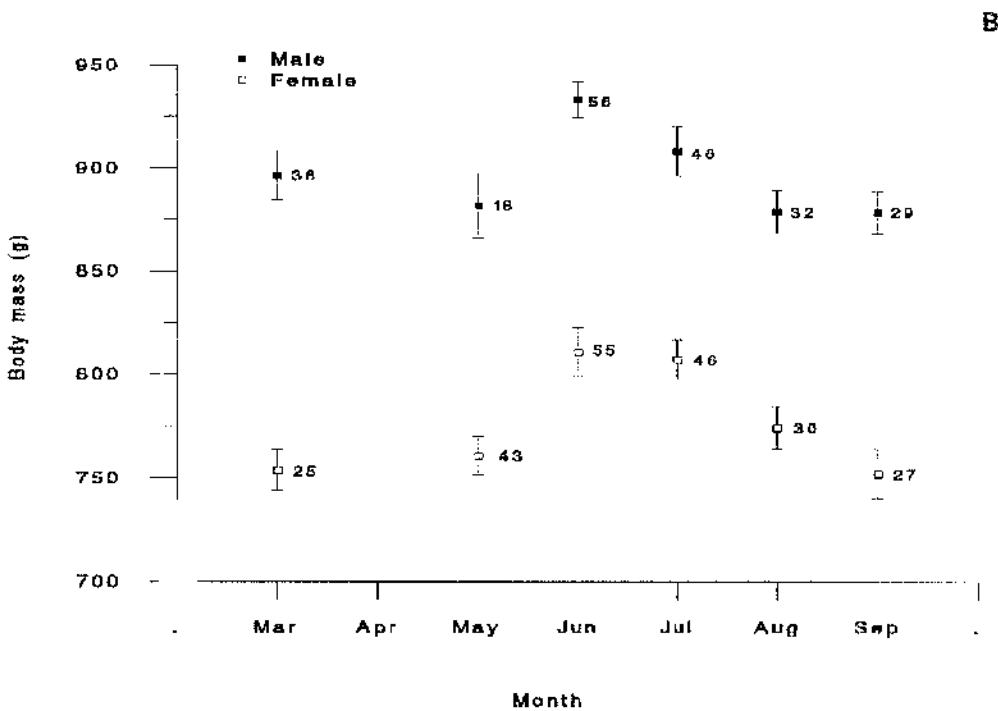
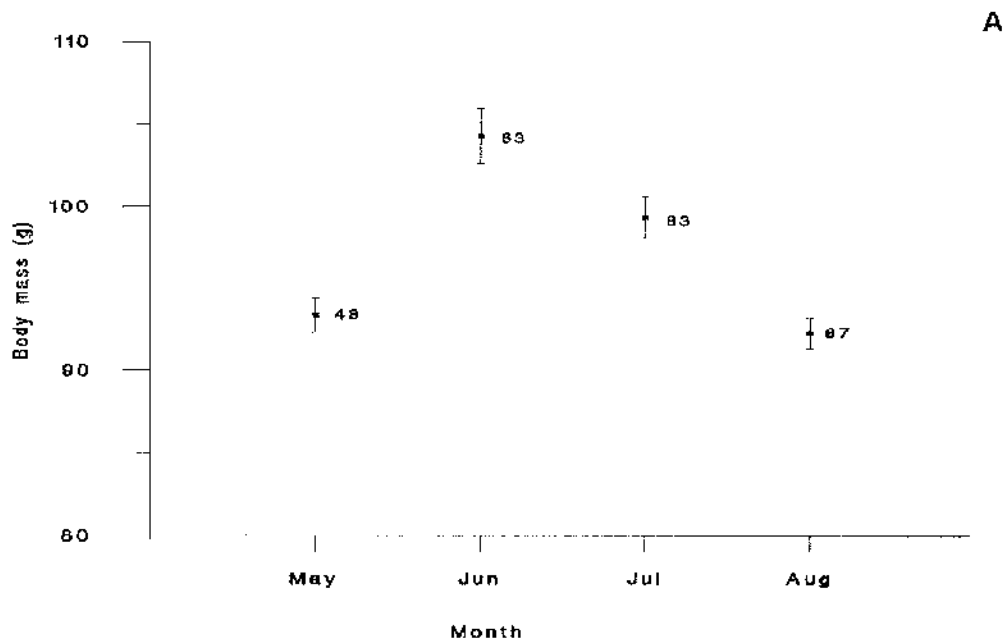


Fig. 2.2.2
(cont.)

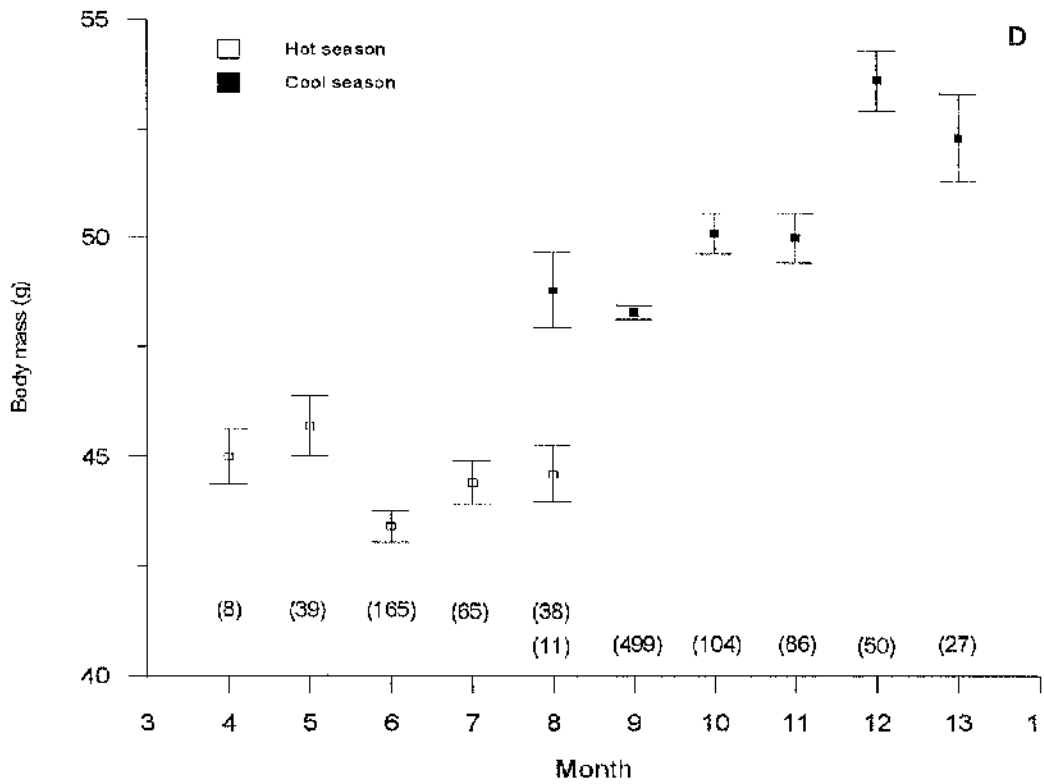
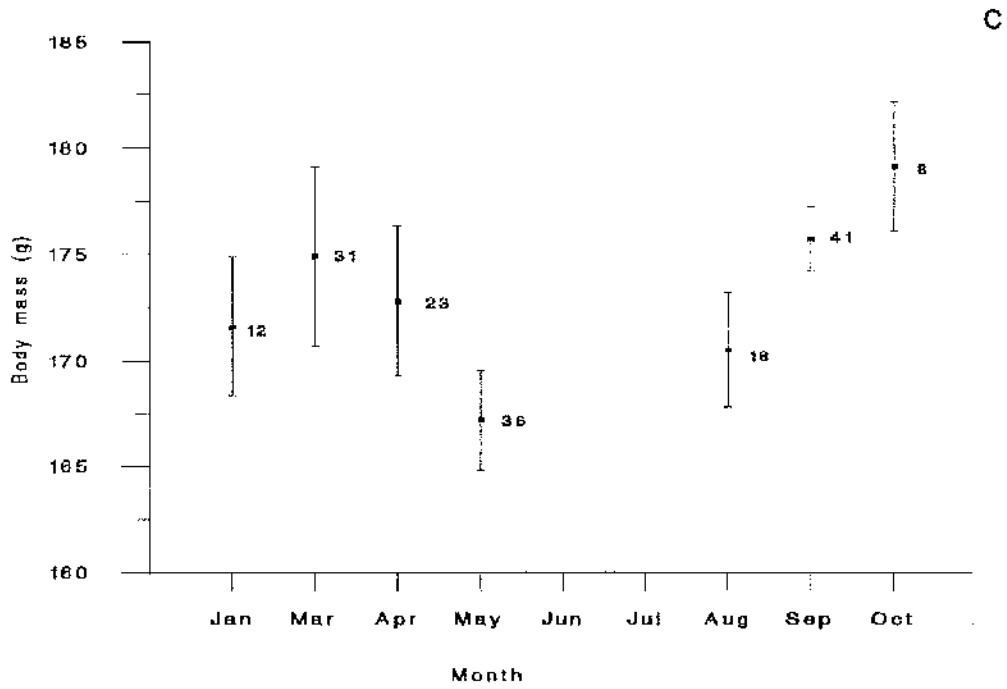


Fig. 2.2.3

Monthly proportion of brood patch scores 0-3, 4 and R in seabirds of the Azores: (A) Bulwer's Petrel (1993-94); (B) Little Shearwater (1993-95); (C) Band-rumped Storm-Petrel (1993-94). For details of scores see methods and for details on location see species accounts. Sample size below months. Data from 1993 and 1994 breeding seasons.

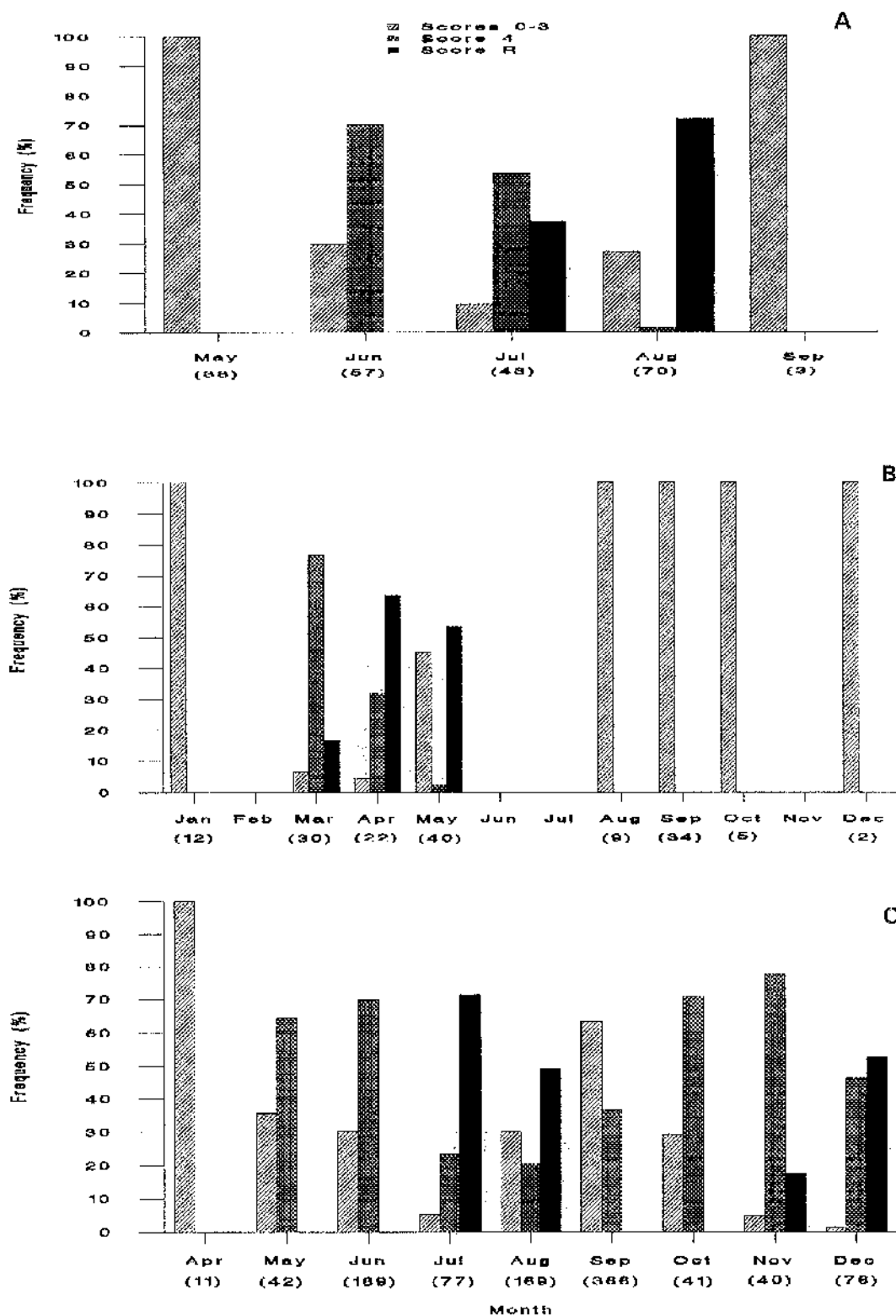


Fig. 2.2.4

Wing length at calendar date for all nestlings of various seabird species in the Azores: (A) Little Shearwater, Bulwer's Petrel and Band-rumped Storm-Petrel; (B) Cory's Shearwater. For details on location see species accounts. Data from 1993 and 1994 breeding seasons.

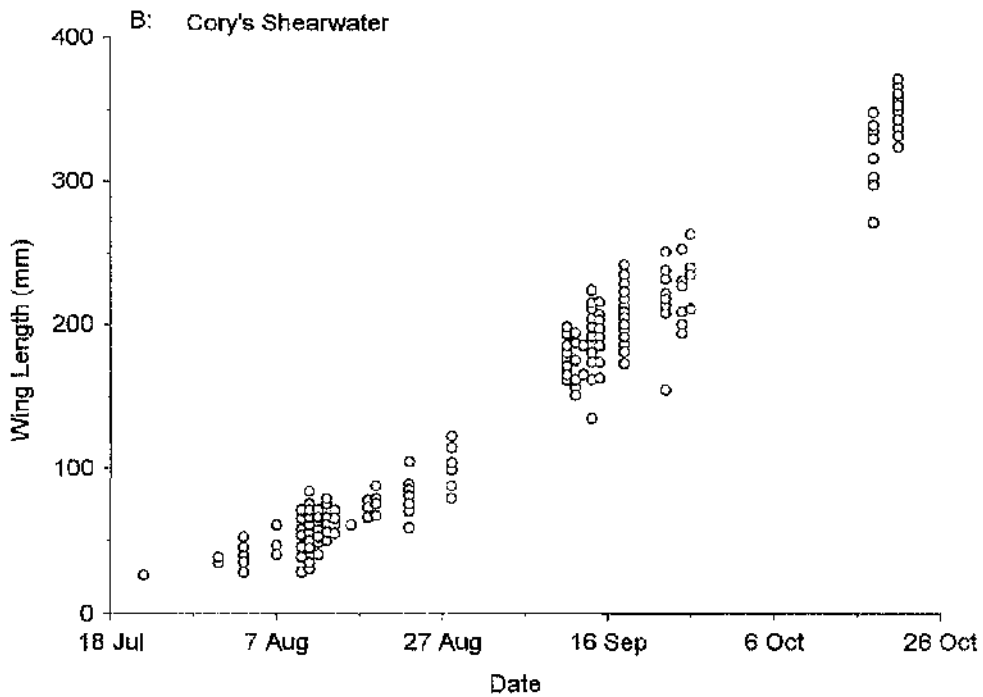
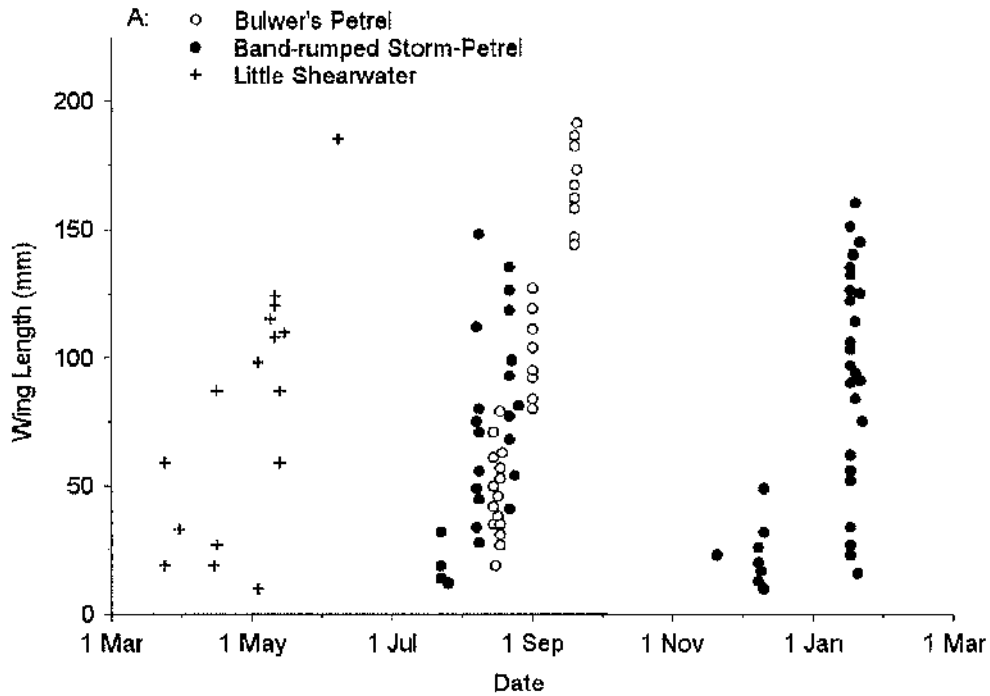
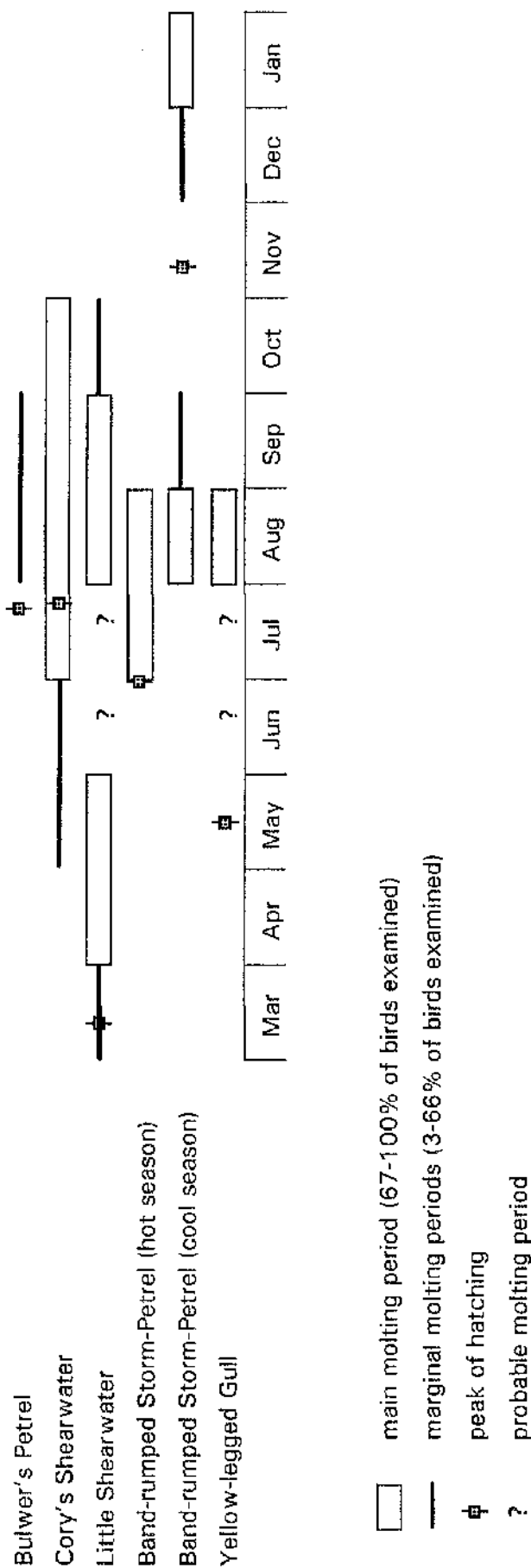


Fig. 2.2.5
General phenology of breast feather molt in some seabirds breeding in the Azores.



breeders, since they are molting primaries during August (Brown 1990) and breeders molt primaries later in September (Monteiro & Furness 1996). The main pelagic wintering area is off eastern South America (Mougin *et al.* 1988), where banded Azores birds about one year old were recovered (two cases) between 7° and 25°S in June and July.

There is evidence of population mixing with other Macaronesian archipelagos. Immature birds (less than three years) from the Azores and Salvages had been recovered together on the north-east coast of Brazil (this study, P. Lima pers. comm.). Also a bird banded as a nestling on 22 October 1985 at Salvages (30° 09'N, 15° 52'W) was attending a colony on Pico (Azores) at the age of 7.5 years.

Morphology. Measurements of breeding males and females (Table 2.2.1) and eggs (Table 2.2.2) from Vila Islet confirm the intermediate body size of Azorean birds (smaller on Berlenga and larger on Salvages; Granadeiro 1993) within the subspecies *borealis*. There is a highly significant sexual dimorphism in all characters (t-tests, $P < 0.0001$), as found in other populations of the species (Cramp 1977). The dimorphism is more pronounced in body mass (female average is 86.5% of that of male) and bill depth at nostril and gonys (89.0% and 89.7% of that of males, respectively). On average, estimated egg mass at laying is 12.0% of the female body mass. Average body mass of breeders on Vila Islet during 1994 varied significantly through the breeding season, both for males (one way ANOVA, $F_{5,211} = 4.28$, $P < 0.001$) and females (one way ANOVA, $F_{5,220} = 5.96$, $P < 0.001$) (Fig. 2.2.2B). The seasonal variation in mass showed a common temporal pattern for both sexes with lower values during the pre-laying period, an increase of about 7% during the incubation period and a return to the pre-laying level during chick rearing. This strongly suggests for both sexes that activities during the pre-laying period incur a higher energetic cost than during incubation. Average body masses during chick rearing are probably overestimated, as adults were generally weighed at arrival to the colony, i.e. before meal delivery to chicks.

Breeding. Adults arrive in colonies by late February, lay from late May to early June, eggs hatch in late July and young fledge from late October to early November (see Fig. 2.2.4B and text below). This phenology agrees closely within the Azores and with other Atlantic colonies (Mougin *et al.* 1991; Salvages: Zino *et al.* 1987; Berlenga: Granadeiro 1991). Breeders are very well synchronized in a rigidly fixed annual breeding cycle as indicated by the narrow vertical scatter of

nestling wing lengths across the breeding season (Fig. 2.2.4B) and observations made at Vila Islet.

Intra-specific competition for nest sites may be important, as suggested by high levels of daytime burrow attendance and territorial behavior early in the long three month pre-laying period. On 8 March 1995, most burrows were occupied at night and 23% of the monitored nest sites ($N=121$) had one or two adults during daytime. The incidence of birds in burrows in daytime increased to 38% if only the deepest burrows (>0.7 m, $N=24$) were considered. Fights to secure a burrow were observed with increasing frequency towards the laying period. The first copulations were observed as early as 12 April (six pairs). In 1994, 80% of eggs ($N=85$) were laid before 1 June, 19% between 1-7 June and 1% after 7 June. Thirty eggs had been laid before 7 June in open areas and in very exposed trial burrows, representing 10% of the estimated breeding population ($N=300$ pairs). By 17 July 1993, the earliest chick hatched and 27% ($N=63$ eggs) were starting. By 12 August 1994, all viable eggs had hatched and chicks averaged 57 mm wing length ($SD=10.5$, $N=70$) corresponding to an estimated age of 20 days (Granadeiro 1991). In 1994, the first fledgling was registered on 19 October ($N=70$ chicks). By 22 October 1993, 24% of 58 chicks had fledged. In 1994, hatching success was 76.6% ($N=94$ laid eggs) and fledging success was 97.2% ($N=72$ hatched chicks), giving an overall breeding success of 74.5%.

Molt. Breeders undergo a complete annual molt that overlaps to a great extent with the breeding season (Monteiro and Furness 1996). Primary renewal follows a simple outwards descending sequence, starts in September and ends early in the next breeding season. Renewal of rectrices is advanced but incomplete in March, suspended until August and concluded in most birds in September. Ventral surface body molt starts in early May and continues towards October (Fig. 2.2.5). Dorsal body molt follows similar topographical and temporal patterns to those of ventral body molt. The species is unique among long-distance migratory shearwaters in not delaying wing molt until winter quarters were gained (Monteiro and Furness 1996).

Diet and feeding. Diet comprises epipelagic and epi-mesopelagic fish (e.g. Scombrids, Snipe(Trumpet)fish *Macroramphosus scolopax*, Boarfish *Capros aper* and Belonids), ommastrephid squid, crustaceans and occasionally zooplankton (Martin 1986, Furness 1994, this study). Meals fed to one month old chicks averaged 60 g and were delivered at a frequency of 0.65 per adult per night (Klomp and Furness 1992).

Fish driven to surface and food scraps left by predators are caught by surface-seizing and also by shallow plunging, pursuit-plunging and pursuit-diving. Depth gauges (Burger and Wilson 1988) used on breeders on Vila in September 1993, showed that birds feed largely at the surface (mean maximum depth = 0.30 m \pm 0.34 SD, range = 0-1.4 m, N = 19). This shearwater feeds by day and possibly at night, often in association with underwater predators like dolphins (Martin 1986) and tuna (this study). The species is reported by local fishermen to reliably pinpoint feeding tuna. On moonlight nights adults feed their chicks less and tend to return to the nests later and this may be related to nocturnal food availability (Klomp and Furness 1992). This species consistently forages within well-defined physical patches, such as cold cores at frontal eddies and internal waves off eastern North America (Haney 1986, 1987, Haney and McGillivray 1985). Aggregations are regularly found in apparent association with upwelling waters at the Azores' shelf break (this study), at seamounts (B. Herbert, pers. comm.) and thermal fronts up to 300 km from the nearest colonies (F. Fatela, pers. comm.).

MANX SHEARWATER *Puffinus puffinus*

There are just two ancient breeding records for the archipelago (Bannerman and Bannerman 1966). It was extremely abundant in the archipelago at the onset of colonization in the 15th century but then declined dramatically being driven to near extinction nowadays (Monteiro *et al.* 1996). The last breeding record is from 1929, despite a few recent sightings at sea and inland (Monteiro *et al.* 1996). An individual without brood patch was caught in a burrow on Vila Islet on the night of 27 August 1994 (measurements in Table 2.2.1).

A bird ringed as a nestling on 26 August 1960 at Skokholm (UK) was recovered on Pico (Azores) in 25 April 1974 (Le Grand 1993).

LITTLE SHEARWATER *Puffinus assimilis baroli*

Movements. This is regarded as a comparatively sedentary species without long-distance migrations (Cramp 1977, Lee 1988). Although it breeds in winter, considerable numbers of single and pairing adults, including successful breeders, were captured at colonies on ground and in nest sites between breeding seasons, especially from August onwards. The presence of the species inland can be masked by the habit of ceasing vocal activity during moonlight. Summer at-sea

transects indicate a low density of one bird per 80 linear kilometers, always over pelagic water (Moore 1994).

Morphology. Morphometric data of adults (Table 2.2.1; wing and tail from non-molting birds only) and eggs (Table 2.2.2) from Vila, Baixo and Praia Islets suggest that Azores birds are overall slightly larger in body size than birds from Salvages (Robertson and James 1988). Estimated average egg mass at laying (see methods section) is 17.3% of the average adult body mass. Adult mass varied significantly across months (one way ANOVA, $F_{6,162} = 2.27$, $P < 0.05$), with a first peak at the end of the incubation period (March), then decreasing to a minimum at the end of the chick rearing period (May) to increase later from August to October when birds had finished breeding duties and molt of main tracts (Fig. 2.2.2C).

Breeding. Egg laying must occur from late January, though colonies were not visited during this period; chicks were present from mid March and fledged from mid to late May. Brood patch scores of adults from Vila, Praia and Baixo Islets indicate that breeding was advanced by March (Fig. 2.2.3B). Wing length of nestlings across the breeding season (Fig. 2.2.4A) indicate some asynchrony of breeding. This breeding phenology is in close agreement with that known from Salvages (Zino and Biscoito 1994). The numbers of lost eggs ($N=7$ and 15) and hatchlings ($N=8$ and 10) recorded on Vila during the 1993 and 1994 breeding seasons suggest a hatching success of 53 and 40%, respectively.

Molt. Primary renewal follows a simple outwards descending sequence. It starts in May, when most birds were renewing primaries 1 to 4 (14 out of 19), and is completed by the end of August (17 out of 19). Rectrix renewal is in progress in August. In October, January and March no primary or rectrix molt was observed. The frequency of birds in breast molt was nil in January and increased from 29% in March ($N=24$) to about 90% in May ($N=39$) and August ($N=18$), decreasing later to 40% in September ($N=43$) and 14% in October ($N=7$) (Fig. 2.2.5). This phenology matches closely with that described for the Salvages population (Jouanin 1964).

Diet and feeding. Handled birds regurgitated unidentified fish, squid beaks and an amorphous green mass probably due to bile staining. There is no information on feeding habits.

BAND-RUMPED STORM-PETREL *Oceanodroma castro*

Movements. Birds return to the breeding grounds on Graciosa by early April but on Santa Maria they were absent until early August. The later breeders leave colonies on Graciosa before early March, when on Santa Maria a few were still present but none recorded in late March. The species is regularly present off eastern North America from late May to mid August, with peak abundance in mid July (Lee 1984, Haney 1985, 1986), presumably including birds from the Azores.

Morphology. Measurements of adults (Table 2.2.1) and eggs (Table 2.2.2) from Vila, Baixo and Praia Islets fell into dichotomous groups corresponding to two seasonal populations: cool season and hot season (see breeding section). Differences in morphology between hot and cool season birds are highly significant in all mensural characters (t-tests, $P < 0.0001$) except wing and minimum tail length (t-tests, $P > 0.37$). Highly significant differences between seasonal populations were also found in egg length (t-test, $P < 0.0001$) but not in egg breadth (t-test, $P > 0.17$). Possible ecological adaptations underneath divergence were discussed elsewhere (Chapter 5). Measurements of the hot season population (Table 2.2.1) are slightly larger than those of birds from Salvages (Robertson and James 1988). Hot season birds also are significantly larger in wing, tail and tarsus (t-tests, $P < 0.0001$) than hot season birds from Desertas (Madeira, Monteiro unpubl. data) despite differences in nape, culmen, nostrils and gonys not being significant (t-tests, $P > 0.10$). Estimated average egg mass at laying is 21.8% and 20.9% of average adult body mass in the hot and cool season, respectively. Adult mass varied significantly across months (Fig. 2.2.2D) both for the hot season population (one way ANOVA, $F_{4,310} = 2.76$, $P < 0.03$) and the cool season population (Kruskal-Wallis test, $H_{5,777} = 73.83$, $P < 0.0001$). This may be related in part to a larger presence of the presumably lighter non-breeders (Furness and Baillie 1981) in months such as June and September-November.

Breeding. Evidence of the existence of two seasonal populations is given in Figures 2.2.3C and 2.2.4A (pooled data from Praia, Baixo and Vila Islets). Brood patch score R (indicative of hatching) occurs in two distinct periods about four months apart and the distribution of score 4 is bimodal, with semi-annual peaks (frequency $> 60\%$) in May-June and October-November, an interval of about 5 months. Exhaustive analysis of data on colony attendance, adult morphology, chick morphology and growth and recaptures of adults (Chapter 5) provided evidence of the existence on Graciosa (Baixo and Praia Islets) of two annual and

temporally segregated populations (hot and cool season). On Vila Islet only the cool season population is present. This phenology is in agreement with the most recent suggestions for the breeding cycle on Madeira and Salvages (Zino and Biscoito 1994). The numbers of lost eggs ($N=35$) and nestlings ($N=37$) recorded on Vila during the 1994-95 cool breeding season indicate a crude estimate of hatching success of 51%.

Molt. The primary and rectrix molt occurs away from the breeding grounds, except in a single individual observed in January on Vila renewing primary 1 and its wing coverts. The pattern of adult breast plumage molt differs between the seasonal populations (Fig. 2.2.5). More than 50% of hot season breeders initiate breast molt while in the colonies during July and August, i.e., shortly after the peak of hatching. Differently, 50% of the cool season breeders are in breast molt at arrival to the breeding grounds in August, reinitiate breast molt in December, but it only reaches an important level in January, i.e., about a month after peak of hatching.

Diet and feeding. Regurgitations from adults and nestlings contained lanternfish, shrimp and squid. Band-rumped Storm-Petrel probably feed mainly on Myctophids and other diel vertically migrating prey, as do other *Oceanodroma* species (Prince and Morgan 1987, Croxall *et al.* 1988). Important seasonal differences in diet between the hot and cool season populations are suggested by differences in their respective mercury burdens (Monteiro *et al.* 1995; Sub-chapter 8.2).

Dipping and pattering are likely the main feeding techniques as in other storm-petrels (Prince and Morgan 1987, Harrison 1985) and the possible proximate cause of missing feet or legs observed in 13 individuals among 954 inspected. Also feeds opportunistically on food scraps left by predators; exploited refuse during former whaling activities, from which derives the local name of 'blackbird of the whale'. Off eastern North America it appears to concentrate foraging within well-defined physical patches like cold cores at frontal eddies (Lee 1984, Haney 1986). Seen solitarily or in aggregations of up to a few dozens at seamounts off islands in the central group, with increasing numbers from July towards September (B. Herbert, pers. comm.).

YELLOW-LEGGED GULL *Larus cachinnans atlantis*

Movements. This is a resident and essentially coastal species although adults and immatures may be observed regularly feeding on seamounts 100 km from the islands (B. Herbert, pers. comm.).

Morphology. Morphometric data of adults (Table 2.2.1) and eggs (Table 2.2.2) from Faial and Graciosa are very similar to those of birds from populations of the subspecies *michaellis* in the northwest Iberian Peninsula, which in turn are smaller than birds from Mediterranean populations of that subspecies (Carrera *et al.* 1987, Cramp 1983). The average clutch (see below) represents 21.2% of average adult body mass.

Breeding. Pairing and territorial behavior were observed in early March. Laying starts in April and hatching in May with most chicks fledged by late July. By 31 March 1994, only nest scrapes were present on Cabras Islets (Terceira) and by 16 April 1993 just three nests at Baixo Islet had eggs. Clutch size averaged 2.40 eggs (SD=0.66, N=231) on 17 May 1993 at Baixo Islet. By this date, hatching had started in 7% of the nests and by 20 July most chicks had fledged. At Lagoa do Fogo (S. Miguel), in 1976, similar phenology and a mean clutch size of 2.36 eggs (N=55) and hatching success of 83% (N=130) were noted (Silva 1977).

Molt. Primary 10 was growing or completed by mid-September 1993 as inferred by feathers dropped in breeding colonies. Streaked heads were evident in some pairs observed on territories in late March. Breast feather molt was observed in all 8 adults examined in August 1994 (Fig. 2.2.5).

Diet and feeding. Feeds opportunistically on several prey. Fish is present in most pellets examined on Baixo Islet (this study) and Topo Islet (S. Jorge; Hamer *et al.* 1994). On Topo, most otoliths were of mesopelagic fish that possibly have been made available to the gulls by the activities of tuna (Hamer *et al.* 1994). Goose-barnacles (*Lepas* sp.) and rats were present in pellets examined on Baixo (this study), Topo (Hamer *et al.* 1994) and Álvaro Rodrigues Islets (Flores; Hamer *et al.* 1989). Gulls breeding on these colonies also feed to a undetermined extent on rubbish tips. Pellets with bird remains, mostly Band-rumped Storm-Petrel and some Little Shearwater, were found in a few territories on Baixo Islet, suggesting specialization on seabirds by some individuals. Juveniles are regularly seen in flocks with up to a hundred birds during July and August feeding in waters over seamounts off the islands in the central group (B. Herbert, pers. comm.).

COMMON TERN *Sterna hirundo*

Movements. Normally birds arrive firstly at colonies in the western group (Flores: 20-25 March), followed by the central (Faial: 10-15 April) and eastern groups (Sta. Maria: 25-30 April). This interval between arrivals at Flores and Sta. Maria is about 30-40 days. During August, large flocks of adults and their young concentrate in harbors and sheltered bays throughout the archipelago and by late September most had migrated, apparently to wintering grounds on the west African coast (del Nevo, pers. obs.). Flocks of up to 200 birds may roost in Azorean harbors as late as early November, possibly prior to a late migration since terns were never observed over winter.

A bird ringed as a immature on 3 July 1956 at Plymouth (Massachusetts, USA) was recovered on Sta. Maria (Azores) in October 1964 (Le Grand 1993).

Morphology. Morphometric data of breeding adults from Sta. Maria, Graciosa and Flores (Table 2.2.1) indicate an overall larger size compared to birds from continental Europe (Cramp 1985) and eastern North America (Safina *et al.* 1990). The average clutch (see Table 2.2.2 and below) represents 37.6% of average adult body mass.

Breeding. Egg laying occurs from early May to mid July, the peak of laying being mid May for Flores, late May-early June for Graciosa and mid June for Sta. Maria. Clutch size averaged 2.60 eggs (SD=0.40, N=176; Vila, 1990). In 1990, hatching success averaged 76% with no significant differences among five colonies (Ramos and del Nevo, in press).

Molt. Primary and rectrix renewal is in progress or completed by mid August (a month earlier than total colony abandonment) as inferred by feathers dropped in breeding colonies.

Diet and feeding. Feeds opportunistically on a variety of small and juvenile fish. Diet composition varies considerably between years and colonies. Pellets collected at colonies in the three groups during 1994 contained mainly Trumpetfish and showed an overall geographical homogeneity (Granadeiro *et al.* 1995). Mesopelagic (lantern)fish occurred in 15% of the pellets. In June 1992, at a time of presumed low food availability, large numbers of Common Tern hatchlings (less than five days) were found starving at Vila Islet where Roseate Tern chicks were being fed normally. Such observations suggest annual variations in food supply and major differences in the feeding ecology of the two tern species.

ROSEATE TERN *Sterna dougalli*

Movements. The patterns of arrival in the Azores and departure to the post-breeding migration are identical to that described above for Common Tern. By mid October 1991, color-banded adults from Santa Maria were observed in the company of adults from other European colonies on the wintering grounds at the Ghanaian coast (west Africa; del Nevo *et al.* 1993), where they remain until the end of December (del Nevo, pers. obs.). Movements from January to March are virtually unknown. The earliest arrival at colonies in the Azores western islands, i.e. the most distant from west Africa and with rougher atmospheric and sea conditions at the time, is intriguing and raises the possibility that birds return (possibly together with Common Tern) from the western Atlantic. This is supported by early spring observations of tern flocks flying towards the Azores along the routes of sailing boats coming from the West Indies and carried by the prevalent west trade winds. In March 1993, a flock of light terns with a single dark tern (possibly Sooty Tern) was observed at about a 1,000 km southwest of Flores (O. Kniess, pers. comm.).

Morphology. Morphometric data of breeding adults from Santa Maria, Graciosa and Flores (Table 2.2.1) indicate a similar size to birds from continental Europe and north-east USA (Cramp 1985, Nisbet 1981). The average clutch (see Table 2.2.2 and below) represents 16.7-27.2% of average adult body mass.

Breeding. Egg laying occurs from late April to mid July, the peak of egg laying being early May for Flores, late May for Graciosa and early June for Sta. Maria. In mixed colonies tends to lay about a week to ten days earlier than Common Tern. Typically, clutches average 1.10 eggs (SD=0.59, N=72; Vila 1990), with annual and inter-colony variations and may reach 1.80 (SD=0.38, N=70) as on Baixa do Moinho (Flores) in 1992. Clutch size in Azores colonies is identical to other sub-tropical colonies but smaller than in more temperate areas (Cramp 1985, Nisbet 1981). In 1990, hatching success averaged 85% without significant differences among seven colonies (Ramos and del Nevo, in press).

Molt. Primary and rectrix renewal is in progress or completed by mid August (a month earlier than total colony abandonment) as inferred by feathers dropped in breeding colonies.

Diet and feeding. The species feeds on a variety of small and juvenile fish, including Saurids, Belonids, Trumpetfish, Blackspot sea-bream *Pagellus bogaraveo* and lanternfish (e.g. *Electrona rissoi*, *Myctophum punctatum*). Diet in the Azores is

more diverse than in northeast USA, where it feeds mainly on Sandeel *Ammodytes americana* (Safina *et al.* 1990).

2.2.4. DISCUSSION

The partial isolation of the Azores seabird populations in the North Atlantic enhances opportunities for divergence in morphology, especially in resident species like the Yellow-legged Gull and Little Shearwater and also in all highly phylopatric Procellariiformes (Warham 1990). Measurements of the smaller Procellariiformes indicate a slight tendency to larger body size compared to southern Macaronesian allopatric populations (e.g., Madeira and Salvages), but the inverse was observed for the Cory's Shearwater. Measurements of Yellow-legged Gull and Roseate Tern were similar to those of other North Atlantic populations, but Common Terns in the Azores are slightly but consistently larger in all characters than in eastern and western North Atlantic populations. Clearly, this theme of geographical variation and reproductive isolation warrants further research.

The timing of seabird breeding cycles correlates with and may be controlled by food availability, mainly for the young (Ashmole 1971, Harris 1969, Harrison *et al.* 1985), although competition between congeneric species may be operating (Croxall and Prince 1980, Jouventin *et al.* 1988, Ridoux 1994). The Azores seabirds exhibit fixed predictable annual cycles as expected in the subtropics. Most species feed their young during spring and summer, which apparently coincide with the period of maximum food availability but some small Procellariiformes breed largely during winter. While the Band-rumped Storm-Petrel appears to be adapted for nocturnal feeding, the winter breeding Little Shearwater may be outcompeted for nesting sites during spring and summer by larger shearwaters with similar nesting requirements. Interestingly, the chick rearing periods of Procellariiformes with apparently similar ecological niches do not overlap, either for the three shearwaters (Little, Manx and Cory's) or the small nocturnal-feeders (Bulwer's Petrel and cool season (main) population of Band-rumped Storm-Petrel). This indicates possible ecological segregation related to use of breeding habitat and partitioning of food resources. The breeding phenology of Procellariiformes shows an overall similarity among the Azores (this study), Madeira and Salvages (Zino and Biscoito 1994), Canary Islands (Cramp 1977) and Berlenga (Granadeiro 1991, pers. comm.), which in turn differ with the Cape

Verde Islands (Cramp 1977, Hazevoet 1995). This suggests little variation in oceanographic conditions among the first group of archipelagos and greater variation compared to the Cape Verde Islands. The ecological niches in seabird assemblages from the Macaronesian islands are still poorly understood and warrant further characterization at the temporal, trophic and spatial levels.

Because small Procellariiformes are now restricted to a few islets and attend their colonies for long periods, inter-specific competition for nest sites results in a large percentage of nest sites shared between species (Monteiro *et al.* 1996). This might reflect negatively on their breeding success. Intra-specific competition for nest sites is important among Cory's Shearwater (Monteiro *et al.* 1996) and density-dependent constraints on crowded colonies, forcing birds to time-share nest sites, is a possible reason for the evolution of Band-rumped Storm-Petrel hot season and cool season populations (Chapter 5). The importance of nest site maintenance and defense is emphasized by an overall poor body condition of adults (as indicated by body mass) in the pre-laying period observed in species with high nest-site tenacity (e.g., Bulwer's Petrel: Mougin 1990; Cory's Shearwater: Mougin *et al.* 1987). It is important to identify burrow characteristics that correlate with hatching success and establish the importance of competition for burrows in multispecific colonies.

The diet of most seabirds and the structure of the local marine foodweb are poorly known. Nevertheless, the Azores seabird assemblage shows differentiation in feeding ecology similar to that known in the same or related species elsewhere in the tropics and subtropics (e.g. Ashmole and Ashmole 1967, Ainley 1977, Harrison *et al.* 1985, Safina 1990). Most species feed opportunistically on a wide variety of shoaling fish and squid. Bulwer's Petrel and Band-rumped Storm-Petrel are adapted for nocturnal feeding exploiting vertically migrating mesopelagic organisms. The Cory's Shearwater feed often in association with marine predators (dolphins, tuna and other fish) that drive potential prey to the surface. Such associations may be formed deliberately (Martin 1986), with the result that the foraging efficiency of the species may depend on healthy populations of underwater predators. The striking occurrence of mesopelagic prey in the diet of daytime feeding species, like the gull and terns, has been attributed to association with predators (Hamer *et al.* 1994). Seamounts with associated upwellings are preferred summer foraging areas for some seabirds, especially for Cory's Shearwater, Yellow-legged gull and Band-rumped Storm-Petrel. This is explained by recent studies showing that oceanographic mechanisms play a major role in

structuring the marine habitats of seabirds, with physical features (e.g. internal waves, eddies, fronts) localizing prey and, in turn, attracting seabirds (Haney 1986, 1987). The role of feeding associations and oceanographic features in determining prey distribution and availability and their relation to Azores seabird ecology deserve further study.

2.2.5. LITERATURE CITED

- Ainley, D.G. 1977. Feeding methods in seabirds: a comparison of polar and tropical nesting communities in the eastern Pacific Ocean. Pages 668-685 in *Adaptations within Antarctic ecosystems* (G.A Llano, Ed.). Smithsonian Institution Press, Washington, D.C.
- Ashmole, N.P. and M.J. Ashmole. 1967. Comparative feeding ecology of seabirds of a tropical oceanic island. Bulletin Peabody Museum Natural History No. 24. Yale University, Newtawen, Connecticut.
- Ashmole, N.P. 1971. Seabird ecology and the marine environment. Pages 223-286 in *Avian Biology*, vol. I (D.S. Farner and J.R. King, Eds.). Academic Press, New York.
- Bannerman, D. and W.M. Bannerman. 1966. Birds of the Atlantic Islands, vol. III, A history of the birds of the Azores. Oliver and Boyd, Edinburgh.
- Bibby, C.J. and A.J. del Nevo. 1991. A first record of *Pterodroma feae* from the Azores. Bulletin British Ornithologists Club 111:183-186.
- Brown, R.G.B. 1990. The wing-moult of Cory's Shearwater, *Calonectris diomedea*, off Nova Scotia. Canadian Field Naturalist 104:306-307.
- Burger, A.E. and R.P. Wilson. 1988. Capillary-tube depth gauges for diving animals: an assessment of their accuracy and applicability. Journal Field Ornithology 59:345-354.
- Carrera, E., J. Trias, A. Bermejo, E. de Juana, and J. Varela. 1987. Etude biométrique des populations ibériques et nord-africaine du Goéland leucophée *Larus cachinnans*. L'Oiseau et Revue Française Ornithologie 57:32-38.
- Cramp, S. (Ed.) 1977. Handbook of the birds of Europe, the Middle East and North Africa: the birds of the Western Palearctic, vol I. Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- Cramp, S. (Ed.) 1983. Handbook of the birds of Europe, the Middle East and North Africa: the birds of the Western Palearctic, vol III. Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- Cramp, S. (Ed.) 1985. Handbook of the birds of Europe, the Middle East and North Africa: the birds of the Western Palearctic, vol IV. Oxford University Press, Oxford.

- Croxall, J. P. and P.A. Prince. 1980. Food, feeding ecology and ecological segregation of seabirds at South Georgia. *Biological Journal Linnean Society* 14:103-131.
- Croxall, J.P., H.J. Hill, R. Lidstone-Scott, M.J. O'Connell and P.A. Prince. 1988. Food and feeding ecology of Wilson's Storm-Petrel *Oceanites oceanicus* at South Georgia. *Journal Zoology (London)* 216:83-102.
- del Nevo, A.J., E.K. Dunn, F.M. Medeiros, G. Le Grand, P. Akers, M.I. Avery and L.R. Monteiro. 1993. The status of Roseate Terns *Sterna dougallii* and Common Terns *Sterna hirundo* in the Azores. *Seabird* 15:30-37.
- Dunn, E.K. 1989. Azores tern survey 1984. Report to the Royal Society for the Protection of Birds, Sandy (unpublished).
- Furness, R.W. 1994. An estimate of the quantity of squid consumed by seabirds in the eastern North Atlantic and adjoining seas. *Fisheries Research* 21:165-177.
- Furness, R.W. and S.R. Baillie. 1981. Factors affecting capture rate and biometrics of Storm-Petrels on St Kilda. *Ringling and Migration* 3:137-148.
- Furness, R.W. and L.R. Monteiro. 1955. Red-billed tropic bird *Phaethon aethereus* in the Azores: first breeding record for Europe. *Bulletin British Ornithologists Club* 115:6-8.
- Granadeiro, J.P. 1991. The breeding biology of Cory's Shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis* on Berlenga Island, Portugal. *Seabird* 13:30-39.
- Granadeiro, J.P. 1993. Variation in measurements of Cory's Shearwater between populations and sexing by discriminant analysis. *Ringling and Migration* 14:103-112.
- Granadeiro, J.P., L.R. Monteiro, R.W. Furness and M.C. Silva. 1995. The food of Common Terns *Sterna hirundo* in the Azores. Page 24 in *Abstracts of the 5th International Seabird Group Conference, Glasgow, 24-26 March 1995*.
- Hamer, K.C., I. Baber, R.W. Furness, N.I. Klomp, S.A. Lewis, F.M. Stewart, D.R. Thompson and B. Zonfrillo. 1989. Ecology and Conservation of Azorean Seabirds. Report of the 1989 Glasgow University Expedition to the Azores Islands. University of Glasgow, Glasgow.
- Hamer, K.C., D.R. Thompson, A.J. Rundle, S.A. Lewis and F.M. Stewart. 1994. Mesopelagic fish eaten by Yellow-legged herring gulls in the Azores. *Seabird* 16:30-33.
- Haney, J.C. 1985. Band-rumped Storm-Petrel occurrences in relation to upwelling off the coast of the south-eastern United States. *Wilson Bulletin* 97:543-547.
- Haney, J.C. 1986. Seabird segregation at Gulf Stream frontal eddies. *Marine Ecology Progress Series* 28:279-285.
- Haney, J.C. 1987. Ocean internal waves as sources of small-scale patchiness in seabird distribution on the Blake Plateau. *Auk* 104:129-133.

- Haney, J.C. and P.A. McGillivray. 1985. Aggregations of Cory's Shearwaters (*Calonectris diomedea*) at Gulf Stream fronts. *Wilson Bulletin* 97:191-200.
- Harris, M.P. 1969. Breeding seasons of sea-birds in the Galapagos Islands. *Journal Zoology (London)* 159:145-165.
- Harrison, C.S., T.S. Hida and M.P. Seki. 1985. Hawaiian seabird feeding ecology. *Wildlife Monographs* 85:1-71.
- Hazevoet, C.J. 1995. The birds of the Cape Verde Islands. B.O.U. Check-list No. 13. British Ornithologist's Union, Tring.
- Imber, M.J. 1973. The food of Grey-faced Petrels (*Pterodroma macroptera gouldii* (Hutton)), with special reference to diurnal vertical migration of their prey. *Journal Animal Ecology* 42:645-662.
- Jouanin, C. 1964. Le comportement en Juillet des petits *Puffinus assimilis baroli* (Bonaparte) de L'Île Selvagem Grande. *Boletim Museu Municipal do Funchal* 18:141-157.
- Jouventin, P., V. Ridoux, J.C. Stahl and H. Weimerskirch. 1988. La ségrégation écologique des pétrels des Îles Crozet. *Revue Ecologie (Terre Vie)* 43:357-366.
- Klomp, N.I. and R.W. Furness. 1992. Patterns of chick feeding in Cory's Shearwater and the association with ambient light. *Colonial Waterbirds* 15:95-102.
- Lee, D.S. 1984. Petrels and Storm-Petrels in North Carolina's offshore waters: including species previously unrecorded for North America. *American Birds* 38:151-163.
- Lee, D.S. 1988. The Little Shearwater (*Puffinus assimilis*) in the western North Atlantic. *American Birds* 42:213-220.
- Le Grand, G. 1993. Recherches sur l'écologie des vertébrés terrestres de l'archipel des Açores. Thèse de Doctorate de l'École Pratique de Hautes Études, University of Montpellier.
- Le Grand, G., K. Emmerson and A. Martin. 1984. The status and conservation of seabirds in the Macaronesian islands. Pages 377-391 in *Status and conservation of the world's seabirds* (J.P. Croxall, P.H.G. Evans and R.W. Schreiber, Eds.). ICBP Technical Publication No. 2. International Council for Bird Preservation, Cambridge.
- Martin, A.R. 1986. Feeding association between dolphins and Shearwaters around the Azores islands. *Canadian Journal Zoology* 64:1372-1374.
- Martins, J.A. 1984. Áreas potenciais de pesca na sub-área 3 da Z.E.E. Relatório da IV Semana das Pescas dos Açores 4:49-58.
- Monteiro, L.R. and R.W. Furness. 1995. Fea's Petrel *Pterodroma feae* in the Azores. *Bulletin British Ornithologists Club* 115:9-14.
- Monteiro, L.R. and R.W. Furness. 1996. Molt of Cory's Shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis* during the breeding season. *Condor* (in press).

- Monteiro, L. R., R.W. Furness and A.J. del Nevo. 1995. Mercury levels in seabirds from the Azores, mid-North Atlantic. *Archives Environmental Contamination Toxicology* 28:304-309.
- Monteiro, L.R., J.A. Ramos and R.W. Furness. 1996. Past and present status and conservation of the seabirds breeding in the Azores archipelago. *Biological Conservation* (in press).
- Moore, C.C. 1994. Pelagic seabird transects through Azorean waters, autumn 1990-1992. *Arquipélago (Life Sciences)* 12A:111-116.
- Mougin J.L. 1990. La fidélité au partenaire et au nid chez le Pétrel de Bulwer *Bulweria bulwerii* de l'Île Selvagem Grande (30°09'N, 15°52'W). *L'Oiseau et Revue Française Ornithologie* 60:224-232.
- Mougin, J.L., B. Despin, C. Jouanin and F. Roux. 1987. La fidélité au partenaire et au nid chez le Puffin cendré *Calonectris diomedea borealis* de l'Île Selvagem Grande. *Le Gerfaut* 77:353-369.
- Mougin, J.L., C. Jouanin, F. Roux. 1988. Les migrations du Puffin cendré *Calonectris diomedea*. *L'Oiseau et Revue Française Ornithologie* 58:303-318.
- Mougin, J.L., C. Jouanin and F. Roux. 1991. Le puffin Cendré *Calonectris diomedea* de Flores (archipel des Açores). *L'Oiseau et Revue Française Ornithologie* 61:54-62.
- Mougin, J.L., C. Jouanin, F. Roux. 1992. Chronologie de la reproduction chez le Pétrel de Bulwer *Bulweria bulwerii* (Jardine et Selby). *L'Oiseau et Revue Française Ornithologie* 62:52-71.
- Nisbet, I.C.T. 1981. Biological characteristics of Roseate Tern *Sterna dougallii*. Unpublished Report to the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service Office of Endangered Species.
- Prince, P.A. and R.A. Morgan. 1987. Diet and feeding ecology of Procellariiforms. Pages 135-171 in *Seabirds Feeding Ecology and Role in the Marine Ecosystems* (J.P. Croxall, Ed.). Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.
- Pulich, W. 1982. Documentation and status of Cory's Shearwater in the western Gulf of Mexico. *Wilson Bulletin* 94:381-385.
- Ramos, J.A. and A.J. del Nevo. In press. Nest site selection by Roseate and Common Terns in the Azores. *Auk*.
- Ridoux, V. 1994. The diets and dietary segregation of seabirds at the subAntarctic Crozet Islands. *Marine Ornithology* 22:1-192.
- Robertson, H.A. and P.C. James. 1988. Morphology and egg measurements of seabirds breeding on Great Salvage Island, North Atlantic. *Bulletin British Ornithologists Club* 108:79-87.
- Safina, C. 1990. Foraging habitat portioning in Roseate and Common terns. *Auk* 107:351-358.

- Safina, C., R.H. Wagner, D.A. Witting and K.J. Smith. 1990. Prey delivered to Roseate and Common Tern chicks; composition and temporal variability. *Journal Field Ornithology* 61:331-338.
- Santos, R.S., S.J. Hawkins, L.R. Monteiro, M. Alves and E.J. Isidro. 1995. Marine research, resources and conservation in the Azores. *Aquatic Conservation: Marine and Freshwater Ecosystems* 5:311-354.
- Silva, A.M. 1977. Algumas observações sobre a nidificação da Gaivota (*Larus argentatus atlantis*) na Lagoa do Fogo. *Estudos Experiências Divulgação* No. 6. Circunscrição Florestal de Ponta Delgada, Ponta Delgada.
- Stonehouse, B. 1966. Egg volumes from linear dimensions. *Emu* 65:227-228.
- van Oordt, G.J. and J.P. Kruijt. 1953. On the pelagic distribution of some Procellariiformes in the Atlantic and southern oceans. *Ibis* 95:615-638.
- Zar, J.H. 1984. *Biostatistical Analysis* (2nd edition). Prentice-Hall International, New Jersey.
- Zino, P.A., F. Zino, T. Maul and J.M. Biscoito. 1987. The laying, incubation and fledging periods of Cory's Shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis* on Selvagem Grande in 1984. *Ibis* 129: 393-398.
- Zino, F. and M. Biscoito. 1994. Breeding seabirds in the Madeira Archipelago. Pages 171-185 in *Seabirds on Islands, Threat Case Studies and Action Plans* (D.N. Nettleship, J. Burger and M. Gochfeld, Eds.). BirdLife Conservation Series No. 1. BirdLife International, Cambridge.
- Zonfrillo, B. 1986. Diet of Bulwer's Petrel *Bulweria bulwerii* in the Madeiran Archipelago. *Ibis* 128: 570-572.
- Warham, J. 1990. *The Petrels, Their Ecology and Breeding Systems*. Academic Press, London.

CHAPTER 3

SEABIRDS AS MONITORS OF MERCURY IN THE MARINE ENVIRONMENT*

* Published as:

Monteiro LR, Furness RW (1995) Seabirds as monitors of mercury in the marine environment. *Water Air and Soil Pollution* 80:851-870

CONTENTS

3.1. INTRODUCTION.....	68
3.2. MERCURY AND THE MARINE ENVIRONMENT.....	68
3.3. MERCURY IN SEABIRDS	70
3.3.1. Dynamics: uptake, body distribution and elimination.....	70
3.3.2. Accumulation, chemical form and toxicity.....	72
3.3.3. Concentrations in tissues and their interrelationships.....	74
3.3.4. Factors causing variability of mercury concentrations.....	75
3.3.4.1. Inter-specific factors.....	75
3.3.4.2. Intra-specific factors.....	76
3.4. SEABIRDS AS MONITORS	80
3.4.1. Suitability	80
3.4.2. Dose-response relationships	81
3.4.3. Choice of species	81
3.4.4. Choice of monitoring unit	82
3.4.4.1. Internal tissues.....	83
3.4.4.2. Blood	83
3.4.4.3. Eggs	83
3.4.4.4. Feathers.....	84
3.4.4.5. Chicks.....	85
3.4.5. Current evidence for environmental change.....	85
3.4.5.1. Geographical variations	86
3.4.5.2. Historical changes	87
3.5. REFERENCES	89

3.1. INTRODUCTION

Widespread mercury contamination of marine ecosystems has been demonstrated in recent years (Slemr and Langer, 1992; Thompson et al., 1992a). The oceans play a major role in the global cycle of mercury (Fitzgerald, 1986) and marine fish are the most critical pathway of exposure to mercury in human populations (Clarkson, 1990). Monitoring mercury contamination in the marine environment is thus a priority. The use of biomonitors has featured prominently in this respect (Phillips, 1980). In recent years, a considerable effort has been made to obtain a better understanding of the mercury dynamics in seabirds (Braune and Gaskin, 1987; Burger et al., 1992a; Furness et al., 1986; Thompson, 1990) providing a good basis for their use as monitors of geographical, temporal and global patterns of mercury contamination in marine ecosystems.

In this paper we review and update the current knowledge of mercury in seabirds and draw attention to aspects to be considered in designing biomonitoring programs for mercury using seabird tissues. It is organized in three sections: mercury as a marine pollutant, mercury dynamics and variability in seabirds and the use of seabirds as biomonitors.

3.2. MERCURY AND THE MARINE ENVIRONMENT

EXPOSURE AND TOXICITY. The main concern regarding environmental health risks of mercury is associated with the high consumption of aquatic organisms (particularly fish) with elevated levels of methylmercury (the most toxic form) (Stern, 1993). Methylmercury intoxication is characterized by effects on the central nervous system, especially sensory, visual, and auditory functions and those concerned with co-ordination (WHO, 1990).

There is lack of data on effects of mercury in wildlife. Although seabirds were among the first victims of the Minamata incident in Japan, unfortunately this and similar opportunities have not resulted in comprehensive studies of mercury toxicity (Fimreite, 1979). Mercury levels in tissues of marine vertebrates, especially birds and mammals, are frequently high (Thompson, 1990) and above the thresholds for toxic effects in humans. Despite reproductive impairments under controlled exposure conditions reported in the bird literature (Scheuhammer, 1987) there is little evidence of toxicity at the levels observed in wild populations. Some

studies suggest that this results from detoxification mechanisms developed by marine vertebrates (Thompson and Furness, 1989a).

ENVIRONMENTAL CYCLING. Inorganic mercury is efficiently biotransformed into methylmercury in several compartments of the aquatic environment, including sediments (Beijer and Jernelöv, 1979) and the water column (Topping and Davies, 1981). The detection of increased concentrations of methylmercury in oceanic waters below the thermocline (>200 m) indicates *in situ* production of methylmercury in the open ocean (Mason and Fitzgerald, 1990) and therefore higher availability and enhanced bioaccumulation of mercury by organisms in such low oxygen environments. Mercury is also the only metal that is consistently biomagnified through the food chain. This suggests that relatively minor perturbations of key portions of the cycle (e.g. atmospheric deposition and bioaccumulation by fish) could result in major changes in the exposure to, or uptake by, sensitive human or wildlife populations even in remote areas (Lindberg, 1987).

Mercury emissions, both natural and anthropogenic, are dominated by losses of vapor forms to the atmosphere. These forms have a relatively long residence time, conducive to long range transport (Lindqvist, 1991) and this results in truly global dispersion of mercury (Lindberg, 1987). The current anthropogenic emissions of mercury to the atmosphere exceed direct releases to surface waters by more than an order of magnitude (Nriagu and Pacyna, 1988) and are considered to be of the same order of magnitude as atmospheric emissions from natural processes (Lindqvist, 1991). The oceans have a major role in global atmospheric emissions, contributing about 77% of the total present natural emissions (Lindqvist, 1991).

Man-induced mobilization of mercury into the biosphere has increased by two or three times between 1900 and 1970 (Andren and Nriagu, 1979) and atmospheric concentrations over the Atlantic Ocean continued to increase at a rate over 1% per year during the 80s (Slømr and Langer, 1992). Presently, the global atmospheric load of mercury is considered to be stabilizing (Lindberg, 1987) and the major concerns focus on changes in the general chemistry of the atmosphere (e.g. enrichment in oxidants and acidification) which can somehow enhance mercury deposition and thus have a significant effect on the global cycle.

MONITORING. The human and environmental health risks of mercury coupled with the subtlety of mercury's early toxic effects suggest the need for careful monitoring of key parts of its biogeochemical cycle. Current monitoring covers almost only continental coastal areas but more effort should be directed to the open ocean in the future. Considering the existence of long-range atmospheric transport and deposition of mercury it is expected that potential large-scale and global increases in environmental mercury will be easier to detect in remote oceanic regions than closer to the continents.

Monitoring may rely upon the quantification of mercury in abiotic (air, water, sediment) and biotic (living organisms) compartments of marine ecosystems. Because mercury bioaccumulates in marine organisms (the concentration in the animal body increases to a high dynamic equilibrium or even increases throughout the life of the animal) and it bioamplifies in the food chain (predators accumulate higher tissue concentrations than their food), it is now generally accepted that organisms offer particular advantages to quantify its abundance or bioavailability. Current biomonitoring of pollutants tends to emphasize the use of sedentary invertebrate animals as target species (Phillips, 1980), but in the case of mercury predatory species at the highest trophic levels are particularly advantageous (Furness, 1993). Predatory fish, marine mammals and seabirds are exposed to the highest mercury levels within a particular ecosystem and thus will reflect slight variations in environmental mercury better than do most invertebrates.

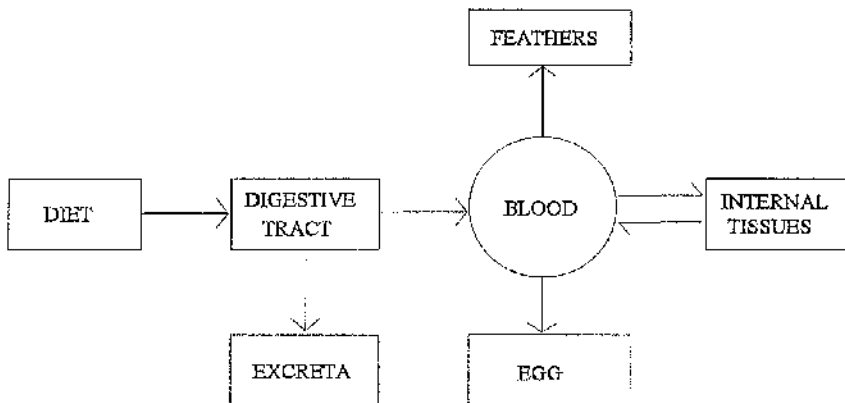
3.3. MERCURY IN SEABIRDS

3.3.1. DYNAMICS: UPTAKE, BODY DISTRIBUTION AND ELIMINATION

The dynamics of mercury in seabirds can be viewed as a several factor model involving ingestion from diet, uptake in the intestine, transport in blood, accumulation in internal tissues (e.g. liver, kidney, muscle) with redistribution to the plumage during feather growth, and elimination in eggs and excreta (Fig. 3.1).

The bird's plumage contained about 70% of the mercury body burden in adults of some terrestrial and waterfowl species (Honda et al., 1985; 1986a) and 93% of the total burden in adult Bonaparte's gull *Larus philadelphia* after the completion of molt (Braune and Gaskin, 1987) despite plumage forming only 10%

Fig. 3.1
Simplified model for mercury dynamics in seabirds.



of total body weight. The distribution of the remaining mercury burden in body tissues of adult Bonaparte's gull (i.e. excluding feathers) was about 36% in liver, 6% in kidney, 9% in muscle, 1% in brain and 48% in the carcass (Braune and Gaskin, 1987). The plumage is also the major store for mercury in Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea* fledglings, accounting for about 80% of total body burden, followed by the carcass, muscle and liver with about 10, 5 and 4% respectively (Monteiro, unpubl. data). The relative mercury burden in the plumage (down) of hatchlings is lower than in adults or fledglings, ranging from 30-38% in eastern great white egret *Egretta alba* (Honda et al., 1985) and common tern *Sterna hirundo* (Becker et al., 1993a). In the latter study, the remaining mercury burden was distributed between the liver (10%) and the carcass (52%).

The plumage of birds is renewed usually every year after breeding. Then, much of the dietary mercury accumulated in soft tissues between molts is mobilized into growing feathers. The mercury concentrations in soft tissues may decrease to less than half as molt proceeds and the 'body pool' of mercury diminishes (Stewart et al., 1994). Elimination of mercury via the feathers accounted for over 60% of the total loss from the body during the autumn molt of Bonaparte's gull (Braune and Gaskin, 1987). Additional but minor excretion of mercury also takes place via the feather sheaths (Burger and Gochfeld, 1992). The role of the bird's plumage as major pathway for elimination of mercury has been tested experimentally. About 50% of the intake was shed into the growing feathers of black-headed gull *Larus ridibundus* and Cory's shearwater chicks dosed orally with methylmercury (Lewis and Furness, 1991; Monteiro, unpubl. data). The

excretion of mercury via the feces was about 22% of the intake in black-headed gull chicks (Lewis and Furness, 1991).

Egg laying has been postulated (Becker, 1992) to be a significant elimination route for mercury in females (seabird clutches may represent from 15% in single egg clutches to over 50% of female body weight in three egg clutches). Evidence on the quantity eliminated is conflicting and it might be that it is more important in species with higher mercury burdens or laying multi-egg clutches than in species with low mercury burdens or laying a single egg. In some species the amount of mercury transferred to the single egg is small compared to the female's body-burden, and the removal of mercury through the clutch has been thought to be negligible (Honda et al., 1986b). However, recent work has shown that excretion of mercury into the eggs can be fairly substantial in some species with multi-egg clutches (Becker, 1992; Lewis, 1991) and female herring gulls *Larus argentatus* apparently eliminated nearly 20% more of their body burden than did males (Lewis et al., 1993). This study also found feather mercury levels of female herring gull to be unrelated to levels found in their eggs. This implied that the sources of mercury to eggs and feathers were rather different. An important part of the accumulated body-burden of methylmercury enters the plumage during the autumn molt of the bird and therefore the feather concentration represents mercury intake during the inter-molt period and not only current exposure, whereas egg levels probably indicate mercury ingested one or two weeks prior to egg laying and therefore reflect local contamination at the breeding site (Furness, 1993).

3.3.2. ACCUMULATION, CHEMICAL FORM AND TOXICITY

Maximum mercury concentrations reported in various seabird tissues are usually below 10-15 µg/g in feathers (fresh weight) and liver (dry weight), and 2 µg/g (dry weight) in eggs; extremely high levels (up to 271 µg/g dw in liver and over 50 µg/g fw in feathers) were reported in some procellariiforms from north and south Atlantic remote islands (Muirhead and Furness, 1988; Monteiro et al., 1995). Such species may have high mercury burdens for reasons of natural accumulation or detoxification processes unrelated to pollution, although the contribution of global transport of this metal cannot be ignored. Mercury levels vary enormously both within and between species, and present greater variation than levels of essential metals (Thompson, 1990). Furthermore, the distribution of mercury concentrations

within seabird tissue samples tends to be skewed with several high levels, differing markedly from a Gaussian distribution. These findings are consistent with mercury accumulation rather than metabolic regulation (Thompson, 1990).

The form of mercury in seabird tissues has received little attention. Almost all studies deal with total mercury levels (and for simplification total mercury will be designated just as 'mercury' in the following pages). Recent work on the relative proportion of organic and inorganic mercury in liver tissue of seabirds has revealed that the ratio of organic to total mercury varies from 20 to 100% among individuals of south polar skua *Catharacta maccormicki* (Norheim, 1987) and average ratios varied from 3 to 100% in 12 seabird species (Thompson and Furness, 1989a). Both studies found a strong negative correlation between the percentage of organic mercury and the concentration of total mercury. Since most of the mercury in the diet is organic this result suggests the existence of eliminatory mechanisms and detoxifying process in the liver not described yet. In blood, kidney, muscle and egg, mercury accumulates mainly in the organic form (Thompson and Furness, 1989a); in the egg mercury accumulates principally in the white proteins, where is associated with the ovalbumin fraction (Magat and Sell, 1979). Mercury is virtually 100% organic in the feathers where it strongly binds to the disulfide linkages within the keratin molecule (Crewther et al., 1965; Thompson and Furness, 1989b).

The high levels of mercury found in some seabirds raise questions about its potential toxicity to those species, since they are in the range that would cause toxic effects in terrestrial bird species (Nisbet, 1993) and above the exposure thresholds for initial effects in humans. It is known that the major toxic effect of methylmercury ingestion in birds is a decreased hatchability due to early embryonic mortality and an increased number of unfertilized eggs (Scheuhammer, 1987). Moreover, mercury and cadmium in kidney tissue have been identified as the cause of lesions in some seabird species (Nicholson and Osborn, 1983). However, recent studies failed to find kidney and liver damage associated with elevated levels of mercury and other heavy metals in Canadian seabirds (Elliot et al., 1992) and have not found effects of mercury on egg-shell quality or hatching success of common terns from an estuary heavily polluted by mercury and other chemicals (Becker et al., 1993b) or in the reproductive performance of great skuas *Catharacta skua* (Thompson et al., 1991).

The absence of any apparent detrimental effects of mercury in seabirds that show high levels, tends to suggest that such levels are natural and the

species have evolved to cope with them. Demethylation taking place in target organs (e.g. liver) and co-accumulation of selenium in tissues are protective mechanisms against mercury toxicity in birds and marine mammals (Cuvin-Aralar and Furness, 1991; Pelletier, 1986). Scheuhammer (1987) also suggested that mercury transfer to eggs and the resultant toxic effects may be species-specific. In particular, eggs from fish-eating birds may be more tolerant of mercury pollution than those of non-piscivorous species. For example, in mallard *Anas platyrhynchos* reproductive dysfunctions were seen at levels of 6-9 µg/g of mercury in the egg (Heinz, 1974) whereas levels of 2-16 µg/g found in the eggs of herring gulls had no effect on hatching and fledging (Vermeer and Peakall, 1977).

3.3.3. CONCENTRATIONS IN TISSUES AND THEIR INTERRELATIONSHIPS

Mercury concentrations (Hg) in seabird tissues may be determined in fresh or dehydrated samples and consequently they were reported in the literature both in fresh weight (Hg_{fw}) and in dry weight (Hg_{dw}) terms. Providing that the fraction of moisture (M , <1) in the samples is known, the inter-conversion of concentrations is possible through the equation: $Hg_{fw} = Hg_{dw}(1-M)$. The use of dry tissue samples for determination of mercury levels is preferable to the use of fresh samples, since it eliminates errors associated with the impossibility of achieving consistency in the wetness of tissues. Most studies report concentrations in soft tissues in a dry weight basis without indication of the moisture fraction, which complicates comparisons with results reported in a fresh weight basis. Typical values of moisture in seabird tissues obtained by dehydration of fresh samples to a constant weight at 50°C were 0.70 in liver and muscle, 0.75 in the kidney and whole egg, and 0.78 in blood (Monteiro, unpubl. data). Consistent dry weights were virtually impossible to achieve in feathers presumably due to immediate reabsorption of moisture in ambient laboratory conditions. Thus, concentrations in feathers are normally reported in fresh weight basis and when reported in dry weight basis probably just mean 'dried at ambient laboratory temperature'.

Mercury concentrations (fresh weight) show important variations between tissues of adult seabirds (Thompson, 1990). Feathers present generally higher concentrations than internal tissues, with levels varying from below detection limits up to about 50 µg/g. Among internal tissues the highest concentrations tend to occur in liver and, in descending order, kidney, muscle and eggs. Mercury levels

in blood of seabirds remain poorly known but tend to be higher than in eggs (Monteiro, unpubl. data).

Many studies have demonstrated significant positive inter-tissue correlations of mercury levels, either between soft tissues (liver, kidney and muscle) or between feathers and tissues. One goal of the multi-tissue studies is to determine which single tissue would provide the best estimate of levels in other tissues. Liver featured prominently in this respect, as it generally presents strong positive correlations with other soft tissues, especially kidney (Muirhead and Furness, 1988). Feathers and eggs were also included in analysis of tissue intercorrelations as a mean of predicting internal tissue mercury contamination on the basis of easy collectable samples. Mercury levels in feathers were positively correlated with those of the internal tissues in several species, and levels in eggs were also correlated with those of female liver in herring gull (Lewis et al., 1993). Blood samples offer a relevant but unexplored potential in assessing internal mercury burdens of birds.

The inter-tissue correlations led several authors to determine conversion factors ('ratios') relating mercury concentrations in different tissues (Westermarck et al., 1975). Indeed, a ratio of '7:3:1' for mercury concentrations (fresh weight) in feathers, liver and muscle has been used to convert mercury concentrations measured in one tissue, to estimate levels in another (Appelquist et al., 1985; Berg et al., 1966). However, the validity of conversion ratios is limited and apparently there are no general ratios suitable for inter-tissue comparisons of mercury concentrations (Thompson et al., 1990). This derives from confounding factors like the predominant form of mercury present in the liver tissue, sampling date relative to the stage of molt sequence and types of feather used for analysis (see below) which seriously affect the ratios' values.

3.3.4. FACTORS CAUSING VARIABILITY OF MERCURY CONCENTRATIONS

3.3.4.1. Inter-specific factors

Variations in mercury concentrations between bird species potentially reflect many factors, including feeding and migratory habits, body size, life span, molt strategy and taxonomic influences on physiology (Walsh, 1990).

There is a tendency for mercury concentrations to be highest in species feeding on fish (or on other seabirds) (Braune, 1987). However, when one compares mercury levels among predominantly fish-eating species, levels

apparently do not show clear patterns or any evident association with diet composition (Elliot et al., 1992). Particularly high concentrations have been found in some species of procellariiforms (Muirhead and Furness, 1988). Slow molt patterns were indicated as a major reason for the elevated mercury levels in internal tissues and feathers of some large albatrosses. However, small procellariiforms with annual molt cycles also exhibit such enhanced mercury levels and these might be related with particularities of the metal dynamics within this taxonomic group (Monteiro et al., 1995).

3.3.4.2. Intra-specific factors

The reported variations of mercury concentrations in specific target tissues within bird species potentially reflect the effects of factors like molt, age, sex, season and laying sequence.

MOLT. Mercury concentrations present great variations between and within feather types of individual adult birds. This variability is largely due to molt since levels correlate well with their relative position in a given molt sequence, the first-molted feathers having higher mercury concentrations; as the molt progresses, mercury concentrations decrease as they converge toward a minimum level for each tissue (Furness et al., 1986). This pattern is most strikingly shown by the tendency for a general asymptotic decline of levels along such feather sequences as the primaries, corresponding to the order in which feathers have been renewed. Thus comparisons between studies are greatly complicated unless feathers from a similar position in the molt sequence are analyzed. Body feathers present less variation in mercury concentrations than do flight feathers and allow comparability between different studies (Furness et al., 1986).

AGE. As adult birds can only be aged accurately by means of a unique and durable identification marker, there are relatively few bird populations with a large number of individuals marked in this way and investigations into age-related changes in mercury concentrations in adult seabirds have been few in number and limited to the study of levels in feathers. In all of them (a gull, three species of albatrosses, a skua and a tern), it was unequivocally found that mercury in body feathers did not accumulate with adult age (Burger et al., 1994; Furness et al., 1990; Thompson et al., 1991, 1993b). This finding is a remarkable exception to the general pattern of age/size bioaccumulation of mercury in other marine vertebrates (Thompson,

1990). This might be a consequence of a peculiar mercury dynamic among birds that is based mainly on a balance between the metal dietary intake and the elimination to the plumage during the annual molt. The seasonal lowering of mercury in internal tissues after molt observed in a variety of seabirds (see below) supports this hypothesis.

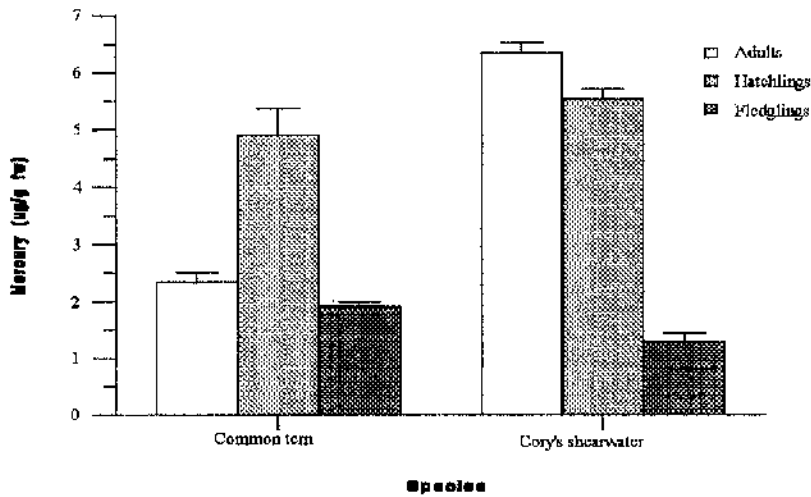
The few reported results on age-related variation of mercury levels in chick plumage are contradictory. Levels were found to be independent of age in great skua chicks (Thompson et al., 1991), but increased with age of common tern chicks from polluted areas (Becker et al., 1993a). Conversely, mercury concentrations in the plumage of chicks (over a wide range of body size) from several seabird species from the Azores are negatively correlated with their age (Monteiro et al., 1995); levels in breast feathers of nearly fledged common tern and Cory's shearwater chicks were respectively 60 and 80% lower than those in down of hatchlings of the same species (Fig. 2).

The period from hatching to fledging is characterized by a high growth rate and a high rate of protein synthesis and this may lead to differences in the handling of mercury by growing chicks (Jugo, 1977; Lewis, 1991). The decrease of plumage mercury levels with chicks' age might be a natural pattern deriving from the lowering of mercury inputs to plumage due to metal dilution to growing internal tissues. Such 'growth dilution effect' is reflected in important variations of levels between the early down and the final plumage (see Fig. 3.2) and might be masked in most polluted environments by the enhanced introduction of mercury into the young from contaminated food, leading to increases with age.

Plumage mercury levels tend to be lower in chicks than in adults and reported adult:chick ratios fall between 1.2-5.9 (Furness et al., 1990; Monteiro et al., 1995). Variability of adult:chick ratios is partially explained by the influence of chick age in plumage mercury concentrations and whether levels in adult body feathers were compared with levels in down or well-grown feathers of their young. Nevertheless, adult:young mercury level ratios appear to be taxonomic- and species-specific; for example the adult(body feather): hatchling(down) ratio is about 1 in Cory's shearwater and other procellariiforms, while in larids it varies from about 0.5 in common tern and roseate tern *Sterna dougallii* to over 2 in herring gull (Monteiro, unpubl. data).

Fig. 3.2

Variation of mercury levels (mean \pm s.e., $\mu\text{g/g}$ fresh wt) between breast feathers of adult, down of hatchlings and body feathers of fledglings for Common tern *Sterna hirundo* and Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis* from the Azores.



Mercury concentrations in soft tissues were higher in adults than young common murre *Uria aalge* (Stewart et al., 1994) and several species of herons and egrets (Hoffman and Curnow, 1979). This might be a natural pattern, entirely expected due to the longer exposure time available to older birds. However, this is contradicted by two field studies with common terns breeding in North-east American coast; mercury levels were found to be identical in liver of adults and chicks (Gochfeld and Burger, 1987) and higher in breast feathers of fledglings than in adults (Burger et al., 1994). Such findings emphasize the need of further study for the elucidation of age-class variations in mercury levels in seabird tissues.

SEX. Reproductive processes could lead to differences in mercury dynamics between male and female seabirds. One might predict mercury levels to fluctuate over the breeding season in females and tend to be higher in males, as egg production offers an additional route by which females may eliminate mercury from the body (see above).

Mercury concentrations in body feathers did not differ between sexes in adult red-billed gull *Larus novaehollandiae* (Furness et al., 1990), great skua (Thompson et al., 1991) and herring gull (Lewis et al., 1993). However, mercury levels were slightly but significantly lower in female than male in body feathers of

common murre (Stewart et al., 1994), primary 1 of herring gull (Lewis et al., 1993) and in primaries 1 to 5 of Bonaparte's gull (Braune and Gaskin, 1987). A study of mercury accumulation in internal tissues of common murre found no sex differences of mercury loads in liver, kidney and muscle (Stewart et al., 1994). Also levels in liver and muscle of breeding herring gulls were independent of sex (Lewis et al., 1993) and tissue concentrations of female Bonaparte's gulls were not consistently lower than those of males (Braune and Gaskin, 1987).

Concluding, the current evidence for inter-sex variation of mercury levels in seabird tissues is limited to slight lowering of levels in particular feather types in female of some species. The little or null difference in mercury burdens between male and female seabirds apparently suggests that the clutch is relatively unimportant as a mercury sink; for example, the amount of mercury shed by female herring gulls in their clutch (73 μg) is less than 20% of the amount that they put into feathers during molt (404 μg) (Lewis et al., 1993).

SEASON. Seasonal variation of mercury levels in seabird tissues can be considerable and might derive from two major factors, namely physiological process related to breeding and molt, and seasonal dietary changes. Although there is an extensive literature describing mercury levels in seabirds, few papers examined seasonal variations in metal burdens and concentrations within and between populations. In particular, variation in mercury concentrations in soft tissues has to be considered as they may change in mass and composition throughout the breeding period and mercury excretion occurs into eggs and growing feathers.

Mercury loads and concentrations in tissues are highest before molt and a decline in tissue mercury levels associated with feather growth has been demonstrated in several species. The body burden of mercury (excluding plumage) declined by 60% in adult Bonaparte's gulls during the fall molt (Braune and Gaskin, 1987). The mercury burden in liver and kidney of common murre collected at three stages in the breeding season (April, pre-laying; June, post-laying; November, post-molt) declined about 80% for adults and 60% for juveniles between the beginning of the breeding season and the post-molt period. Mercury concentrations in body feathers of the same common murre exhibited no significant seasonal trend, as would be expected since these are renewed only once per year (Stewart et al., 1994).

There is a single reported case of seasonal variation of mercury levels in bird feathers. Mercury concentrations in body feathers of Madeiran storm petrel *Oceanodroma castro* showed important seasonal differences and led to the identification of two seasonally distinct breeding populations of this species in the Azores (Monteiro et al., 1995). Spring breeders have mercury levels about 50% lower than fall breeders. Such striking differences in mercury levels between the two populations may reflect different mercury exposure via diet in the breeding or in the post-breeding grounds, coupled with higher prey consumption and associated enhanced mercury intake in fall breeders, due to higher energetic expenditure in the colder months.

LAYING SEQUENCE. Recent investigations of intra-clutch variation in mercury concentrations of three charadriiform-species revealed the existence of significant declines in levels with the laying sequence in two species (Becker, 1992). The decrease in mercury levels from the first to the last laid egg almost reached 40% in herring gull and common tern clutches. This indicates that female gulls and terns lower their body burden progressively through deposition of mercury in the eggs.

3.4. SEABIRDS AS MONITORS

3.4.1. SUITABILITY

Current biomonitoring of aquatic environments tends to emphasize the use of sedentary invertebrate animals as target species. By comparison, birds suffer from several apparent drawbacks. They are mobile, so pollutants will be picked up from a wide area, they are long-lived, so pollutant burdens may be integrated in some complex way over time; and they have more complex physiology, and so may regulate pollutant levels better than invertebrates. Furthermore, birds tend to be more difficult to sample, and killing birds may be unacceptable for conservation or ethical reasons. However, some of these characteristics may at times be advantageous. Integrating pollutant levels over greater areas or time-scales or over food webs, may be useful, provided that species are chosen carefully. Less sampling may be necessary if birds can reflect pollutant levels in the whole

ecosystem or over a broad area. In addition, since they are high in the food chains, birds may reflect pollutant hazards to humans better than do most invertebrates.

Seabirds in particular offer a number of advantages as indicators of mercury contamination in the marine environment. They are numerous, colonial, and the ecology of most species is well known. Seabird foraging areas range from restricted to wide according to the species and time relative to the annual cycle, and so seabirds may average out ('integrate') from very localized and short-term to meso-scale and long-term variations of mercury levels in the marine environment.

Mercury concentrations in eggs and body tissues of seabirds have been analyzed frequently since the mid 1960s and there is a growing database of mercury levels in populations from coastal polluted areas and populations remote from sources of localized pollution, particularly in the northern hemisphere.

3.4.2. DOSE-RESPONSE RELATIONSHIPS

The use of seabirds as mercury monitors depends on the assumption that environmental variations will be reflected in levels of mercury in tissues. This assumption has not, however, received, as much scrutiny in seabirds as in the case of other proposed marine biological indicators. At the very least, tissue concentrations should reflect dietary uptake of mercury.

It is documented for poultry and captive non-seabird species that increased dietary doses of methylmercury are reflected in increased tissue concentrations (Heinz, 1974; March et al., 1983) but this was only recently experimentally tested in a seabird. A study with laboratory reared black-headed gull chicks (Lewis and Furness, 1991) showed that feathers and soft tissues incorporate levels of dietary methylmercury in a dose-dependent fashion and the dose-tissue level relationship observed was linear.

The existing experimental studies with poultry, non-seabirds and seabird chicks allows some analogy with natural rates of mercury uptake by adult seabirds, but for a coherent picture a critical appraisal of multi-tissue (e.g. blood, feather and eggs) dose-responses in free-living adults over low chronic ranges is still needed.

3.4.3. CHOICE OF SPECIES

The requirements of an ideal seabird monitor of mercury pollution were discussed by Walsh (1990). It should be resident within a restricted radius of its breeding

colony throughout the year. Its diet should be well known and should show no systematic variation between sampling locations; species feeding on a few prey species are particularly suitable (but the possibility that seasonal movements of prey species could affect metal levels should be noted). Furthermore, reliability of mercury analyses, and ability to discriminate environmental variation, will be improved if the seabird species, or their prey, tend to accumulate relatively high tissue concentrations. The seabird species should also be relatively common and accessible, and sufficiently widespread to provide good coverage of the proposed region monitored for geographical variation. Most seabirds meet only some of the above criteria. However, for many species, diet, seasonal movements and molt are reasonably well known, so some allowance can be made for influences of these variables.

Since different species tend to feed at varying distances from land, it is possible in theory to select species that will reflect metal levels in either inshore or offshore waters. Inferences about environmental variations in metal levels based on tissue analyses of different species are therefore open to question, though inter-specific comparisons may shed light on relative metal loads in different food chains. Apparent tendencies for particular taxonomic or ecological groups to accumulate high levels of mercury may also recommend suitable indicator species.

Procellariiforms (e.g., albatrosses, shearwaters and petrels) are pelagic and accumulate relatively high levels of mercury in their tissues; therefore, they have improved ability to discriminate environmental variation in contaminant levels of oceanic food chains and are suitable indicators for monitoring mercury in the oceanic environments where they breed and forage. On the other hand, the larids (e.g. terns and gulls) and the alcids (e.g. auks, puffins and murre) are better for monitoring mercury in coastal environments, with the common tern (Becker, 1991) qualifying as one of the most suitable monitors due to its wide distribution in the Northern hemisphere and its relative abundance.

3.4.4. CHOICE OF MONITORING UNIT

Mercury, like other heavy metals, tends to be held in a few particular tissues at much higher levels than in others (see above). This site-specificity of mercury has an important influence on the choice of tissue for monitoring studies. Tissues that tend to accumulate high concentrations are often considered 'good' indicators of metal uptake from the environment. Tissues tending to have low concentrations

could still reflect environmental variations, but analytical difficulties may be encountered. Also, such low concentrations might derive from a saturation of metal-accumulatory ability in the tissue. It is sometimes possible to choose a specific tissue to reflect either long-term or recent exposure.

Mercury levels in tissues of juvenile birds are generally less than found in tissues of adults. It is therefore important to sample either from juveniles or adults but not from a mixture of these classes.

3.4.4.1. Internal tissues

Most studies of mercury in seabirds have used internal soft tissues and liver in particular. However, soft tissues have a number of drawbacks, including seasonal changes in mass and mobilization to the plumage (see above), which can alter perceived metal concentrations even though the total amount in the body is unchanged. Thus mercury concentrations in soft tissues should always be considered in relation to timing of molt and soft-tissue comparisons between populations of adult seabirds are thus ideally based on samples collected immediately before molt, when mercury concentrations are highest and least variable.

For ethical and practical reasons it is important to develop other sampling methods that avoid the need to kill large numbers of birds in order to provide tissues for analysis.

3.4.4.2. Blood

Blood samples provide a picture of metal levels that reflect short-term exposure (immediate dietary intake) and physiological factors (such as mobilization of reserves for egg production, or increased blood volume at the start of molt). If birds can be caught safely, sampling blood is comparatively easy and does not require that the bird is killed; but this has not been developed far in studies of mercury contamination.

3.4.4.3. Eggs

The avian egg has been used extensively to monitor mercury as it has several advantages over internal tissues (for reviews see Lewis et al., 1992 and Furness, 1993). Eggs have a highly consistent composition (unlike other internal tissues) and in some cases have been shown to reflect mercury uptake from local foraging

more closely than the tissues from adult birds (Barret et al., 1985). They are produced by a clearly identified segment of the population, adult females, although this can be a disadvantage as it precludes sampling from other members. Sampling eggs takes little time, they are easy to handle and they can be readily sampled from the same location each year. They can be collected with little interference and their removal places less of a drain on the population than the sampling of adults, especially if only one egg is removed from each clutch. When sampling for monitoring studies, eggs should be taken at the same position in the order of laying from each of the clutches to avoid intra-clutch variance. Water loss during incubation and storage might influence concentrations in the egg contents (Stickel et al., 1973); but this can be circumvented if dry weights were used when presenting contamination levels and therefore would allow standardization of published egg data.

Eggs do have some limitations. Mercury in eggs possibly represents dietary uptake in a short period before the egg is laid and so cannot be used to investigate mercury burdens acquired at other times of the year. Unlike feather samples, egg contents are not available from before about 1980, so that historical changes in mercury levels in marine ecosystems cannot be traced from egg contents.

3.4.4.4. Feathers

Sampling of feathers is an attractive alternative to collecting internal tissues and eggs. Feathers can be removed from live birds with virtually no effect on the birds sampled, especially if body feathers are taken. Feathers can be stored without being frozen, so the logistics of sampling from remote populations are much simpler than with tissue or egg collections. Museums contain large numbers of study skins of birds with data on the date and place of collection. Thus feathers provide an attractive mean of studying historical changes and synoptic geographical patterns in mercury burdens (Thompson et al., 1992a, 1993b).

Detailed research has been done to assess the use of feathers to monitor levels of mercury pollution. It has been demonstrated experimentally that mercury in feathers is strongly bonded and levels are not affected by storage or by vigorous treatments (Appelquist et al., 1984). It has been shown that heavy metals (e.g. cadmium) may be deposited onto the surface of feathers in quantities that mask patterns due to incorporation of dietary or stored metals into feathers during molt (Hahn, 1991). However, mercury is a special case in that atmospheric deposition (as inorganic mercury) appears to be unimportant (Lewis, 1991) and all of that

incorporated into feathers from dietary sources is methylmercury (Thompson and Furness, 1989b). So, problems of contamination due to atmospheric deposition or the application of inorganic mercury to museum skins as a preservative were overcome by determining just the organic fraction.

Feathers may have some disadvantages as monitoring units. Mercury concentrations present great variation among feathers of individual adult birds largely due to molt (see above), but such molt effect can be minimized by pooling several small body feathers from a defined plumage area (Furness et al., 1986).

The use of migratory species as monitors apparently poses problems to the interpretation of mercury levels in feathers as they might reflect both exposures to mercury in breeding and wintering grounds. However, it is thought that mercury intake during the breeding period is largely responsible for mercury concentrations in feathers of seabirds with long breeding seasons like procellariiforms (Monteiro et al., 1995), while mercury intake in wintering grounds may play a greater role in determining levels in feathers and tissues of species with short breeding seasons like terns (Burger et al., 1992a).

3.4.4.5. Chicks

Many of the limitations in using eggs or adult bird tissues as monitoring units are less of a problem if chicks are sampled. Chick body burdens of mercury reflect the amounts in the food they are fed during their development and are thus attributable to intake from a clearly defined time period and limited parental foraging area. There may be a slight complication in accounting for the dose present in the egg but this is likely to be a negligible proportion of the total burden in well-grown chicks, since egg mass represents only about 2-8% of the body mass of fully grown chicks. Furthermore, the chick may be the stage of development at which toxicological effects are particularly evident.

The existence of important age-related variation of mercury levels in chick tissues (which can be dramatic between different developmental stages) implies the need to control for chicks' age or body size in the design of monitoring studies. Mercury burdens in hatchlings tend to reflect burdens in eggs (Becker et al., 1993a); thus sampling of their plumage (i.e. down) is an interesting alternative to egg collection, very little explored, and sample sizes can be greater with less damage to the population. Mercury levels in pre-fledglings tend to be less variable than in adults: chicks tend to be fed on a selected diet of energy-rich foods; dietary specializations of adults are averaged between two parents for species

where both parents fed the young; and metal burden is obtained only from a narrow period of chick growth and from foods near the breeding site. As a result, and because all feather types were grown almost simultaneously, mercury levels in the plumage of pre-fledglings are fairly homogeneous (Lewis, 1991). Thus sampling of their feathers is an interesting alternative to sampling of adult feathers.

3.4.5. CURRENT EVIDENCE FOR ENVIRONMENTAL CHANGE

3.4.5.1. GEOGRAPHICAL VARIATIONS

Striking patterns of geographical variation are evident from studies of mercury in common murre eggs. They are a fairly sedentary species and have a narrow food range. Eggs collected from 16 colonies around Great Britain and Ireland in the early 1970s showed a 20-fold variation in the mean mercury concentration with the lowest levels (0.8-1.9 $\mu\text{g/g dw}$) from north-west Scotland to north-east England but markedly higher levels (1.9-4.9 $\mu\text{g/g dw}$) at five Irish Sea colonies (Parslow and Jefferies, 1975). This is presumably connected with the slow rate of water exchange in the shallow Irish Sea as well as the larger amounts of industrial waste and effluent it receives.

Geographical variations in mercury levels along the German North Sea coast have also been demonstrated using eggs. Herring gull and common tern eggs from seven regions averaged 0.2-0.5 $\mu\text{g/g fw}$ and 0.3-0.7 $\mu\text{g/g fw}$ respectively, except for pronounced peaks of 1.6 and 4.6 $\mu\text{g/g fw}$ at the Elbe estuary, where there is a particular high industrial discharge (Becker, 1989).

Mercury levels in the Mediterranean, from both natural and manmade sources, are high and this is reflected in birds' eggs and soft tissues. Mercury concentrations in eggs, liver, kidney and muscle of Cory's shearwaters breeding in the Mediterranean were consistently higher than at Atlantic colonies (Renzoni et al., 1986), despite the fact that both populations winter in the Atlantic (Mougin et al., 1988). Herring gulls in the Mediterranean also have higher mercury levels than found in gulls from the Atlantic or North Sea (Focardi et al., 1988; Lewis et al., 1993).

Studies of baseline levels in body feathers have multiplied in recent years (Burger and Gochfeld, 1991; Burger et al., 1992b; Thompson et al., 1992b; Lock et al., 1992; Monteiro et al., 1995). As consequence, there is a growing database

of mercury levels in seabird populations that offers promising perspectives for extensive comparisons of geographical, historical and global patterns of mercury pollution within the marine environment in the near future.

3.4.5.2. HISTORICAL CHANGES

Studies with time series of feather samples from bird populations have demonstrated increased environmental mercury pollution both locally and at a more global scale. The first studies were carried out in Scandinavia after the discovery that the use of alkylmercury-treated seed was resulting in serious contamination of wildlife and mortality of top predators. Berg et al. (1966) showed that mercury levels in predatory birds, especially fish-eaters, had increased several-fold between the 1950s and 1960s. Many of these early studies analyzed total mercury levels in flight feathers (primaries and tail) and then retrospectively excluded from their data sets individual measurements that appeared to be elevated as a result of plumage contamination with inorganic mercury during storage. Such a procedure carries with it the possibility of generating desired patterns through selection of data, although in this case the changes were dramatic and unambiguous.

Studies of total mercury levels in time series of feathers from murre and black guillemots (Appelquist et al., 1985) showed that mercury levels had increased, especially in populations from the Baltic Sea, between around 1900 and the period 1960-1975. This was attributed to the increased use of mercury seed dressings in Scandinavian countries in the 1960s, because levels in populations of these species from Atlantic areas showed smaller increases over the same period. These authors measured total mercury levels in feathers (the distal part of individual primary five) by neutron activation analysis. Many museum collections are contaminated with inorganic mercury, which was often used as a preservative on nineteenth-century study skins, and so it is preferable to use methods that measure only the organic mercury level (see section 3.4.4).

Analysis of organic mercury levels in body feathers of adult seabirds collected in breeding colonies of the British Isles between 1830 and 1990, revealed a widespread increase (2 to 4 times) in mercury concentrations over the past 100 years. This trend was interpreted as a consequence of airborne pollution related to mesoscale transport and wet deposition of mercury (Thompson et al., 1992a). A similar study with seabirds from the southern hemisphere provided

evidence for little increase in mercury contamination during this century (Thompson et al., 1993b). Levels of organic mercury in feathers of seabirds from the German North Sea fluctuated over the last century in relation to major variations in regional riverborne mercury pollution (Thompson et al., 1993a). Levels in body feathers of herring gulls showed low levels in the period 1830-1930 (3.8 $\mu\text{g/g}$), a pronounced and short-lived peak of levels in the 1940s (12.1 $\mu\text{g/g}$), a drop in the 1950s to a level somewhat higher than pre-1940 (6.9 $\mu\text{g/g}$), followed by an increase from the 1950s to the 1970s (10.1 $\mu\text{g/g}$) and a decrease in the 1980s (5.4 $\mu\text{g/g}$). These changes can best be explained by a lack of discharge controls in Germany during the 1939-1945 war, increased industrial production through the 1950s to 1970s and then greater control of pollution discharges in the 1980s, resulting in changes in the amount of mercury entering the North Sea estuaries from the major European rivers.

These long-term historical comparisons of mercury levels using feathers from museum skins are only useful if the observed changes reflect changes in mercury pollution of the ecosystem. This is likely to be true in most cases but it does rely upon the assumption that the diet of the bird has remained the same over the time period. If a population changes diet then it is likely that the mercury burdens in the birds will alter because different prey species may contain different mercury levels. In order to interpret long-term changes in mercury levels in bird feathers, it is preferable to select species that have narrow and inflexible diets, rather than generalist feeders, and best to consider trends in a variety of species feeding on different prey within the same environment. A further test of the assumption of no change in diet over time could be made by measuring stable isotope ratios of carbon, nitrogen and possibly other elements (Furness, 1993). The ratios of isotopes change through the food chain, with slight isotope fractionation at each step in the food chain, so that changes in trophic levels are reflected by changes in the ratios of isotopes. This can be used to investigate the feeding relationship of birds, even of extinct ones (Hobson and Montevecchi, 1991). Since feathers can be used for analysis of stable isotope ratios as well as for mercury analysis, it would be possible to perform isotope ratio studies on the same museum samples used for mercury determinations.

3.5. REFERENCES

- Andren, A. W. and Nriagu, J.O.: 1979, 'The global cycle of mercury'. In J. O. Nriagu (ed) *The Biogeochemistry of Mercury in the Environment*, Elsevier North-Holland Biomedical Press, Amsterdam.
- Appelquist, H., Asbirk, S. and Drabaek, I.: 1984, *Mar. Pollut. Bull.* **15**, 22-24.
- Appelquist, H., Drabaek, I. and Asbirk, S.: 1985, *Mar. Pollut. Bull.* **16**, 244-248.
- Barrett, R. T., Skaare, J. U., Norheim, G., Vader, W. and Froslic, A.: 1985, *Environ. Pollut.* **39**, 79-93.
- Becker, P. H.: 1989, *Helgolander Meeresuntersuchungen* **43**, 395-405.
- Becker, P. H.: 1991, 'Population and contamination studies in coastal birds: the Common Tern *Sterna hirundo*'. In C. M. Perrins, J. D. Lebreton, and G. J. M. Hirons (eds) *Bird Population Studies: Relevance to Conservation and Management*, Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- Becker, P. H.: 1992, *Bull. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **48**, 762-767.
- Becker, P. H., Furness, R. W. and Henning, D.: 1993a, *Ecotoxicol.* **2**, 33-40.
- Becker, P. H., Schuhmann, S. and Koepff, C.: 1993b, *Environ. Pollut.* **79**, 207-213.
- Beijer, K. and Jernelöv, A.: 1979, 'Methylation of mercury in aquatic environments'. In J. O. Nriagu (ed) *The Biogeochemistry of Mercury in the Environment*, Elsevier North-Holland Biomedical Press, Amsterdam.
- Berg, W., Johnels, A., Sjostrand, B. and Westermarck, T.: 1966, *Oikos* **17**, 71-83.
- Braune, B. M.: 1987, *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **16**, 217-224.
- Braune, B.M. and Gaskin, D.E.: 1987, *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **16**, 539-549.
- Burger, J. and Gochfeld, M.: 1991, *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **21**, 311-315.
- Burger, J. and Gochfeld, M.: 1992, *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **23**, 105-108.
- Burger J., Nisbet, I. C. T. and Gochfeld, M.: 1992a, *J. Toxicol. Environ. Health.* **36**, 327-338.
- Burger, J., Schreiber, E. A. E. and Gochfeld, M.: 1992b, *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **11**, 815-822.
- Burger, J., Nisbet, I. C. T. and Gochfeld, M.: 1994, *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **26**, 351-355.
- Clarkson, T.W.: 1990, *Env. Toxicol. Chem.* **9**, 957-961.
- Crewther, W. G., Fraser, R. D. B., Lennox, F. G. and Lindley, H.: 1965, *Adv. Prot. Chem.* **20**, 191-346.

- Cuvin-Aralar, M. L. and Furness, R. W.: 1991, *Ecotoxicol. Environ. Safety* **21**, 348-364.
- Elliott, J. E., Scheuhammer, A. M., Leighton, F. A. and Pearce, P. A.: 1992, *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **22**, 63-73.
- Fimreite, N.: 1979, 'Accumulation and effects of mercury on birds'. In J.O. Nriagu (ed) *The Biogeochemistry of Mercury in the Environment*. Elsevier North-Holland Biomedical Press, Amsterdam.
- Fitzgerald, W. F.: 1986, 'Cycling of mercury between the atmosphere and oceans'. In Buat-Ménard (ed) *The Role of Air-Sea Exchange in Geochemical Cycling*. D. Reidel Publishing Company.
- Focardi, S., Fossi, C., Lambertini, M, Leonzio, C. and Massi, A.: 1988, *Environ. Monitor. Assess.* **10**, 43-50.
- Furness, R. W.: 1993, 'Birds as monitors of pollutants'. In R.W. Furness and J.J.D. Greenwood (eds) *Birds as Monitors of Environmental Change*. Chapman and Hall, London, 86-143.
- Furness, R. W., Muirhead, S. J. and Woodburn, M.: 1986, *Mar. Pollut. Bull.* **17**, 27-30.
- Furness, R. W., Lewis, S. A. and Mills, J. A.: 1990, *Environ. Pollut.* **63**, 33-39.
- Furness, R. W., Thompson, D. R. and Becker, P. H.: in press, *Helgoländer Meeresuntersulhungen*.
- Gochfeld, M. and Burger, J.: 1987, *Biol. Trace Elem. Res.* **12**, 389-399.
- Hahn, E.: 1991, *Schwermetallgehalte in Vogelfedern - ihre Ursache und der Einsatz von Federn standorttreuer Vogelarten im Rahmen von Biindikationsverfahren, Berichte des Forschungszentrums, Jülich*.
- Heinz, G.: 1974, *Bull. Environ, Contam. Toxicol.* **11**, 386-392.
- Hobson, K. A. and Montevecchi, W. A.: 1991, *Oecologia* **87**, 528-531.
- Hoffman, R. D. and Curnow, R. D.: 1979, *J. Wildl. Manage.* **43**, 85-93.
- Honda, K., Min, B. Y. and Tatsukawa, R.: 1985, *Bull. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **35**, 781-789.
- Honda, K., Nasu, T. and Tatsukawa, R.: 1986a, *Environ. Pollut. (A)* **42**, 325-334.
- Honda, K., Yamamoto, Y., Hidaka, H. and Tatsukawa, R.: 1986b, *Mem. Natl. Inst. Polar Res. Spec. Issue* **40**, 443-453.
- Jugo, S.: 1977, *Environ. Res.* **13**, 36-46.
- Lewis, S. A.: 1991, Studies of mercury dynamics in birds. Unpublished Ph.D. thesis. University of Glasgow.
- Lewis, S. A., Becker, P.H. and Furness, R. W.: 1993, *Environ. Pollut.* **80**, 293-299.

- Lewis, S. A. and Furness, R. W.: 1991, *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **21**, 316-320.
- Lewis, S. A., Stewart, F. M. and Furness, R. W.: 1992, 'The use of eggs to monitor heavy metal pollution'. In J. Bohac (ed) *Proc. 6th Int Conf. Bioindicators Deteriorationis Regionis*. Inst. Landscape Ecol. CAS, Ceske Budejovice.
- Lindberg, S.: 1987, 'Group report: mercury'. In T. C. Hutchinson and H. M. Meema (eds) *Lead, Mercury, Cadmium and Arsenic in the Environment*. John Willey and Son Ltd., Chichester.
- Lindqvist, O.: 1991, *Wat. Air Soil Pollut.* **55**, 1-261.
- Lock, J. W., Thompson, D. R., Furness, R. W. and Bartle, J. A.: 1992, *Environ. Pollut.* **75**, 289-300.
- Magat, W. and Sell, J. L.: 1979, *Proc. Soc. Exp. Biol. Med.* **161**, 458-463.
- March, B. E., Poon, R. and Chu, S.: 1983, *Poult. Sci.* **62**, 1000-1009.
- Mason, R. P. and Fitzgerald, W. F.: 1990, *Nature* **347**, 457-459.
- Monteiro, L. R., Furness, R. W. and del Nevo, A. J.: 1995, *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **28**, 304-309.
- Mougin, J.-L., Jouanin, C. and Roux, F.: 1988, *L'Oiseau et R. F. O.* **58**, 303-318.
- Muirhead S. J. and Furness, R. W.: 1988, *Mar. Pollut. Bull.* **19**, 278-283.
- Nicholson, J. K. and Osborn, D.: 1983, *J. Zool. Lond.* **200**, 99-118.
- Nisbet, I. C. T.: 1993, 'Effects of pollution on marine birds'. In D. N. Nettleship, J. Burger, and M. Gochfeld (eds.) *Seabirds on Islands: Threats, Case Studies and Action Plans*. ICBP Technical Publication No. 8, Cambridge.
- Norheim, G.: 1987, *Environ. Pollut.* **47**, 83-94.
- Nriagu, J. and Pacyna, J. M.: 1988, *Nature* **333**, 134-139.
- Parslow, J. L. F. and Jefferies, D. J.: 1975, *Ann. Rep. Inst. Terr. Ecol.* 1974, 28-31.
- Pelletier, E.: 1986, *Mar. Environ. Res.* **18**, 111-132.
- Phillips, D. J. H.: 1980, *Quantitative Aquatic Biological Indicators: Their Use to Monitor trace Metal and Organochlorine Pollution*, Applied Science Publishers Ltd, London.
- Renzoni, A., Focardi, S., Fossi, C., Leonzio, C. and Mayol, J.: 1986, *Environ. Pollut. (A)* **40**, 17-35.
- Scheuhammer, A. M.: 1987, *Environ. Pollut.* **46**, 263-295.
- Slemr, F. and Langer, E.: 1992, *Nature* **355**, 434-437.
- Stern, A. H.: 1993, *Risk Anal.* **13**, 355-364.

- Stewart, F. M., Thompson, D. R., Furness, R. W. and Harrison, N.: 1994, *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **27**, 168-175.
- Stickel, L. F., Wieneyer, S. N. and Blus, L. J.: 1973, *Bull. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **9**, 193-196.
- Thompson, D. R.: 1990, 'Metal levels in marine vertebrates'. In R. W. Furness and P. S. Rainbow (eds) *Heavy Metals in the Marine Environment*. CRC Press, New York.
- Thompson, D. R. and Furness, R. W.: 1989a, *Environ. Pollut.* **60**, 305-317.
- Thompson, D. R. and Furness, R. W.: 1989b, *Mar. Pollut. Bull.* **20**, 577-579.
- Thompson, D. R., Stewart, F. M. and Furness, R. W.: 1990, *Mar. Pollut. Bull.* **21**, 339-342.
- Thompson, D. R., Harner, K. C. and Furness, R. W.: 1991, *J. Appl. Ecol.* **28**, 672-684.
- Thompson, D. R., Furness, R. W., Walsh, P. M.: 1992a, *J. Appl. Ecol.* **29**, 79-84.
- Thompson, D. R., Furness, R. W. and Barrett, R. T.: 1992b, *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **23**, 383-389.
- Thompson, D. R., Becker, P. H. and Furness, R. W.: 1993a, *J. Appl. Ecol.* **30**, 316-323.
- Thompson, D. R., Furness, R. W. and Lewis, S. A.: 1993b, *Polar Biol.* **13**, 239-244.
- Topping, G., Davies, I. M.: 1981, *Nature* **290**, 243-244.
- Vermeer, K. and Peakall, D. B.: 1977, *Mar. Pollut. Bull.* **8**, 205-210.
- Walsh, P. M.: 1990, 'The use of seabirds as monitors of heavy metals in the marine environment'. In R. W. Furness and P. S. Rainbow (eds) *Heavy Metals in the Marine Environment*. CRC Press, New York.
- Westermarck, T., Odsjö, T. and Johnels, A.: 1975, *Ambio* **4**, 87-92.
- WHO: 1990, Environmental Health Criteria 101: Methylmercury. World Health Organisation, Geneva.

CHAPTER 4

MATERIALS AND METHODS

CONTENTS

4.1. STUDY AREA AND SPECIES	95
4.2. SAMPLE COLLECTION.....	95
4.2.1. General	95
4.2.2. Eggs	95
4.2.3. Plumage	96
4.2.3.1. Contemporary samples.....	96
4.2.3.2. Historical samples	96
4.2.4. Blood	97
4.2.5. Fish and food samples	97
4.3. SAMPLE PREPARATION.....	98
4.3.1. Feathers	98
4.3.2. Egg, blood, fish and food samples	99
4.4. MERCURY ANALYSIS	101
4.4.1. Total mercury analysis	101
4.4.1.1. Principle of the method	101
4.4.1.2. Reagents	101
4.4.1.3. Preparation of the sample solutions	102
4.4.1.4. Determination	102
4.4.1.5. Quality control	103
4.4.2. Organic mercury analysis	105
4.4.2.1. Scope and principle of the method	105
4.4.2.2. Reagents	105
4.4.2.3. Extraction and determination	106
4.4.2.4. Quality control and calculations.....	107
4.4.3. Glassware laundering	108
4.5. STATISTICAL ANALYSIS.....	108
4.6. REFERENCES	109

4.1. STUDY AREA AND SPECIES

The Portuguese Atlantic covers a wide sub-tropical and temperate area from the Mid-north to the North-east Atlantic. The study area extended from the Azores to the coast of mainland Portugal and then southwards to the Madeiran and Salvages archipelagos (see Fig. 11.1.1).

The species used in this study comprise eight of the fifteen regular breeders in the Portuguese Atlantic: five Procellariiformes -Bulwer's petrel *Bulweria bulwerii*, Cory's shearwater, Little shearwater *Puffinus assimilis baroli*, Madeiran storm petrel *Oceanodroma castro*, White-faced storm petrel *Pelagodroma marina hypoleuca*-, plus three Laridae -Yellow-legged gull *Larus cachinnans atlantis*, Common tern *Sterna hirundo*, Roseate tern *Sterna dougallii*.

The work was developed conforming to current guidelines for use of wild birds in research (Lewis *et al.* 1988) and under appropriate licenses from the relevant authorities throughout the study area.

4.2. SAMPLE COLLECTION

4.2.1. GENERAL

The choice of seabird tissues as monitoring units for mercury was based on recent reviews (Furness 1993; Monteiro & Furness 1995) and non-destructive sampling procedures were adopted. Birds were mist-netted or captured by hand on the ground or in burrows, except for adult terns, which were captured using nest traps. Sampling periods, specific biological information and collection details are given in the relevant chapters.

4.2.2. EGGS

Abandoned and incubated eggs give the same indication of mercury levels in a population (Ohlendorf *et al.* 1988, Becker *et al.* 1993). Thus, for ethical reasons, only abandoned eggs were collected for Procellariiformes and terns while for the gull an incubated egg per clutch was collected at random. Eggs with broken shell were rejected due to potential loss of contents. Eggs were stored deep frozen at

ca. -20°C prior to further treatment. Specific collection details for particular samples obtained in this way are given in the relevant chapters.

4.2.3. PLUMAGE

4.2.3.1. Contemporary samples

Down and contour feathers have been taken preferentially, except when otherwise outlined in the relevant chapters. Because differences between the two coats of down of Procellariiformes chicks may be subtle at certain developmental stages, samples of primary down were collected within two weeks of hatching and samples of secondary down were collected when development of contour feathers was advanced. Samples of 2-10 feathers, depending on the relative size of contour feather types, were plucked from each individual adult or well grown chicks and stored in polyethylene bags; equivalent masses of down were plucked from small chicks and stored in polyethylene bags. Designation of feather types followed Brooke & Birkhead (1991).

Plumage samples were obtained at seabird colonies from live, apparently healthy birds during the breeding season, except for about two-thirds of the breast feather samples of adult Yellow-legged gull from Azorean colonies, which were collected from corpses. Because moult is a main confounding factor for feather mercury concentrations (Furness *et al.* 1986), information on moult status of each individual sampled was recorded. Special care was taken to control for feather's age when the same individuals were sampled repeatedly over the breeding seasons. This was achieved using standard sampling procedures (i.e. alternate lateral sampling in the ventral region) and consulting updated data bases in the field, or marking feathers with picric dye in cases of prolonged sampling periods. It was found that ventral feathers take more than one month to complete growth in Procellariiformes, attaining a maximum length of ca. 4 cm in Cory's shearwater over that period (unpubl. data).

4.2.3.2. Historical samples

Historical feather samples were obtained from preserved study skins in museum collections. Breast and flank feathers, also axillaries in a few cases, were taken from skins of adults with known date of capture and were stored in polyethylene bags until analysis.

4.2.4. BLOOD

Collection of blood samples from wing and leg veins does not impair behavioural patterns, reproduction and survival of wild birds (Lewis *et al.* 1988). In this study, blood samples from live, apparently healthy birds, were collected from vessels in the tibio-tarsi for larger birds (above 100 g) and from vessels in the foot web for smaller birds (below 100 g), using sterilised disposable syringes with 0.5x16 mm 25G or 0.36x13 mm 28G needles. Volumes taken varied from 0.2 to 2 ml and were below the lowest of the recommended maximum proportion of 10-20% of total blood volume (Lewis *et al.* 1988), based on a blood volume of 6-8 ml per 100 g body mass (Sturkie 1986).

The samples were placed in heparinised polypropylene tubes and, within a week of collection, were frozen at ca. -20°C until further treatment. Short-term storage of blood samples at ca. 20°C or storage in a refrigerator for several months does not cause losses of mercury from blood samples (Sällsten *et al.* 1993).

4.2.5. FISH AND FOOD SAMPLES

Fish species likely to be preyed upon by seabirds were collected for total mercury analysis. Specimens were obtained from the fish collection at the University of the Azores (Department of Oceanography and Fisheries), fishing boats and fish dropped at seabird colonies, and covered a wide range of vertical distributions, from epipelagic to mesopelagic environments. Specific details on sampling periods, fish size and methods of preservation are presented in the relevant chapter (Sub-chapter 8.1).

Food samples, consisting of spontaneous or induced regurgitations and pellets (only for Common tern), were collected for study of diet composition and determination of total mercury concentrations. Specific details on sampling periods, methods of preservation and identification of dietary items are presented in the relevant chapter (Sub-chapter 8.2).

4.3. SAMPLE PREPARATION

4.3.1. FEATHERS

Some studies report that efforts to remove surface contaminants prior to analysis can affect the mercury content of human hair while others observed little or no effect (review in Airey 1983). In this study, the effect of washing on feather mercury concentrations was assessed by subjecting duplicates of 4 different samples (each made of 12 or more breast feathers) to 2 distinct washing regimes (Table 4.1). In regime 1, feather sub-samples were subjected to a chloroform/acetone laundering described in detail by Muirhead (1986). In regime 2, feather sub-samples were washed with 5% neutral detergent Extran in an ultrasonic bath for 10 min, then washed 4 times with distilled water in the ultrasonic bath, dried at 50°C in an oven for 24 h and allowed to equilibrate with ambient laboratory temperature (ca. 20°C) prior to weighing; unwashed sub-samples were used as controls. Mean mercury concentrations in unwashed samples were almost identical to those in washed samples (Table 4.1). This indicated absence of measurable surface contamination with mercury as reported in other studies (Airey 1983, Lewis 1991). Thus, only a few feather samples with major dust-surface contamination, likely to alter feather weight, were subjected to washing regime 1.

Growing feathers with plasma and/or blood in the calamus were preserved by dehydration at 50°C for up to 48 h in an oven and then allowed to equilibrate with ambient laboratory temperature (ca. 20°C) for 48 h prior to storage or weighing.

Because consistent weights of dried oven feather samples were difficult to obtain due to rapid reabsorption of moisture (Thompson 1989), feather weights were taken as those obtained at ambient laboratory temperature and therefore are expressed on a fresh weight basis.

Contour feathers were analysed whole, but primaries and rectrices were homogenised in a food cutter and sub-samples were taken for mercury analysis.

Table 4.1. - Effect of washing regime on mean mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g}$, fw) in duplicates of 4 different feather samples.

Washing regime	Sample			
	A	B	C	D
unwashed	0.8	1.1	3.6	5.7
1	0.9	1.5	6.6	5.5
2	1.6	1.0	3.6	5.8

4.3.2. EGG, BLOOD, FISH AND FOOD SAMPLES

Preparation of egg, blood, fish and food samples for mercury analysis involved dehydration in an oven at 50°C to a constant weight to avoid bias in mercury concentrations when using wet weights (Adrian & Stevens 1979). Other particular matrix preparation procedures were:

1. Each egg was thawed and opened, the whole internal content (yolk plus albumen) was removed; in some cases the yolk and albumen were separated. The whole or separated internal contents were then dried, homogenised using a food cutter and stored in air-tight glass or polystyrene containers until analysis.
2. Whole blood samples were thawed, dried and then ground using a pestle and mortar and stored in air-tight glass or polystyrene containers until analysis.
3. Whole fish and food samples were thawed or taken from preservative solution, as appropriate, and dried. They were then ground using a pestle and mortar and stored in an air-tight glass or polystyrene containers until analysis.

In order to permit accurate conversion of data to a wet weight basis, mean moisture content for various tissues and species are provided in Table 4.2. Percent moisture in whole egg contents and whole fish varied in a highly significant way among species (1-way ANOVAs, respectively, $F_{5,97}=27.89$ and $F_{4,79}=13.76$, $P<0.0001$ in both cases). Moisture in adult and chick blood was identical; moisture in albumen was identical among species (overall mean = 86.1%), while in yolk it showed a tendency to higher values in Laridae (mean = 57.9%) than in Procellariiformes (mean = 52.1%).

Table 4.2. - Percent moisture content in various types of biological samples and species.

Sample type	Species	Mean ^a	S.E.	n
Whole egg contents	Bulwer's petrel	69.0 ^A	0.8	12
	Cory's shearwater	72.9 ^B	0.5	23
	Madeiran storm petrel	69.9 ^A	0.4	13
	Yellow-legged gull	75.8 ^C	0.3	27
	Common tern	74.5 ^{B,C}	0.4	17
	Roseate tern	74.2 ^{B,C}	0.6	11
Yolk	Bulwer's petrel	51.7	-	1
	Cory's shearwater	51.7	0.4	9
	Common tern	56.8	-	2
	Yellow-legged gull	59.1	-	2
Albumen	Bulwer's petrel	85.7	-	1
	Cory's shearwater	86.8	0.3	9
	Common tern	86.3	-	2
	Yellow-legged gull	86.0	-	2
Whole blood	Cory's shearwater, adults	79.6	0.3	10
	Cory's shearwater, chicks	79.7	0.5	16
Whole fish	<i>Macroramphosus scolopax</i>	65.7 ^A	1.5	41
	<i>Capros aper</i>	66.9 ^A	0.7	14
	<i>Maurollicus muelleri</i>	71.2 ^B	0.6	14
	<i>Ceratoscopelus maderensis</i>	73.7 ^B	0.8	12
	<i>Myctophum punctatum</i>	75.0 ^B	1.5	3

^a Within sample type, means with different upper case superscripts are significantly different (Tukey tests, $P < 0.05$)

4.4. MERCURY ANALYSIS

4.4.1. TOTAL MERCURY ANALYSIS

4.4.1.1. Principle of the method

Total mercury was determined by cold vapour atomic absorption spectrophotometry (CVAAS, Hatch & Ott 1968). This is a physical method based on the absorption of radiation at 253.7 nm by mercury vapour. The mercury is reduced to the elemental state and aerated from solution in a closed system. The mercury vapour passes through a cell positioned in the light path of an atomic absorption spectrophotometer and absorbance (peak height) is measured as a function of mercury concentration.

4.4.1.2. Reagents

Analytical grade reagents and distilled water were employed and solutions were prepared in the following manner:

Stock mercury solution (i), 1000 mg/l - Dissolve 0.1354 g of mercuric chloride in 75 ml of distilled water. Add 10 ml of conc. nitric acid (sp. gr. 1.40, $\text{Hg} < 5 \times 10^{-7} \%$) and adjust to 100 ml.

Working mercury solution (ii), 1 mg/l - Made from successive dilutions of the stock mercury solution. This working standard solution and the dilutions of the stock mercury solution were prepared daily, with acidity maintained at 0.15% nitric acid. The acid should be added to the flask as needed before the addition of the aliquot.

Sulphuric acid (sp. gr. 1.84, $\text{Hg} < 5 \times 10^{-7} \%$).

Potassium permanganate solution, 6% w/v - Dissolve 120 g of potassium permanganate in 2000 ml of water, using a heated magnetic stirrer for 1 hour, and store in a brown glass bottle.

Hydroxylammonium chloride solution, 20% w/v - Dissolve 100 g of mercury-free ($\text{Hg} < 1 \times 10^{-6} \%$) hydroxylammonium chloride in 500 ml of water.

Stannous chloride solution, 10% w/v - Dissolve 25 g of stannous chloride dihydrate in 50 ml of hydrochloric acid (sp. gr. 1.18) and dilute to 250 ml. Heat the resulting solution with two 5x50 mm tin foils and boil for 30 seconds. Store over tin in a dark glass bottle for a maximum of a week.

4.4.1.3. Preparation of the sample solutions

Samples were subjected to a wet mineralisation digestion prior to mercury determination. The procedure employed was adapted from Anon. (1975) and is described below. Each batch was made of up to ca. 60 samples and analysed over two days.

On day 1, sub-samples of 0.01-2 g were placed in BOD (or Winkler) flasks and weighed accurately (to 0.001 g) using an electronic top pan balance. Then 10 ml of sulphuric acid was added to each sample and the flasks were placed in a water bath at 70°C for 6 h. Flasks were shaken regularly during the first two hours to aid sample mineralisation. Flasks were left overnight at room temperature.

On day 2, digestion was completed by adding 50 ml of 6% potassium permanganate to cooled flasks and placing them in a water bath at 70°C for 2 h. The flasks were cooled and the excess of potassium permanganate was reduced by adding 15 ml of hydroxylamine hydrochloride solution.

4.4.1.4. Determination

Mercury determinations were made with Perkin-Elmer Mercury Analysers Coleman 50A or 50B. A desiccant cell, with magnesium perchlorate, was installed between the aerator and the absorption cell. The apparatus was switched on at least 2 hours before use and the procedure employed for determination of mercury in samples is described below.

To achieve a convenient distribution of the liquid and gaseous phases, 50 ml of distilled water were added to each BOD flask. Subsequently, divalent mercury was reduced to elemental mercury by adding 2 ml of the stannous chloride solution into the BOD flask. The aerator of the apparatus was immediately attached to the bottle forming a closed system and the sample was agitated manually and gently for ca. 5 seconds. The absorbance increased towards a maximum value which was noted. The aerator was disconnected and aeration continued until the absorbance returned to the baseline.

The analysers used allow a direct reading of the mass of mercury (in µg) in the sample, which was employed in the following equation to calculate the mercury concentration (Hg, µg/g or ppm) in the sample (mass in grams),

$$Hg = \frac{\text{reading} - \text{blank}}{\text{mass}} \quad (4.1)$$

4.4.1.5. Quality control

The limit of detection of the method, taken as twice the standard deviation of triplicate analysis at blank concentrations (Saltzman *et al.* 1983), was 10 ng, equivalent to 0.01 $\mu\text{g/g}$ for a 1 g sample. Within- and between-laboratory quality control procedures were employed throughout the study period.

Accuracy of the method, expressed as relative error ($\text{RE} = 100 * (\text{observed} - \text{expected}) / \text{expected}$), was within 10% and monitored throughout the study with standards of inorganic mercury and reference materials with matrix similar to the samples: NIES human hair RM n°5, NRCC dogfish muscle DORM 1 (Table 4.3). During the study, the laboratory also participated in the intercomparison program for mercury in human hair undertaken by the National Research Council of Canada (NRCC).

Interference on sensitivity due to matrix and pre-treatment were assessed by the method of standard additions before the wet mineralisation digestion. Recoveries of added inorganic mercury varied significantly among matrix types (Table 4.4; 1-way ANOVA, $F_{3,48} = 7.27$, $P < 0.0005$). The mean recovery differed significantly from 100% for whole fish and regurgitations and concentrations were corrected accordingly in the relevant chapters.

Precision (or reproducibility) of the method, expressed as coefficient of variation ($\text{CV} = 100 * \text{S.D.} / \text{mean}$) of duplicates within batch, varied significantly among matrix types (Table 4.5; Kruskal-Wallis test, $H_{4,n=130} = 16.89$, $P < 0.01$). The coefficient of variation was highest in feathers and blood and lowest in down, which approached the variability attributable to the technique observed from standard solution samples. The coefficients of variation of duplicate determinations of mercury (mean \pm S.E., $\mu\text{g/g}$ fw) in breast feather samples (normally made of 2-3 feathers) from a variety of species did not differ significantly within-batch (10.4 ± 1.9 , $n = 28$; from Table 4.5) or between-batch (10.7 ± 1.0 , $n = 88$; $t_{114} = 0.12$, $P = 0.90$). In addition, the coefficient of variation was found to be independent of the mercury concentration in the feather sample, over a wide range of levels (0.1 to 30 ppm fw, Fig. 4.1; Product-moment correlation, $r = 0.14$, $P = 0.14$, $n = 110$). In conclusion, the precision of the method was within the usual 10% for total mercury determinations in biological samples (Dehairs *et al.* 1982, Saltzman *et al.* 1983).

Table 4.3. - Observed and expected total mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g}$, dw) and relative error for analysed standard reference materials.

Reference material	Observed ^a	Expected ^b	RE (%)
NRCC, DORM 1	0.829 \pm 0.038 (9)	0.798 \pm 0.74	+ 3.9
NIES, RM 5	4.3 \pm 0.2 (12)	4.4 \pm 0.4	-2.3

^a mean \pm S.D., sample size bracketed.
^b mean \pm 95% confidence limits.

Table 4.4. - Recovery of standard additions of inorganic mercury (mean \pm S.E., sample size bracketed, range below) in samples of different matrix.

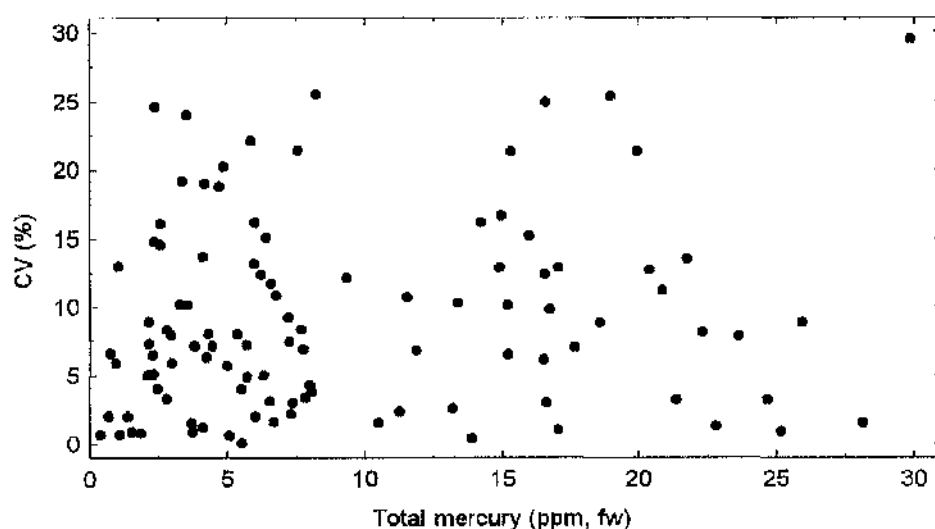
Matrix	Recovery (%)	t-test ^a
egg	93.3 \pm 4.5 (16) 70-133	$t_{15} = 1.50^{\text{NS}}$
feather	99.8 \pm 5.6 (8) 79-131	$t_7 = 0.044^{\text{NS}}$
whole fish	79.2 \pm 2.7 (18) 67-103	$t_{17} = 7.61^{***}$
regurgitations	69.3 \pm 6.7 (8) 50-108	$t_7 = 4.58^{**}$

^a two-tailed t-test for difference between the mean and a hypothesised mean of 100%; NS - $P > 0.05$, ** - $P < 0.005$, *** - $P < 0.0001$.

Table 4.5. - Coefficient of variation for within batch duplicate determinations of total mercury in standard solutions and seabird tissues.

Matrix	Mean	S.E.	n
HgCl ₂ solution	4.6	0.4	44
egg	8.5	1.0	27
feather	10.4	1.9	28
down	5.7	0.9	16
blood	10.2	1.6	15

Fig. 4.1
Scatterplot of coefficients of variation from mercury determinations in
duplicates of feather samples and total mercury levels in those samples.



4.4.2. ORGANIC MERCURY ANALYSIS

4.4.2.1. Scope and principle of the method

All historical feather samples were analysed for organic mercury instead of total mercury to overcome potential problems of inorganic mercury contamination from preservatives in museum skins (Thompson & Furness 1989).

Organic mercury was extracted from samples following the method developed by Uthe *et al.* (1972) and adapted by Thompson & Furness (1989). The method did not permit speciation of organo-mercurials but, since monomethylmercury is the form normally found in biological samples (Horvat *et al.* 1988), it was assumed that organic mercury extracted was monomethylmercury. The procedure involves extracting methylmercury into toluene, as methylmercuric bromide, followed by stripping of methylmercury from toluene into thiosulphate. Mercury in the extracted samples was then determined by CVAAS.

4.4.2.2. Reagents

Analytical grade reagents and distilled water were employed and solutions were prepared in the following manner:

Stock methylmercury solution (ii), 1000 mg/l - Dissolve 0.1252 g of methylmercuric chloride in 75 ml of distilled water and adjust to 100 ml.

Working methylmercury solution (iii), 1 mg/l - Made from successive dilutions of the stock methylmercury solution. This working standard solution and the dilutions of the stock methylmercury solution were prepared daily, with acidity maintained at 0.15% nitric acid. This acid should be added to the flask as needed before the addition of the aliquot.

Sodium hydroxide solution, 10M - Dissolve 40 g of sodium hydroxide in 100 ml of water, cool and store in a polypropylene bottle.

Sulphuric acid (sp. gr. 1.84, $\text{Hg} < 5 \times 10^{-7} \%$).

Acidic sodium bromide solution - Dissolve 250 g of sodium bromide in 565 ml of water, to which was added 89 ml of conc. sulphuric acid/89 ml of water, and store in a brown glass bottle.

Copper sulphate solution, 0.1M - Dissolve 25 g of copper sulphate pentahydrate in 1000 ml of water and store in a brown glass bottle.

Toluene (sp. gr. 0.87).

Stock sodium thiosulphate solution (i), 0.05M - Dissolve 12.4 g of sodium thiosulphate pentahydrate in 1000 ml of water and store in a brown glass bottle.

Working sodium thiosulphate solution (ii), 0.005M - Made from dilution of the stock sodium thiosulphate solution. This working solution was prepared daily.

4.4.2.3. Extraction and determination

Samples of ca. 0.04-2 g were placed in 50 ml Kjeldahl flasks with stopper and weighed accurately (to 0.001 g) using an electronic top pan balance. Then, 4 ml of sodium hydroxide was added to the sample and the flask was placed in a water bath at 50°C for 3 h. Flasks were shaken regularly at this stage to aid the sample to be broken down. The sodium hydroxide solution was subsequently neutralised using 0.85 ml conc. sulphuric acid.

Samples treated in the above way were transferred to a 50 ml centrifuge tube, added 10 ml of copper sulphate, 5 ml of acidic sodium bromide and 10 ml of toluene, and then thoroughly mixed in a vortex for 2 min. Mixed samples then underwent a centrifugation for 15 min at 4000 rpm and 5 ml of the toluene was removed, using a graduate glass syringe, to a 15 ml centrifuge tube.

The 5 ml of toluene was thoroughly mixed with 2 ml of the working sodium thiosulphate solution in a vortex for 1 min. The toluene/sodium thiosulphate mixture underwent a centrifugation at 2000 rpm for 10 min and 1 ml of the aqueous phase was removed using a graduated syringe and placed in a BOD flask. The flask was placed in a water bath at 50°C for 1 h to drive off any residual

toluene and was left overnight at room temperature. Samples were mineralised and digested the following day as described in section 4.4.1.3, but with just 1 h of digestion in sulphuric acid at 70°C, and mercury was determined as described in section 4.4.1.4.

4.4.2.4. Quality control and calculations

The extraction method efficiency was tested by performing extractions of standard solutions of organic mercury. The efficiency of triplicate extractions of 1 µg of mercury as methylmercuric chloride increased significantly with increasing time of mixing: 0.823 ± 0.019 S.E. for 0.5/0.5 min to 0.910 ± 0.020 S.E. for 2/1 min in the vortex ($t_4 = 3.16$, $P < 0.05$). This served to set the standard times of mixture in the vortex employed in the extraction procedure (section 4.3.2.3). In addition, the efficiency of extraction was monitored throughout the study with replicates of samples with 1 µg of mercury as methylmercuric chloride, in two ways: (1) comparison of expected and observed levels of total mercury in extracted samples; (2) comparison of total mercury levels determined in extracted samples with levels determined in non-extracted samples (Table 4.6). The resulting estimates of extraction efficiency did not differ significantly between the two methods ($t_{10} = 0.24$, $P = 0.82$), producing an overall mean of 0.910. All methylmercury levels obtained in subsequent analysis were corrected accordingly. This extraction efficiency is in close agreement with that of 0.900 determined by Thompson & Furness (1989). In addition, Thompson & Furness (1989) demonstrated that the extraction efficiency was independent of the methylmercury levels extracted, that inorganic mercury was not extracted by the method and that matrix effects were absent when analysing feather samples or horse kidney reference material.

Calculation of methylmercury concentrations accounted for the fact that the 1 ml extracted sample effectively contained 25% of the methylmercury originally present in the sample and for the efficiency of the extraction, and followed the equation,

$$MeHg = \frac{\text{reading} - \text{blank}}{\text{mass} * 0.25 * 0.910} \quad (4.2)$$

Accuracy and precision of organic mercury determinations performed here (expressed as relative error and coefficient of variation, respectively) were within 10% and were monitored throughout the study with standard reference materials

and standards of methylmercuric chloride. The mean organic mercury in NRCC dogfish muscle DORM 1 was $0.770 \mu\text{g/g} \pm 0.040 \text{ S.E.}$ ($n=3$, $\text{CV}=8.9\%$) compared with the certified value of 0.731 ($\pm 95\%$ confidence interval $=0.060$); the mean organic mercury in IAEA tuna fish reference material 350 was $3.90 \mu\text{g/g} \pm 0.14 \text{ S.E.}$ ($n=3$, $\text{CV}=6.2\%$) compared with a value of $3.96 \mu\text{g/g} \pm 0.12 \text{ S.E.}$ ($n=5$) given by Horvat (1991). The mean coefficient of variation for replicate standard solution samples with $0.5\text{-}1 \mu\text{g}$ of mercury as methylmercuric chloride was $4.1 \% \pm 1.0 \text{ S.E.}$ ($n=9$).

Table 4.6. - Organic mercury extraction efficiency (mean \pm S.E., sample size bracketed) in replicate samples of $1 \mu\text{g}$ of mercury as methylmercuric chloride, during the study period.

Method	n	Mean	S.E.	Range
1	7	0.912	0.014	0.846-0.960
2	5	0.907	0.013	0.879-0.938
overall for both methods	12	0.910	0.009	0.846-0.960

4.4.3. GLASSWARE LAUNDERING

Glassware was cleaned by rinsing with tap water and then washing in a machine (Miele, Mielabor G7783) supplied with water from a Miele Aqua Purificator G7794 and Neodisher A8 detergent.

4.5. STATISTICAL ANALYSIS

Data were tested for goodness of fit to a normal distribution using the Kolmogorov-Smirnov one-sample test and the requirements of homogeneity of variances using the Levene test, prior to statistical analysis. Parametric and non-parametric statistics were employed as appropriate, and analysis followed standard statistical procedures (Zar 1984, Tabachnick & Fidell 1989) with casewise deletion of missing data.

Pooled data from various breeding seasons were used and statistical tests of differences among years were not performed because data were not fully independent (e.g., many of the birds nested in the colony in successive years). Other specific details relating to tests used are presented in the individual chapters. All statistical tests were considered significant when $P < 0.05$.

4.6. REFERENCES

- Adrian J, Stevens ML (1979) Wet versus dry weights for heavy metal toxicity determinations in duck liver. *J Wildl Dis* 15:125-126
- Anon (1975) Atomic absorption methods, mercury in canned fish. Pye Unicam Ltd., Ref. AA/5 June/1975/951
- Airey D (1983) Total mercury concentrations in human hair from 13 countries in relation to fish consumption and location. *Sci Total Environ* 31:157-180
- Becker PH, Schuhmann S, Koepff C (1993) Hatching failure in Common terns (*Sterna hirundo*) in relation to environmental chemicals. *Environ Pollut* 79:207-213
- Brooke M, Birkhead T (1991) *The Cambridge Encyclopedia of Ornithology*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge
- Dehairs F, Decadt G, Baeyens (1982) Comparative study of different wet mineralisation digestion methods for the measurement of total mercury in biological samples. *Analusis* 10:373-376
- Furness RW (1993) Birds as monitors of pollutants. In: Furness RW, Greenwood JJD (ed) *Birds as Monitors of Environmental Change*. Chapman & Hall, London, p 86-143
- Furness RW, Muirhead SJ, Woodburn M (1986) Using bird feathers to measure mercury in the environment: relationships between mercury content and moult. *Mar Pollut Bull* 17:27-30
- Hatch RW, Ott WL (1968) Determination of sub-microgram quantities of mercury by atomic absorption spectrophotometry. *Anal Chem* 40:2085-2087
- Horvat M (1991) Determination of methylmercury in biological standard reference materials. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 56:95-102
- Horvat M, May K, Stoepler M, Byrne AR (1988) Comparative studies of methylmercury determination in biological and environmental samples. *Appl Organomet Chem* 2:515-524
- Lewis SA (1991) Studies of mercury dynamics in birds. Unpublished PhD thesis, University of Glasgow

- Lewis WO, Able KP, Anderson DW *et al.* (1988) Guidelines for the use of wild birds in research. *Auk* 105 (Suppl):1-41
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW (1995) Seabirds as monitors of mercury in the marine environment. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 80:851-870
- Muirhead SJ (1986) Accumulation, storage and elimination of pollutants by great skua *Catharacta skua* and concentrations of metals in pelagic Atlantic seabirds. Unpublished PhD thesis, University of Glasgow
- Ohiendorf HM, Custer TW, Lowe RW, Rigney M, Cromartie E (1988) Organochlorines and mercury in eggs of coastal Terns and Herons in California, USA. *Colon Waterb* 11:85-94
- Saltzman BE, Yeager DW, Meiners BG (1983) Reproducibility and quality control in the analysis of biological samples for lead and mercury. *Am Ind Hyg Assoc J* 44:263-267
- Sällsten G, Barregård L, Schütz A (1993) Decrease in mercury concentration in blood after long term exposure: a kinetic study of chloralkali workers. *Brit J Ind Med* 50:814-821
- Sturkie PD (1986) Body fluids: blood. In: Sturkie PD (ed) *Avian physiology*. Springer-Verlag, New York, p 102-129
- Tabachnick BG, Fidell LS (1989) *Using multivariate Statistics*, 2nd ed. Harper Collins Publishers, New York
- Thompson DR, Furness RW (1989) Comparison of the levels of total and organic mercury in seabird feathers. *Mar Pollut Bull* 20:577-579
- Uthe JF, Solomon J, Grift B (1972) Rapid semimicro method for the determination of methyl mercury in fish tissue. *J Assoc Off Anal Chem* 55:583-589
- Zar JH (1984) *Biostatistical Analysis*, 2nd edition. Prentice-Hall International, New Jersey

CHAPTER 5

**SPECIATION THROUGH TEMPORAL
SEGREGATION OF BAND-RUMPED STORM
PETREL (*Oceanodroma castro*) POPULATIONS IN
THE AZORES?**

CONTENTS

5.1. INTRODUCTION	113
5.2. STUDY AREAS AND METHODS.....	114
5.3. RESULTS.....	115
5.3.1. Breeding phenology	115
5.3.1.1. Colony attendance.....	115
5.3.1.2. Brood patch	116
5.3.1.3. Egg stage	116
5.3.1.4. Chick stage.....	118
5.3.1.5. Breast molt	119
5.3.1.6. Recaptures	120
5.3.2. Adult morphology	120
5.4. DISCUSSION	125
5.4.1. Breeding phenology	125
5.4.2. Morphological differentiation.....	128
5.4.3. Systematics.....	130
5.5. LITERATURE CITED	132

5.1. INTRODUCTION

The Band-rumped storm petrel *Oceanodroma castro* is widespread in subtropical areas of the Pacific and Atlantic Oceans. The known breeding distribution comprises sites off the east coast of Japan, in Hawaii and Galapagos, off the west coast of Portugal, in Madeira, Salvages, Canary Is., Cape Verde, Ascension and St. Helena (Allan 1962, Banko *et al.* 1991, Harris 1969, Martin *et al.* 1984, Teixeira and Moore 1981). There may be a separate subspecies breeding on São Tomé, in the Gulf of Guinea (Harris 1969, Williams 1984). Although the species has long been known to occur in the Azores (Hartert and Ogilvie-Grant 1905), there was no proof of breeding (Bannerman and Bannerman 1966, Cramp 1977) until recently (Monteiro *et al.* 1996a,b).

The Band-rumped storm petrel shows geographical variation, with several subspecies described based on differences in bill structure, wing length and amount of white on the rump. However, the validity of these subspecies is unclear (Austin 1952) and the species has been treated as monotypic (Cramp 1977, Jouanin and Mougín 1979, Warham 1990).

The breeding cycle of this species shows a noteworthy plasticity across its range, described as two seasons a year in Galapagos (Snow and Snow 1966), one season with some out-of-season nesting in Ascension (Allan 1962) and an extended season spread over the whole year in the Salvages (Mougín *et al.* 1990). However, only the populations in Ascension and Galapagos have been studied in detail and phenologies in other areas are unclear. Two temporally segregated populations breed in Galapagos (Harris 1969). On the basis of significant differences in mercury concentrations in the plumage between hot season (Spring) and cool season (Autumn) breeders in the Azores, Monteiro *et al.* (1995) suggested that the Band-rumped storm petrel there may comprise two discrete populations. The hypothesis is supported by recent information on its distribution (Monteiro *et al.* 1996a) and phenology (Monteiro *et al.* 1996b).

In this paper we present a comprehensive analysis of data on breeding phenology, molt, segregation of adults between populations and morphology of hot and cool season breeders in the Azores, and we discuss the possible ecological adaptations underlying the observed temporal partitioning of reproduction as well its taxonomic implications.

5.2. STUDY AREAS AND METHODS

The study areas comprised all known colonies of the species in the Azores (36-39°N, 25-31°W), situated in three small rat-free islets (Monteiro *et al.* 1996a): Vila (off Santa Maria) and Baixo and Praia (off Graciosa and 4 km apart); Santa Maria and Graciosa are about 300 km apart. The data were obtained during monthly visits of 2 to 10 days to Vila, between April-December 1993, March-October 1994 and January, March 1995, and (when sea conditions permitted) to Praia and/or Baixo between April-November 1993, in March, June and August 1994 and in March 1995. Each islet was explored thoroughly to determine the distribution, numbers and status of storm petrel nest sites. The topography and geology of each islet dramatically affected the number of accessible active nest sites that we found, which totaled 131 at Vila, 20 at Baixo and 5 at Praia. The breeding populations were estimated as 600 pairs in the cool season plus 200 pairs in the hot season (Monteiro *et al.* 1996a).

Most adults were captured in mist-nets and a few were removed from burrows; playback was not used. Adults and chicks were individually banded with numbered metal bands. Masses and up to nine mensural characters were taken by the first author: NAP-nape (head + bill), CUL-culmen (bill length), NOS-nostrils (bill depth at), GON-gonys (bill depth at), TAR-tarsus, WIN-wing (flattened chord), TMA-tail maximum (dorsally from uropygial gland to tip of longest rectrix), TMI-tail minimum (dorsally from uropygial gland to tip of shortest rectrix) and MAS-body mass; FOR-depth of tail fork was calculated (difference between tail maximum and tail minimum). Egg length, breadth and mass were measured. Linear measurements were taken with Vernier/dial calipers (to 0.1 mm) or with a metal ruler (to 1 mm). Egg, chick and adult masses were taken with 50g (eggs and small chicks) and 200g Pesola scales (to 0.5 and 2 g, respectively). The state of the brood patch was scored: 0 (no down was shed), 1 (only traces were lost), 2 (about half of the patch was down covered), 3 (traces of down remained), 4 (entire brood patch free of down) (Furness and Baillie 1981) and R (refeathering present). Molt of breast plumage was recorded as absent or in progress.

Univariate and multivariate statistical analyses followed standard procedures (Zar 1984, Tabachnick and Fidell 1989) with casewise deletion of missing data. One-way analyses of variance (ANOVA) were followed by Tukey-tests for *a posteriori* pairwise comparison of means. Multivariate analyses were used to investigate adult morphology. Principal components were extracted,

reducing the extensive morphological information to a smaller number of mutually independent variables which account for most of the phenotypic variation included in the original set of data. Then, a multivariate analysis of variance (MANOVA) was performed to test differences on principal components among populations. Finally, a stepwise discriminant analysis was used to examine differences between *a posteriori* groups indicated by principal component analysis (PCA) and MANOVA.

The relative difference in means of two sets of measurements (NAP, CUL, NOS, GON and TAR) made by LRM on different occasions on the same 50 birds were lower than 0.29% and not significant (paired t-tests, $p > 0.05$), except for NOS (rel. diff. = 1.78%, $t = 3.78$, $P < 0.001$), indicating an overall consistency of measuring. Brood patch scores of adults in each month did not differ significantly within colonies between years 1993 and 1994 (Mann-Whitney U-tests, $p > 0.05$) and pooled data were used for analysis. Measurements of adults and eggs from 1993 and 1994 also did not differ significantly within colonies (t-tests, $p > 0.05$) and pooled data were also used for analysis.

5.3. RESULTS

5.3.1. BREEDING PHENOLOGY

5.3.1.1. Colony attendance

Adults returned to Baixo and Praia by the end of March and numbers built up over the following weeks. Capture rates of birds in 12m mist-nets were 0.3, 3.2 and 5.0 birds/hour/net on 29 March 1994, 16 April and 17 May 1993, respectively. Adults were recorded in these two colonies in every month from the end of March to mid-November (the latest visit). In contrast, on Vila adults were absent until early August (with one exception, see below) and then numbers built up gradually during September. Capture rates of birds in 12m mist-nets in 1993 were 0.8 and 3.6 birds/hour/net on 14 August and 14 September, respectively. During 44 nights spent on Vila between late March and late July 1993 and 1994, the Band-rumped storm petrel was registered only once, on 18 June 1993. Then a single flying bird was calling repeatedly until an adult was caught and calling ceased. This suggested that the same bird was involved. This was probably a non-breeder (brood patch, BP = 3) and it was caught again on Vila on 28 August 1994 (BP = 4).

5.3.1.2. Brood patch

Brood patch scores of adults did not vary significantly between Baixo and Praia (Mann-Whitney U-tests, $p > 0.05$; June to September), and pooled data from these two colonies were compared with the state of brood patches of adults on Vila (Table 5.1). In September brood patches were less developed in Vila than in Baixo/Praia but in October and November median scores did not differ statistically between the two islands (Mann-Whitney U-tests, $p > 0.05$).

The monthly development of brood patch scores of adults mist-netted during the breeding season is summarized in Table 5.2. Score R, which is indicative of hatching (brood patch starts to regrow a week after hatching and in non-breeders at the same time; Harris, 1969) occurs in two distinct periods on average about four months apart. The monthly frequency distribution of Score 4 is bimodal, the two annual peaks (over 60%) being May-June and October-November, with an interval of about 5 months. Brood scores 0-3 showed a rapid decrease across two main periods, along with increases in scores 4 and R: in April to July and September to December. The distribution of brood scores in August suggests an overlap of hot season birds, represented by scores 4 and R (i.e. 70% of total) with the first returning cool season birds, reflected in the reappearance of score 0 accounting for 20% of the total (see Table 5.2).

5.3.1.3. Egg stage

An insight into laying dates is given by the capture of 8 pre-laying females carrying eggs, during 1993: on Baixo/Praia singles on 17 May, 24 June, 23 and 25 September and three on 25 October; on Vila one on 22 October. A total of 67 eggs in incubation were found in 1993 and 1994 in the following months (three islets pooled): June (16), July (6), September (1, on the 23rd), October (23), November (7), and December (14).

Egg measurements were classified into two groups: hot season (laid in June-July) and cool season (laid in October-December) (Table 5.3). Lengths and breadths of cool season eggs were pooled from Baixo/Praia ($n=5$) and Vila ($n=50$), since these did not differ significantly (t-tests, $p > 0.05$). Eggs from cool season birds were significantly longer, heavier and larger than those from hot season birds although egg breadth did not differ significantly between seasons (see Table 5.3).

TABLE 5.1. - Brood patch scores of adult Band-rumped storm petrels mist-netted on Baixo/Praia and Vila. Values are mean and sample size (bracketed) and Z_{adj} values for Mann-Whitney U tests (ns-not significant; ***- $p < 0.001$).

Month	Baixo/Praia	Vila	Z_{adj}
September	2.7 (366)	1.7 (122)	6.40***
October	3.6 (41)	3.4 (87)	0.53 ^{ns}
November ^a	3.9 (33)	3.9 (41)	0.60 ^{ns}
^a score R excluded.			

TABLE 5.2. - State of brood patches by month in adult Band-rumped storm petrels mist-netted in Azores colonies. Data from Baixo/Praia (April-November 1993,1994) were combined with data from Vila (December 1993, January 1995). For details of scores see Methods.

Month	Frequency (%) of birds with score						n
	0	1	2	3	4	R	
April	27.3	18.2	54.5				11
May		4.8	9.5	21.4	64.3		42
June	7.9	2.6	4.8	14.8	69.8		189
July			1.3	3.9	23.4	71.4	77
August	20.1	2.4	2.4	5.3	20.7	49.1	169
September	10.1	8.2	19.7	25.4	36.6		366
October		2.4	7.3	19.5	70.7		41
November				5.0	77.5	17.5	40
December			1.3		46.1	52.6	76
January	41.7		4.2	8.3		45.8	24

TABLE 5.3. - Characteristics of eggs from the two seasonal populations of Band-rumped storm petrel breeding in the Azores. Values are mean \pm 1s.e., sample size bracketed and range below (ns-not significant; ***-p<0.001).			
Character	Hot season	Cool season	t-test
Length (mm)	32.0 \pm 0.2 (23) 29.9-33.2	33.6 \pm 0.1 (55) 31.5-35.5	6.77***
Breadth (mm)	24.2 \pm 0.1 (23) 23.7-25.3	24.4 \pm 0.1 (55) 22.7-25.7	1.37 ns
Mass (g) ^a	9.8 \pm 0.2 (20) 8.8-11.0	10.9 \pm 0.2 (22) 8.8-12.3	4.05***
Volume (cm ³) ^b	9.6 \pm 0.2 (23) 8.7-10.8	10.3 \pm 0.1 (55) 8.8-11.8	3.40***
^a only values taken close to peak laying periods (hot season: June; cool season: October).			
^b external volume: $V = 0.512 * L * B^2$ (Stonehouse 1966).			

5.3.1.4. Chick stage

The earliest dates on which chicks were observed on Baixo/Praia were 5 July and 19 August 1993 (n=9 chicks), and by 21 September 1993 eight had fledged, except one that was abandoned and starving to death (wing=81mm, weight=24g). Later, one chick of 51g (of ca. 34 days old) was found on 14 November. On Vila, no chicks were present on 19 October 1994, in 40 nest sites where laying was known from the 1993 cool season, while on 4 December 1993, 33 out of 47 nest sites had chicks and 14 had eggs in incubation. Hatching eggs were observed on 5 and 22 July 1993 on Praia and 4 December 1993 on Vila. Pre-fledglings and fledglings were observed only in August (Baixo and Praia) and January (Vila).

Measurements of chicks obtained on 4 visits are given in Table 5.4, together with estimated ages. The stage of development of chicks from July 1993 and from December 1993 is identical and mean wing length, mass and age did not differ significantly between the two samples (t-tests, $p > 0.05$). Breeding is apparently less synchronous in the cool season, as indicated by the overall wider range of chick body size in cool season compared to the hot season. Chicks from the cool season were slightly heavier than chicks from the hot season for the same wing length (Fig. 5.1).

TABLE 5.4. - Mensural characters and estimated age of Band-rumped storm petrel chicks from the two seasonal populations breeding in the Azores. Values are mean \pm 1 s.e. and range below.

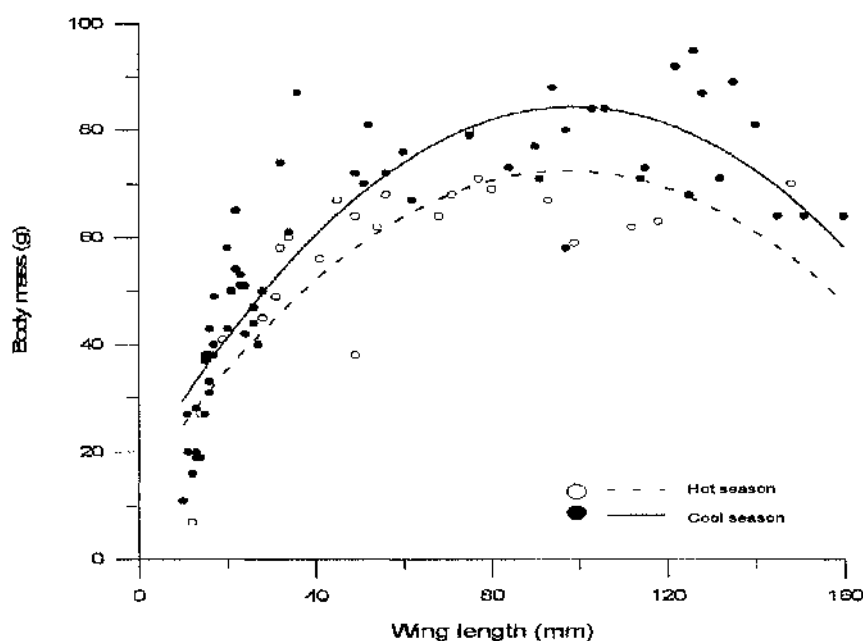
Population (colony)	Period	n	Wing (mm)	Mass (g)	Age ^a (days)
Hot season (Baixo/Praia)	19-22/07/93	6	20.2 \pm 3.7 12-32	33.5 \pm 7.9 7-58	21 \pm 14.9 1-41
	17-19/08/93	9	90.1 \pm 10.9 41-135	64.0 \pm 1.5 56-71	-
	3-8/08/94	11	67.9 \pm 10.7 28-148	62.8 \pm 3.6 38-80	-
Cool season (Vila)	2-4/12/93	32	20.4 \pm 1.8 10-51	41.1 \pm 3.0 11-74	24 \pm 14.5 ^b 4-49
	10-17/01/95	31	95.1 \pm 7.5 16-160	71.6 \pm 2.8 31-95	-

^a age estimated using the equation $\text{Mass} = 132.6 * (1 - 0.964 * e^{-0.0131 * \text{Age}})$, fitted with growth data (error ca. \pm 2 days) of young (range 10-60g) from the hot seasons in Galapagos (Harris 1969).

^b n=29; three chicks over the weight range of the former equation (weight/wing: 72g/49mm; 70g/51mm; 74g/32mm) were excluded.

Fig. 5.1

Growth curves of chicks in hot and cool season populations of Band-rumped storm petrel breeding in the Azores. Equations are: hot season, $\text{MAS} = 13.40 + 1.22 * \text{WIN} - 0.0063 * \text{WIN}^2$, $r = 0.84$, $n = 24$; cool season, $\text{MAS} = 16.55 + 1.37 * \text{WIN} - 0.0070 * \text{WIN}^2$, $r = 0.88$, $n = 63$.



5.3.1.5. Breast molt

The occurrence of adult breast plumage molt is summarized per month in Table 5.5. These data reveal different patterns of breast feather molt between the two seasonal populations. More than 50% of hot season breeders initiate breast molt while in the colonies during July, i.e. shortly after hatching. In contrast, 50% of the cool season breeders are in breast molt at arrival at the breeding grounds in August, the frequency decreasing to less than 6% in September. Breast molt reappears in December but only reaches a high frequency in January, i.e. about a month after the peak of hatching.

5.3.1.6. Recaptures

Recaptures of ringed adults on Baixo and Praia were classified by season (hot season: March to July; cool season: September to November). Data from August were treated separately since brood patch data suggested both hot and cool season birds to be present in August.

Although 56 birds ringed in one season were recaptured in the same season in a subsequent year (Table 5.6), there was only one possible interchange between the hot and cool seasons. A bird ringed on Praia on 26 June 1993 (BP=0) was recaptured in the same colony on 23 September 1993 (BP not recorded). Data from August suggest that birds from the hot season predominate in that month. Out of 35 birds ringed in August, 29 (83%) were recaptured in the hot season, while just 6 (17%) were recaptured in the cool season. Additionally, out of 14 birds recaptured in August, 11 (79%) were ringed in the hot season and 3 (21%) in the cool season.

Only one case of movement between colonies was recorded. An adult ringed on Praia on 24 September 1993 (BP=3) was recaptured on Baixo in October 1993 (BP=3).

5.3.2. ADULT MORPHOLOGY

The reduced inter-change of birds between colonies and seasons allowed the recognition of five populations: Graciosa-Baixo-Hot (GBH), Graciosa-Baixo-Cool (GBC), Graciosa-Praia-Hot (GPH), Graciosa-Praia-Cool (GPC) and Santa Maria-Vila-Cool (SVC). Adults from Baixo and Praia were assigned to one of the two seasonal populations according to the following criteria: hot season, if ringed and recaptured between March and July; cool season, if ringed and recaptured

TABLE 5.5. - Frequency by month (Fa-absolute; Fr-relative) of mist-netted adult Band-rumped storm petrel with breast plumage molt on Baixo/Praia and Vila.

Month	Seasonal population	Baixo/Praia			Vila		
		n	Fa	Fr(%)	n	Fa	Fr(%)
April	Hot	11	0	0	—		
May	Hot	41	0	0	—		
June	Hot	183	2	1.1	—		
July	Hot	78	41	52.6	—		
August	Hot	39	25	64.1	—		
	Cool	6	3	50.0	5	4	44.4
September	Cool	252	7	2.8	138	8	5.8
October	Cool	38	0	0	82	0	0
November	Cool	40	0	0	45	0	0
December	Cool	—			74	5	6.8
January	Cool	—			24	11	45.8

TABLE 5.6. - Numbers of mist-netted Band-rumped storm petrel adults ringed on Praia and Baixo in each season and numbers of retraps from one season to another, in the period 1990-1995 (hot season: March-July; cool season: late September-November).

	Birds retrapped in season				
	cool season 91	hot season 93	cool season 93	hot season 94	hot season 95
	(40)	(225)	(417)	(103)	(60)
(birds handled)					
Birds ringed in season:					
hot season 90-92 (58)	0	19	0	4	0
cool season 91 (40)		0	4	0	0
hot season 93 (166)			1	18	10
cool season 93 (391)				0	0
hot season 94 (83)					1

between September (the earliest visit in this month started on the 21st) and November; birds ringed in August were assigned to the hot or cool season populations if they were recaptured earlier than August or later than 21 September, respectively. For each population, all measurements except body mass did not differ significantly between mist-netted birds (unknown status) and incubating birds (t-tests, $p > 0.05$) and were pooled. Incubating birds were significantly heavier than birds of unknown status caught during the incubation period, both in hot season (Baixo-Praia pooled: 48.4 ± 0.9 SE, $n = 27$ versus 43.7 ± 0.4 SE, $n = 161$, respectively; $t = 5.10$, $p < 0.0001$) and in the cool season (Vila: 54.1 ± 0.9 SE, $n = 40$ versus 50.9 ± 0.4 SE, $n = 194$, respectively; $t = 3.39$, $p < 0.001$), and Table 5.7 gives body mass of mist-netted birds.

Univariate statistics of characters for each population are given in Table 5.7. The simultaneous comparisons using ANOVA yielded significant differences among populations for all variables tested except TMI. Within the eight variables exhibiting significant differences, 38 significant (< 0.05) pairwise comparisons were detected, with 37 (97%) representing differences between two dichotomous groups: hot season (GBH/GPH) and cool season (GBC/GPC/SVC) populations. Hot season birds are smaller than cool season birds in mensural characters expressing body size (NAP, CUL, NOS, GON, TAR and MAS), but contrarily have longer and more forked tails (TMA and FOR) and longer wing relative to body size.

Multivariate analyses were undertaken using seven mensural characters; TMI and FOR were excluded due to small sample sizes and NOS was excluded because of low consistency in measurements. The first two principal components (PC) extracted accounted for 61.0% of the total variance in the data set (Fig. 5.2). PC1 varies inversely with NAP, GON, CUL, TAR and MAS, representing a general body size character. PC2 varies inversely with TMA and WIN, representing flight shape. The spatial diagram of PC1 against PC2 (Fig. 5.2) suggests a separation in two dichotomous groups; the hot season populations having smaller body size and larger silhouette than the cool season populations. Differences in adult morphology among populations are highly significant, as indicated by MANOVA on PC1 and PC2 scores of individual birds (Wilks' Lambda = 0.568, Rao's $R(8, 1564) = 63.81$, < 0.0001). All of the 12 significant ($P < 0.005$) pairwise comparisons (6 for PC1 and 6 for PC2) represented differences between the already mentioned dichotomous groups: hot season (GBH/GPH) and cool season (GBC/GPC/SVC).

The dimorphism between hot season and cool season birds indicated by ANOVA, PCA and MANOVA, was investigated further by stepwise discriminant

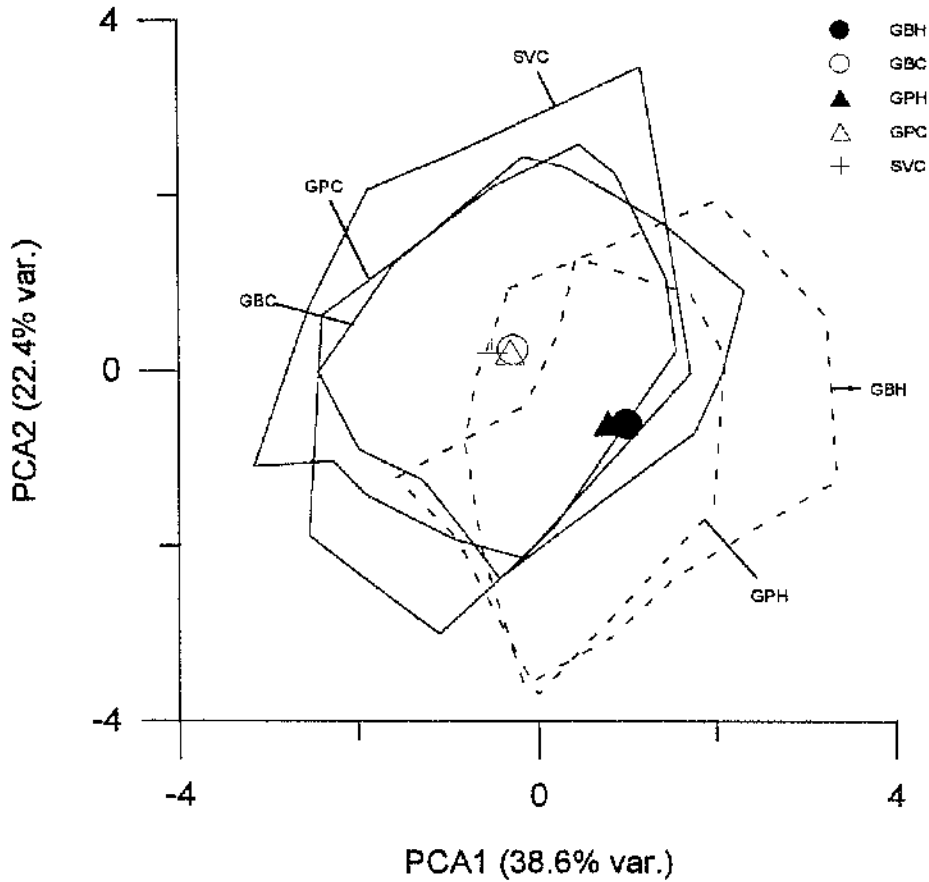
TABLE 5.7. - Means and standard errors (sample size bracketed) of characters from adult Band-rumped storm petrel of different populations breeding in the Azores. All measurements made on live birds: mist-netted and known breeders pooled, except for body mass where only data from mist-netted birds are included. For units and character acronyms see Methods and for population acronyms see Results.

	GBH	GBC	GPH	GPC	SVC	ANOVA
NAP	40.36±0.08 (113)	41.89±0.07 (156)	40.59±0.14 (40)	41.99±0.05 (239)	41.82±0.05 (250)	107.21***
CUL	14.58±0.05 (153)	14.91±0.04 (156)	14.70±0.08 (68)	14.99±0.03 (239)	15.11±0.03 (250)	28.04***
NOS	6.11±0.02 (154)	6.34±0.02 (156)	6.20±0.03 (68)	6.42±0.01 (239)	6.43±0.02 (250)	- ^a
GON	4.94±0.02 (154)	5.19±0.01 (156)	4.96±0.02 (68)	5.20±0.01 (239)	5.22±0.01 (250)	74.14***
TAR	23.54±0.06 (154)	24.06±0.06 (156)	23.54±0.10 (64)	24.03±0.04 (238)	24.18±0.04 (250)	25.11***
WIN	157.4±0.3 (154)	157.5±0.2 (191)	158.3±0.4 (72)	157.2±0.2 (240)	158.1±0.2 (298)	2.94*
TMA	75.4±0.2 (153)	73.0±0.2 (156)	75.1±0.4 (64)	73.3±0.2 (239)	72.9±0.2 (252)	29.47***
TMI	67.4±0.4 (65)	-	67.8±0.4 (63)	-	67.6±0.2 (70)	0.46 ^{ns}
FOR	8.4±0.4 (65)	-	7.6±0.3 (63)	-	5.6±0.2 (70)	24.11***
MAS	44.0±0.4 (139)	49.2±0.4 (180)	44.0±0.5 (67)	48.5±0.2 (240)	49.3±0.3 (242)	55.33***

^a not tested due to low consistency of measurements (see Methods)
ns - not significant, * - P<0.05, *** - P<0.0001

Fig. 5.2

Plane 1-2 of principal component analysis performed on characters of different hot and cool season populations of Band-rumped storm petrel breeding in the Azores. Diagrams are group contours and symbols centroids. For acronyms see Results, subsection adult morphology. Loadings equal or greater than 0.7 are: for PC1, Nape = -0.865, Culmen = -0.704, Gonys = -0.699; for PC2, Tail maximum = -0.907, Wing = -0.826.



analysis. From the seven mensural characters used (NOS, TMI and FOR excluded), WIN and TAR were removed ($F < 0.20$, $p > 0.50$). The result was highly significant (Canonical $R = 0.698$, Wilks' $\Lambda = 0.513$, $\chi^2_5 = 523.21$, $P < 0.0001$) and showed a good separation of the two groups. The discriminant function obtained correctly classified 72.8% ($n = 146$) of hot season birds and 96.9% ($n = 664$) of cool season birds. Although the use of unequal sample sizes is considered not to influence discriminant analysis (Tabachnick and Fidell 1989), we found that a more even distribution of correctly classified cases between populations (87.8% in hot season and 89.0% in cool season) was achieved using similar sample sizes ($n = 146$ and $n = 156$, respectively).

5.4. DISCUSSION

5.4.1. BREEDING PHENOLOGY

Comparison of data on the timing of the various events connected with breeding and recapture data, provide evidence of the existence on Baixo and Praia of two populations breeding annually, out of phase by four to five months and overlapping in colony attendance during August and early September. The periodicity of field trips did not allow precise determination of laying and hatching dates as well as incubation and fledging periods. However, these can be derived by coupling data on chick age (see Table 5.4) with mean incubation period (42 days) and mean fledging periods (70 days in hot season and 78 days in cool season) reported for the species by Harris (1969). These crude estimates of peak laying, hatching and fledging dates are, respectively: 19 May, 30 June, 8 September for the hot season population on Baixo/Praia and 1 October, 11 November, 28 January for the cool season population on Vila. Such chronology is in close agreement with the scattered field notes reported in this study. For instance, the estimated age of chicks in July and December 93 (see Table 5.4) indicated an exact 4.5 month interval between the hot breeding season population on Baixo/Praia and the cool breeding season population on Vila. Assuming that breeding is relatively well synchronized in the cool season populations on Baixo/Praia and Vila (as inferred from Table 5.1; see Results), the hot and cool season populations on Baixo/Praia seem to be also out of phase by four and half months, which is supported by the monthly distribution of brood patches (see Table 5.2). Furthermore, estimated ages of chicks in the July and December 1993 samples lie in the range of 40-45 days which is in close agreement with the spread of laying for the bulk of clutches known for the species (Harris 1969).

The breeding phenology of the Band-rumped storm petrel over its world distribution shows a perfect continuum from pure synchrony (Japan, possibly Hawaii) to strict bimodality (Galapagos, Azores, possibly Madeira), through varying levels of asynchrony (Salvages, Canary Is., Cape Verde, Ascension, St. Helena) (Mougin *et al.* 1990; this study). A possible explanation for this breeding plasticity is that populations might have distributed themselves according to an ideal free distribution in relation to four main factors: 1) availability of food resources; 2) numbers of birds, both conspecific and heterospecific, exploiting those resources; 3) availability of breeding habitat; 4) predation pressure.

The Band-rumped storm petrel shows a clear preference to breed in the cooler season, despite its pan(sub)tropical distribution. Winter breeding predominates in most places with a single population (Azores, Vila Islet: this study; Farilhões: Granadeiro pers. com.; Canary Is: Martin *et al.* 1983, Concepcion 1992; Cape Verde: Hazevoet 1995; Ascension: Allan 1962) and in all known locations with two seasonal populations (Azores, Baixo and Praia Islets: this study; Galapagos, Plaza: Harris 1969). Hence, a primary question emerges: why is the cool season widely preferred? That might arise from increased foraging efficiency comparatively with the hot season. This and other *Oceanodroma* species feed mostly on mesopelagic lanternfish (e.g. Myctophids) vertically migrating to the upper oceanic layers at night (e.g., Prince and Morgan 1987, Croxall *et al.* 1988, Warham 1990). The at-sea distribution of the species indicates a preference for areas with surface turbulence associated with particular oceanographical features, like localized upwellings (Haney 1985) and internal waves (Haney, 1987). It has been shown that consistently high winds result in drift of surface waters (down to 10-20 m) and advection of mesopelagic prey over shelf or topographic irregularities (e.g. seamounts) (Perissinotto and MacQuail 1992). Therefore, enhanced food availability for the species might be predicted in the cooler and windier season, together with a longer period of darkness to exploit their prey.

Higher inter-specific competition for food and nest sites during the hot season also may play an important role for making breeding in the cool season more advantageous for the species. Nevertheless, this seems to be unimportant at the North Atlantic colonies, although a poor knowledge of the feeding ecology and nest site selection in local seabird assemblages prevents complete testing of this hypothesis. Some circumstantial comparisons reveal that the preference for breeding in the cool season is observed even in colonies where the most direct competitors for food resources (other procellariiforms specialized on mesopelagic prey like Bulwer's petrel *Bulweria bulwerii* and gadfly petrels *Pterodroma* spp.; Prince and Morgan 1987) are completely or almost absent (e.g. Farilhões; Azores, Baixo and Praia Islets). Moreover, breeding in the hot season at Madeira and especially at Salvages overlaps with the breeding of Bulwer's petrel populations estimated at several thousands of pairs (Zino and Biscoito 1994). Despite observations of competition for nest sites with other procellariiforms (Bulwer's petrel, Cory's shearwater, Little shearwater *Puffinus assimilis*, White-faced storm petrel *Pelagodroma marina*) (Martin *et al.* 1984, Zino and Biscoito 1994, Hazevoet 1995, Monteiro *et al.* 1996a), this might play a relatively unimportant role.

Potential competitors for nest sites are unknown at Farilhão and the apparent overlap in nest site selection at most colonies might be minimal, as on Vila Islet (Azores; Monteiro *et al.* 1996a). Furthermore, the White-faced storm petrel, that could be a more direct competitor for nest sites and food resources, has a very distinct diet and feeding ecology (Prince and Morgan 1987) and its presence/absence does not correlate at all with the breeding seasons of the Band-rumped storm petrel at colonies where they coexist like Salvages and Cape Verde.

The apparent adaptation of Band-rumped storm petrel for the cool season should be reflected in better breeding success in this season. In Galapagos, Snow and Snow (1966) observed higher overall breeding success (hatching + fledging) in the cool season compared to the hot season, while Harris (1969) did not find differences in fledging success between seasons. However, in the more critical egg-stage, Harris (1969) found that the chances of an egg hatching decreased if left unattended and that eggs laid in the hot season were more frequently left. Higher frequency and duration of egg neglect in petrels is known to arise from poor feeding conditions (Chaurand and Weimerskirsh 1994). The subsidiarity of the hot season population might explain the lower numbers in the colonies where it coexists with the cool season population (Galapagos: Snow and Snow 1966, Harris 1969; Azores: see Methods section), in its weak representation in Ascension and Cape Verde with some out-of-season birds (Allan 1962, Hazevoet 1995) and in its complete absence in other colonies (Vila: this study; Canary Is.: Martin *et al.* 1984, Concepcion 1992). Subsidiarity suggests the prevalence of poorer conditions in the hot season and this raises the question: why do some birds breed in the apparently less favorable season at certain colonies?

The strategy might be primarily a response to reduce intra-specific competition for nest sites during the cool season in densely populated colonies, since the two seasonal populations do not differ in nest site selection and may use the same nest sites in consecutive seasons (Galapagos: Snow and Snow 1966, Harris 1969; Azores: pers. obs.), and inter-specific competition for food and nest sites seems to be relatively unimportant (see above). Intra-specific competition for nest sites is an important source of egg loss (Allan 1962, Harris 1969) and it could be the cause for displacement of birds from cool to hot season. Such a density-dependent constraint, forcing birds to share time since no further space was available for breeding, might have been strengthened recently because of an increased pressure to breed only on predator-free islets due to the historical extinction of colonies on main islands (Ascension: Ashmole *et al.* 1994; Azores:

Monteiro *et al.* 1996a). This hypothesis is supported by the smaller breeding area and apparent lower availability of good quality nest sites on Baixo and Praia colonies, where the two segregated populations occur, compared to Vila, where just the cool season population occurs. Additional evidence supporting competition for nest sites as a strong pressure in determining the breeding season of the Band-rumped storm petrel comes from Galapagos. At Isla Pitt, the congeneric Galapagos storm petrel *Oceanodroma tethys*, apparently prevents the Band-rumped storm petrel from breeding during the cool season, by occupying all the available nest sites and forcing the species to breed just in the hot season (Harris 1969).

Varying predation pressure could be another factor affecting time of breeding, allied with varying lengths of darkness, as found for Leach's storm petrel *Oceanodroma leucorhoa* in Japan (Warham, pers. com.). This appears of little importance at the Azores colonies, where the known predators are gulls on Baixo and buzzards on Vila (Monteiro *et al.* 1996a).

5.4.2. MORPHOLOGICAL DIFFERENTIATION

Both univariate and multivariate analyses of adult morphology indicate a significant amount of phenotypic differentiation between the sympatric hot and cool season breeders and simultaneously a great phenotypic uniformity of allopatric breeders within the same season. Adults in the hot season are smaller and lay smaller eggs (average egg and body mass are 10% lower) and are longer-winged and longer-tailed than cool season birds. Chicks in the hot season are 15% lighter than chicks in the cool season.

The dimorphism of the two segregated Azorean populations demonstrated in this study contrasts with the monomorphism of the two segregated populations in Galapagos (Harris 1969). Local environmental influences might explain the fact that an apparently similar biological phenomenon (temporal segregation) led to different levels of phenotypic differentiation in the two archipelagos. The difference in marine climate (e.g. wind, temperature) to which the hot (subsidiary) and cool (main) season populations were subjected while breeding is far more pronounced in the Azores than in Galapagos (Harris 1969, Monteiro *et al.* 1996a). Therefore, stronger selection pressure may exist in the Azores between the two seasons. For instance, it is advantageous for birds breeding in the cool season to be larger, optimizing heat conservation and being tougher. This seasonal variation in body size agrees with Bergmann's ecogeographic rule for body size in

endotherms and correlates well with the temperatures during breeding, although it is difficult to ascertain the possible influence of the temperatures in the non-breeding grounds since they are little known (Cramp 1977). Conversely, the smaller wing and disc loading in hot season birds (the 10% reduction in body mass implies an equivalent reduction for these two variables, assuming constant wing span and area between seasons; Pennycuick 1987) might have an important adaptative significance in the hot and less windy season, since storm petrels (in contrast to most larger procellariiforms) typically forage by flying near their maximum range speed (Pennycuick 1987). So, the apparent lack of specific phenotypic adaptations for the hot season in the Galapagos might be merely a consequence of divergence in an environment with low seasonal contrasts.

The morphological differentiation observed between the two Azorean sympatric populations of the Band-rumped storm petrel is more pronounced than that between the allopatric hot season populations in the Azores and Madeira (Monteiro, unpubl. data) or than between two sympatric and seasonally segregated storm petrels classified as full species: *Oceanodroma matsudaira* (hot season) and *O. tristami* (cool season) breeding at Volcano Island (Harrison 1985, Warham 1990), and it is similar to differences between some subspecies of Leach's storm petrel in the Pacific (Power and Ainley 1986).

The strong philopatry exhibited by procellariiforms reduces gene flow drastically even over short distances (e.g. Randi *et al.* 1989, Ovenden *et al.* 1991, Birt-Friesen *et al.* 1992, Austin *et al.* 1994). Nevertheless, that does not necessarily imply marked evolution since the overall potential for structural divergence among congeneric species is low (e.g. Pennycuick 1987, Warham 1990, Hazevoet 1995) resulting in subtle differences between sibling forms (e.g. Hunter 1987, Warham 1990, Bretagnolle 1995). Such constraints seem to be evident in the Band-rumped storm petrel. For instance, in the Azores there is an overall phenotypic resemblance among the allopatric cool season populations while there is significant dimorphism between sympatric ones. This suggests the existence of a strong component of environmental influence on phenotypic expression (James 1983) likely to be genetically acquired (Starck *et al.* 1995) and illustrates the danger of making inferences about the extent of allopatric speciation from comparisons of phenotypic divergence.

5.4.3. SYSTEMATICS

This study reports a case of temporal partitioning of reproduction between sympatrically dimorphic populations of a presumed monotypic (Cramp 1977) species. While there is a need for further investigation of the situation to elucidate more fully all the possible isolating mechanisms involved, from the present evidence it appears adequate to treat the seasonal populations as sibling taxa. Then, a primary question emerges: should the two populations be considered subspecies or species?

Temporal segregation of annual sympatric populations within a species is an extremely rare breeding strategy among birds and other vertebrates. However, there are a number of precedents for this situation among procellariiforms at a few tropical locations: Band-rumped storm petrel (Galapagos: Harris 1969), Leach's storm petrel (Guadalupe Is.: Ainley 1980, 1983) and Dark-rumped petrel *Pterodroma phaeopygia* (San Cristobal, Galapagos: Tomkins and Milne 1991). While the Dark-rumped petrel case did not allow a confident assertion of the situation due to small sample sizes, the two cases dealing with storm petrels were handled taxonomically in different ways. Power and Ainley (1986) proposed a subspecific taxonomic arrangement for the Leach's storm petrel with the two differentiated populations of Guadalupe Is. being separate subspecies, based primarily on a canonical analysis where they formed independent clusters at the end of a well defined clinal gradient. Harris (1969) did not find significant differences in morphology between populations of Band-rumped storm petrels in Galapagos but stated that «separation of birds present in the hot and cool seasons, if associated with the young birds returning to breed at the same season of the year as they were raised, could potentially give rise to separate forms of the same species»; later three birds were found recruiting into the season they were reared (Harris 1979). Furthermore, seasonal segregation on sympatry between *Oceanodroma matsudaira* and *O. tristami* at the Bonin Islands was considered the main rationale for discriminating at the species level among the currently recognized four all-dark *Oceanodroma* of the North Pacific (Warham 1990:179).

This bimodality of reproduction observed in some tropical and subtropical populations of storm petrels might represent situations of sympatric speciation through temporal partitioning. However, this speciation mechanism requires that speciation took place in sympatry (Otte and Endler 1989, Mayr and Ashlock 1991). That apparently never has been described in birds and observing populations in sympatry today does not necessarily means that speciation took

place in sympatry (e.g. Hunter 1987). Sympatric speciation involves two types of isolating mechanisms (Mayr 1963). First, reproductive isolation, which conserves the species' characteristics, can be behavioral or anatomical in form or may involve reduced success of inter-specific breeding attempts (Mayr 1963). Secondly, ecological segregation in order to avoid competitive exclusion of one species by the other, though the prevalence and importance of such competition is presently disputed (see Roughgarden 1983, Simberloff 1983, Connell 1983). Ecological isolation in bird communities can be by habitat, feeding zone or temporal segregation of feeding activity or through differences in diet and feeding behavior (Cody 1974, Hunter 1987).

The assessment of the taxonomic status of the existing sympatric forms of Band-rumped storm petrel is difficult because of a complete lack of information on genetic drift among allopatric and sympatric populations and by the poor knowledge of the population's ecology (e.g. behavior, feeding, movements). This makes it impossible to provide evidence for evolution in sympatry and to establish if they are in the process of or have achieved sympatric speciation, and, therefore, leads the discussion on systematics to speculative grounds. Since there is a coherent ecological rationale suggesting that in the Azores the hot season population has evolved from the cool season population with time as the main isolating mechanism, the two forms of Band-rumped storm petrel breeding sympatrically on Baixo and Praia may be considered sibling species under the biological species concept (BSC; e.g., Mayr 1963, Mayr and Ashlock 1991). Dimorphism may be seen as a result of reproductive isolation maintained by ecological segregation in time (this study) and diet as indicated by mercury burdens (Monteiro *et al.* 1995, unpubl. data). However, a more conservative approach would consider that the two forms are only ecological races, regarded as possible subspecies.

A secure taxonomic approach to solve the position of the Azorean seasonal populations is precluded by the current level of knowledge on the genetics, ecology and geographic variation of all the Band-rumped storm petrel populations. We hypothesize that DNA testing may show that these morphologically different groups would be better treated as sibling taxa.

5.5. LITERATURE CITED

- Ainley, D. G. 1980. Geographic variation in Leach's Storm-petrel. *Auk* 97:837-853.
- Ainley, D. G. 1983. Further notes on variation in Leach's Storm-petrel. *Auk* 100:230-233.
- Allan, R.G. 1962. The Madeiran storm petrel *Oceanodroma castro*. *Ibis* 103b:274-295.
- Ashmole, N. P., M. J. Ashmole, and K. E. L. Simmons. 1994. Seabird conservation and feral cats on Ascension Island, South Atlantic. Pages 94-121 in *Seabirds on Islands, Threat Case Studies and Action Plans* (D. N. Nettleship, J. Burger and M. Gochfeld, Eds.). BirdLife International, BirdLife Conservation Series No. 1, Cambridge.
- Austin, O. L. 1952. Notes on some petrels of the north Pacific. *Bull. Mus. Compar. Zool.* 107:391-407.
- Austin, J. J., R. W. G. White, and J. R. Ovenden. 1994. Population-genetic structure of a philopatric, colonially nesting seabird, the Short-tailed Shearwater (*Puffinus tenuirostris*). *Auk* 111:70-79.
- Banko, W. E., P. C. Banko, and E. David. 1991. Specimens and probable breeding activity of the Band-rumped storm petrel on Hawaii. *Wilson Bull.* 103:650-655.
- Bannerman, D., and W. M. Bannerman. 1965. *Birds of the Atlantic Islands, vol. II, A History of the Birds of Madeira, the Desertas and the Porto Santo*. Oliver and Boyd, Edinburgh.
- Bannerman, D. and M. Bannerman. 1966. *Birds of the Atlantic Islands, vol. III, A history of the birds of the Azores*. Oliver and Boyd, Edinburgh.
- Birt-Friesen, V. L., W. A. Montevecchi, A. J. Gaston, and W. S. Davidson. 1992. Genetic structure of Thick-billed Murre (*Uria lomvia*) populations examined using direct sequences analysis of amplified DNA. *Evolution* 46:267-272.
- Bourne, W. R. P. and J. Warham. 1966. Geographical variation in the giant petrels of the genus *Macronectes*. *Ardea* 54:46-67.
- Bretagnolle, V. 1995. Systematics of the Soft-plumage Petrel *Pterodroma mollis* (Procellariidae): new insight from the study of vocalizations. *Ibis* 137:207-218.
- Chaurand, T., and H. Weimerskirch. 1994. Incubation routine, body mass regulation and egg neglect in the Blue petrel *Halobaena caerulea*. *Ibis* 136:285-290.
- Cody, M. L. 1974. *Competition and the structure of bird communities*. Princeton University Press, Princeton.
- Concepcion, D. 1992. *Avifauna del Parque Nacional de Timanfaya*. ICONA, Madrid.

- Connell, J. M. 1983. On the prevalence of and relative importance of interspecific competition: evidence from field experiments. *Am. Nat.* 122:661-696.
- Cramp, S. 1977. Handbook of the birds of Europe, the Middle East and North Africa: the birds of the Western Palearctic, vol. I. Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- Croxall, J. P., H. J. Hill, R. Lidstone-Scott, M. J. O'Connell, and P. A. Prince. 1988. Food and feeding ecology of Wilson's Storm-petrel *Oceanites oceanicus* at South Georgia. *J. Zool. Lond.* 216:83-102.
- Furness, R. W., and S. R. Baillie. 1981. Factors affecting capture rate and biometrics of storm petrels on St. Kilda. *Ring. & Migration* 3:137-148.
- Haney, J. C. 1985. Band-rumped storm petrel occurrences in relation to upwelling off the coast of the south-eastern United States. *Wilson Bull.* 97:543-547.
- Haney, J. C. 1987. Ocean internal waves as sources of small scale patchiness in seabird distribution on the Blake plateau. *Auk* 104:129-133.
- Harris, M. P. 1969. The biology of storm petrels in the Galapagos Islands. *Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci.* 37:95-165.
- Harris, M.P. 1979. Survival and ages of first breeding of Galapagos seabirds. *Bird Banding* 50:156-161.
- Harrison, P. 1985. Seabirds: An Identification Guide, rev. ed. Christopher Helm, London.
- Hartert, E. and W. Ogilvie-Grant. 1905. On the birds of the Azores. *Novitates Zoologicae* 12:80-128.
- Hazevoet, C. J. 1995. The birds of the Cape Verde Islands. B.O.U. Check-list No. 13. British Ornithologist's Union, Tring.
- Hunter, S. 1987. Species and sexual isolating mechanisms in sibling species of Giant petrels *Macronectes*. *Polar Biol.* 7:295-301.
- James, F. C. 1983. Environmental component of morphological differentiation in birds. *Science* 221:184-186.
- Jouanin, C. and J. L. Mougin. 1979. Order Procellariiformes. Pages 58-101, in Check-list of the birds of the world, vol. 1, 2nd edition (E. Mayr and G. W. Cottrell, Eds.). Museum of Comparative Zoology, Cambridge, Massachusetts.
- Martín, A., E. H. G. Delgado, and V. Quilis. 1984. Nidificación del Paíño de Madeira *Oceanodroma castro* (Hartcourt, 1851) en las Islas Canarias. *Dofiana Acta Vertebrata* 11:337-341.
- Mayr, E. 1963. Animal Species and Evolution. Cambridge Mass Press, Belknap.
- Mayr, E. and P. A. Ashlock. 1991. Principles of Systematic Zoology, 2nd edition. MacGraw-Hill, New York.

- Monteiro, L. R., R. W. Furness and A. J. del Nevo. 1995. Mercury levels in seabirds from the Azores, mid-North Atlantic. *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* 28:304-309.
- Monteiro, L. R., J. A. Ramos, and R. W. Furness. 1996a. Past and present status and conservation of the seabirds breeding in the Azores Archipelago. *Biol. Conser.* (in press).
- Monteiro L. R., J. A. Ramos, R. W. Furness, A. J. del Nevo .1996b. Movements, morphology, breeding, molt, diet and feeding of seabirds in the Azores. *Col. Waterb.* (in press).
- Mougin, J. L., C. Jouanin, and F. Roux. 1990. Chronologie de la reproduction chez le Pétrel-tempête de Castro *Oceanodroma castro* (Hartcourt). *L'Oiseau et R.F.O.*, 60:135-150.
- Otte, D. and J. A. Endler. 1989. Speciation and its Consequences. Sinauer, Sunderland MA, USA.
- Ovenden, J. R., A. Wust-Saucy, R. Bywater, N. Brothers, and R. W. G. White. 1991. Genetic evidence of philopatry in a colonialy nesting seabird, the Fairy Prion (*Pachyptila turtur*). *Auk* 108:688-694.
- Pennycuik, C. J. 1987. Flight of seabirds. Pages 43-62 *in* Seabirds feeding biology and role in marine ecosystems (J. P. Croxall, Ed.), Cambridge University Press,.
- Perissinoto, R., and C. D. McQuaid. 1992. Land-based predator impact on vertically migrating zooplankton and micronekton advected to a Southern Ocean archipelago. *Mar. Ecol. Prog. Ser.* 80:15-27.
- Power, D. M. and D. G. Ainley. 1986. Seabird geographic variation: similarity among populations of Leach's storm petrel. *Auk* 103:575-585.
- Prince, P. A., and R. A. Morgan. 1987. Diet and feeding ecology of Procellariiformes. Pages 135-171 *in* Seabirds feeding biology and role in marine ecosystems (J. P. Croxall, Ed.). Cambridge University Press,.
- Randi, E., F. Spina, and B. Massa. 1989. Genetic variability in Cory's shearwater (*Calonectris diomedea*). *Auk* 106:411-417.
- Roughgarden, J. 1983. Competition and theory in community ecology. *Am. Nat.* 122:583-601.
- Shaughnessy, P. D. 1979. Serum proteins of two sibling species of giant petrel (*Macronectes* spp.). *Comp. Biochem. Physiol.* 33:721-723.
- Simberloff, D. 1983. Competition theory, hypothesis-testing, and other community ecological buzzwords. *Am. Nat.* 122:626-635.
- Snow, D. W., and B. K. Snow. 1966. The breeding seasons of the Madeiran storm petrel *Oceanodroma castro* in the Galapagos. *Ibis* 108:283-284
- Starck, J. M., S. Köning and E. Gwinner. 1995. Growth of Stonechats *Saxicola torquata* from Africa and Europe: an analysis of genetic and environmental components. *Ibis*, 137:519-531.

- Stonehouse, B. 1966. Egg volumes from linear dimensions. *Emu* 65:227-228.
- Tabachnick, B.G. and L. S. Fidell. 1989. Using multivariate Statistics, 2nd ed. Harper Collins Publishers, New York.
- Teixeira, A.M., and C. C. Moore. 1983. The breeding of the Madeiran Petrel *Oceanodroma castro* on Farilhão Grande, Portugal. *Ibis* 125:382-384.
- Tomkins, R.J., and B. J. Milne. 1991. Differences among dark-rumped petrel (*Pterodroma phaeopygia*) populations within the Galapagos Archipelago. *Notornis*, 38:1-35.
- Warham, J. 1990. The Petrels, their Ecology and Breeding Systems. Academic Press, London.
- Williams, A. J. 1984. Breeding distribution, numbers and conservation of tropical seabirds on oceanic islands in the south Atlantic ocean. Pages 393-402 in Status and conservation of the world's seabirds (J. P. Croxall, P. H. G. Evans and R. W. Schreiber, Eds.). ICBP Technical Publication No. 2, Cambridge.
- Zar, J. H. 1984. Biostatistical Analysis, 2nd edition. Prentice-Hall International, New Jersey.
- Zino, F., and M. Biscoito. 1994. Breeding seabirds in the Madeira Archipelago. Pages 171-185 in Seabirds on Islands, Threat Case Studies and Action Plans (D. N. Nettleship, J. Burger, and M. Gochfeld, Eds.). BirdLife International, BirdLife Conservation Series No. 1, Cambridge.

CHAPTER 6

MOLT OF CORY'S SHEARWATER (*Calonectris diomedea borealis*) DURING THE BREEDING SEASON

* Published as:

Monteiro LR, Furness RW (1996) Molt of Cory's shearwater (*Calonectris diomedea borealis*) during the breeding season. Condor (in press)

CONTENTS

6.1. INTRODUCTION.....	138
6.2. METHODS	139
6.3. RESULTS.....	140
6.3.1. Wing molt.....	140
6.3.2. Tail molt.....	141
6.3.3. Body molt.....	143
6.3.4. Induced flight feather growth.....	144
6.4. DISCUSSION	145
6.5. REFERENCES	147

6.1. INTRODUCTION

There have been relatively few studies of molt in procellariiforms. Most species are wholly pelagic outside the breeding season and, hence, molt is difficult to study in the hand, since there is generally little overlap between the energetically costly activities of breeding and molt in birds (e.g. Payne 1972).

It has been widely reported that long-distance migratory shearwaters (e.g., Manx *Puffinus puffinus*, Great *P. gravis*, Sooty *P. griseus*, Short-tailed *P. tenuirostris*) delay primary molt until reaching their winter quarters (Marshall and Serventy 1956, Stresemann and Stresemann 1970, Brown 1988, Brooke 1990) despite some renewal of body and contour feathers while breeding (Warham 1990). In contrast, species with restricted post-breeding dispersion (e.g., fulmars, giant petrels, Balearic Shearwater *P. mauretanicus*) may not experience such a delay in primary molt (Warham 1990) and in some cases start it around egg hatching (Hunter 1984).

The Cory's Shearwater *Calonectris diomedea* is the largest breeding procellariiform of the North Atlantic and adjoining seas. It has three well marked subspecies (Warham 1990): *C. d. diomedea* (Mediterranean), *C. d. borealis* (off Iberia and Canary, Madeira, Salvages and Azores archipelagos), *C. d. edwardsii* (Cape Verde archipelago). Subspecies *borealis* attends the breeding colonies during nine months, from late February to late October and its main pelagic wintering area seems to be off eastern South America (Cramp 1977, Mougín *et al.* 1988, Monteiro *et al.* 1996). Subspecies *borealis* also shows a high degree of synchronization both within and between colonies, with laying from late May to early June, hatching in late July and fledging from late October to early November (Zino *et al.* 1987, Granadeiro 1991, Monteiro *et al.* 1996). Whereas the breeding phenology of *diomedea* matches closely that of *borealis* (review in Granadeiro 1993), its wintering area seems to be off western South Africa (Mougín *et al.* 1988). The biology of *edwardsii* is poorly known. The breeding season appears to have the same length of the other two northern subspecies and the non-breeding range seems to be off western Central-South Africa (Hazevoet 1995).

The timing and sequence of molt in the Cory's Shearwater are poorly known (Cramp 1977, Warham 1990). Some information has been provided by Mayaud (1949-1950), who described an extended and slow molt cycle for body feathers from a sample of museum skins of *diomedea* and *borealis*, Jouanin and Roux (1966), who reported the start of body molt in breeding adults of *borealis* at

hatching, and Brown (1990), who described the molt of primary feathers in birds of unknown reproductive status, and presumed to be *borealis*, during August off Nova Scotia (Canada). There is a complete lack of information on the molt in the wintering areas. Here, we present molt observations obtained during the breeding season while we were collecting feathers of this species to monitor mercury contamination in the marine environment (Monteiro and Furness 1995). This study may well be representative of the molt cycle throughout the species range, considering the overall resemblance of breeding phenology among the three subspecies.

6.2. METHODS

The observations were made on individually banded adults breeding on Vila islet, off Santa Maria, in the Azores, between 22-28 March, 2-9 May, 1-7 June, 1-8 July, 10-16 August, 10-16 September and 16-20 October in 1994. Designation of feather types followed Brooke and Birkhead (1991).

All birds handled were examined for molt on the breast and scattered observations were made of other ventral and dorsal body feathers, tail and wing feathers. The molt stages of flight feathers were scored (Ginn and Melville 1983): 0 (=old feather remaining), 1 (=feather missing or in pin), 2 (=new feather emerging from the sheath up to one third grown), 3 (=new feather between one and two thirds grown), 4 (=new feather two thirds to full grown and with remains of waxy sheath or blood in calamus) and 5 (=new feather fully developed with no trace of waxy sheath and no blood in calamus). The fully renewed primaries scored 50 (ignoring the minute 11th primary) and the fully renewed tail scored 60. Since molt in the two wings is normally symmetrical only the right wing was examined. The sequence of replacement of primaries was assessed using the methodology devised by Langston and Rohwer (1995). We used linear regression of calendar date on primary molt score (Pimm 1976) for all birds captured in September-October and March to estimate molt parameters. Breast molt was recorded as 'in progress' when a minimum of 5 feathers was in pin or emerging from the sheath. In May and September, some birds were fully marked with picric dye on the ventral body surface to assess feather replacement in the following months; the proportion of new feathers on the ventral surface was scored 0 (=no new feathers), 1 (=1 to 25% new), 2 (=26 to 50% new), 3 (=51-75% new) and

4 (=76 to 100% new). Dorsal and head molt was detected by the presence of darker greyish feathers compared to abraded and brown old feathers, fading probably occurring as a result of disintegration of some of the cornified cell layers of the feather (Miller 1928).

In mid June 1993, one primary 1 and primary 10 (in alternate wings) together with an outer rectrix were plucked from 5 breeding adults (3 female and 2 male) to assess the feasibility of studying energetic costs of reproduction by ptilochronology (Grubb 1989).

6.3. RESULTS

6.3.1. WING MOLT

Primary molt of breeding adults had started in mid-September (scoring 4.4 ± 0.50 SE, range 0 to 15, $n=63$) and progressed in October (scoring 12.1 ± 2.02 SE, range 4 to 28, $n=13$); the median scores differ significantly between these months (Mann-Whitney U test, $Z=3.73$, $P<0.001$). In September, 68.3% of the birds observed were molting primaries (43/63) and among those 39.5% (17/43) had dropped primaries 1 and 2 and 44.2% (19/43) had dropped primaries 1 to 3. Up to 5 primaries were found molting (incompletely grown or missing) at one time. The outermost molting primary was the fifth in September and the sixth in October. The stage of wing molt observed in September did not differ significantly between sexes (29 females: 4.8 ± 0.73 SE; 28 males: 4.1 ± 0.77 SE; Mann-Whitney U test, $U=361.0$, $p=0.47$) nor between members of pairs (females: 5.7 ± 1.13 SE; males: 3.6 ± 1.27 SE; $n=9$, Mann-Whitney U test, $Z=1.18$, $p=0.24$). Correlation of primary molt scores between members of pairs approached significance ($r=0.63$, $p=0.072$). Primary renewal was ending early in the breeding season, as indicated by mean wing scores in late March (49.4 ± 0.07 SE, range 48 to 50, $n=32$). By then, renewal of all primaries was concluded in 34.4% (11/32) of the birds observed and in 62.5% (20/32) only primary 10 was incomplete, scoring 4 and showing blood in the calamus.

Primaries 1 to 6 were dropped in simple descending sequence from the innermost outwards, i.e. from proximal to distal. Indeed, in all birds showing actively growing primaries (September and October), the focal feather (Langston and Rohwer 1995) was less advanced in its growth than the next proximal

feather, which was always also growing. The sequence of primary replacement ends with primary 10 (above) and the renewal of the P7-9 series presumably follows the simple descending sequence observed for the P1-6 series. Estimates of timing and duration of primary molt were derived from the linear regression equation of calendar date (day 1 = 1 August) on molt score (Fig. 6.1; $\text{DATE} = 27.6 \pm 2.2 \text{ S.E.} + 4.16 \pm 0.08 \text{ S.E.} * \text{SCORE}$, $r = 0.98$, $F_{1,108} = 2851.2$, $P < 0.0001$). The mean duration estimated in this way was 207 days and the mean estimated starting and completion dates were 28 August and 22 March.

Molt of secondaries was not observed during the study period. In March-May, 6 out of 47 birds observed had one or two old secondaries. The greater secondary coverts were virtually all new in March. In birds molting primaries 1 to 3 during September, half or more of those greater coverts had been shed in exact sequence inwards towards the body and replacements were in pin and emerging; the median and lesser coverts of secondaries and all types of primary coverts were old and very abraded in that month. The renewal of upperwing coverts progressed in October. Then, most birds were molting all types of secondary coverts (3 out of 13 had renewed completely the greater coverts) and some were shedding the greater primary coverts.

6.3.2. TAIL MOLT

The renewal of rectrices was advanced but not concluded at the beginning of the breeding season, as indicated by mean tail scores in late March ($49.8 \pm 3.34 \text{ SE}$, range 25 to 60, $n = 16$) and early May ($55.7 \pm 0.98 \text{ SE}$, range 45 to 60, $n = 35$). Old rectrices were observed in 50.0% (8/16) of the birds in March (up to 5) and in 37.1% (13/35) of the birds in May (up to 3). Actively growing rectrices were observed in 37.5% (6/16) of the birds in March (up to 2) and in 20.0% (7/35) of the birds in May (up to 6, the second maximum being 2). Subsequently, in June-July both worn and fresh rectrices were present, but no missing or incompletely grown ones, suggesting suspension of tail molt. In August shed rectrices start to be found in the colony and 47.0% of the birds (31/66) presented one to two growing or fresh rectrices; this frequency decreased significantly to 7.9% in September (5/63) ($\chi^2 = 24.41$, $P < 0.001$).

The uppertail coverts were all very abraded between March and July. Their molt started in August, when 81.8% of the birds (54/66) exhibited a mix of old, new and missing feathers. The molt of this tract progressed during September (all

feathers renewed but some still growing) and was concluded in 76.9% of the birds (10/13) birds in October.

6.3.3. BODY MOLT

Ventral surface body molt started in early May (a few weeks before laying) at a locus on the upper breast and continued towards October (Table 6.1). The sex ratio of birds showing breast molt deviated significantly from 1:1 in May but not in June (respectively: $\chi^2=7.65$, $P<0.01$ and $\chi^2=2.90$, $p=0.088$, with Yates correction). Females initiated breast molt in early May, i.e. a month earlier than males. It intensified in both sexes from early June to early July, when it was observed in 98% of the incubating birds. During that month ventral body-surface feather replacement progressed downwards and laterally to the belly and flanks. Then shed ventral body feathers began gradually to accumulate around the nests.

The average 'ventral molt score' of birds marked with picric dye (Table 6.2) increased significantly from June to October (Kruskal-Wallis test, $H=150.36$, $P<0.001$). In June and July most birds scored 0 since new feathers were not fully grown yet. In August and September birds scored mainly 1 and 2, respectively, and showed a scattered distribution of new feathers over the ventral surface, with higher density in the breast region than in the belly/flank region. The maximum score observed was 3, in 2 out of 4 birds examined in October. On a return visit in March 1995, ventral molt was scored in some birds originally marked with picric dye in May 1994 (4.0 ± 0.0 SE, $n=21$; all birds had exclusively new feathers, except for three with a few old feathers) and in September 1994 (1.8 ± 0.4 SE, $n=5$). This, together with data from Table 6.2 strongly suggests that the entire ventral plumage is renewed between May/June and March.

Dorsal body molt showed the same temporal pattern as lower ventral body-surface molt. It started at a locus on the crown of the head in early July and progressed in August to the back region and tail coverts. Among the birds observed in August ($n=66$), most showed a mixture of new (and growing) and old feathers in the back region (89.4%), uppertail coverts (81.8%), crown of the head (77.3%) and scapulars (57.6%). Fresh scapulars were also observed in late March, with some still showing blood in calamus.

TABLE 6.1. - Monthly frequency of breeding Cory's Shearwaters with breast molt by sex.

Month	Female		Male	
	n	Fr(%)	n	Fr(%)
March	25	0.0	30	0.0
May	50	20.0	49	0.0
June	52	5.8	54	18.5
July	48	97.9	43	97.7
August	26	100.0	25	100.0
September	19	100.0	24	100.0
October	6	100.0	7	100.0

TABLE 6.2. - Monthly variation of ventral molt scores of breeding Cory's Shearwaters marked with picric dye in May 1994.

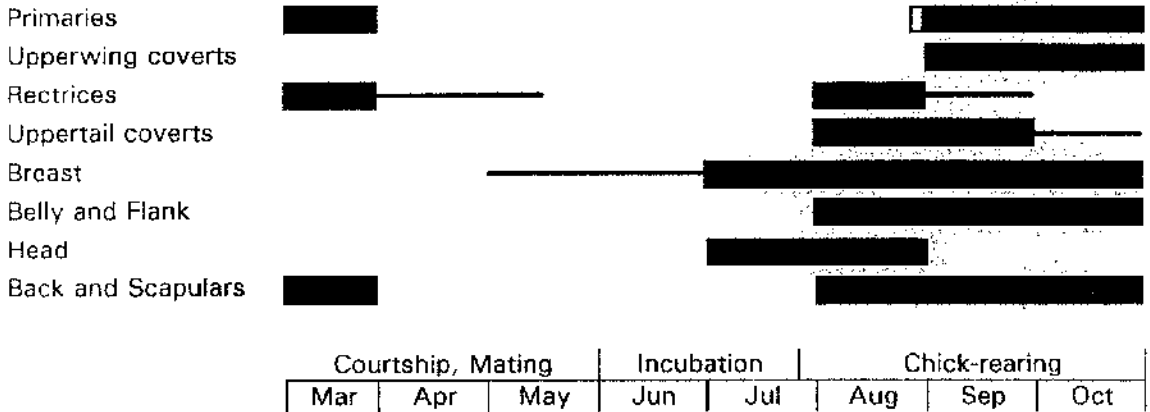
Month	Mean	S.E.	n
June	0.0	0.00	65
July	0.1	0.03	66
August	1.0	0.11	39
September	1.4	0.10	34
October	2.5	0.29	4

6.3.4. INDUCED FLIGHT FEATHER GROWTH

None of the five adults involved in the ptilochronology feasibility assessment had begun to regrow primary 1, primary 10 or the outer rectrix until at least August, when they were checked for the last time in the year.

Fig. 6.2

Phenology of molt in adult Cory's shearwater breeding on Vila Islet (Azores). Dark blocks indicate observed main molting periods of birds examined (more than two thirds) and lines indicate marginal molting periods (less than two thirds). For primaries, white block refer to estimated start of renewal.



6.4. DISCUSSION

Molt and breeding overlap to a great extent in Cory's Shearwater (Fig. 6.2). Molt begins during incubation (main period July), when ventral body-surface feather replacement starts at a locus on the upper breast and progresses downwards and laterally to the belly and flanks. Dorsal body molt apparently follows similar topographical and temporal patterns to those of ventral body molt. Primary renewal seems to be simple and descendent, with mean estimated starting and completion dates of 28 August and 22 March. Rectrix renewal apparently starts on wintering grounds and it is advanced but not completed in March-May; then it is apparently suspended until August, when the renewal of the few old rectrices left is concluded in most birds towards September. Molt is reduced to a minimum during most of the pre-laying period and early incubation (March-June). The species appears to exhibit a complete annual molt but this was demonstrated only for the replacement of ventral plumage and primaries.

Apparently there are no major differences in the timing of molt between sexes of Cory's Shearwater, though sex differences have been found in other procellariiforms (Hunter 1984). Despite most birds being fairly synchronized in their stage of molt, some birds exhibited particularly advanced or delayed features that might relate to some extent to their recent breeding history, as reported for

Yellow-nosed Albatrosses *Diomedea chlororhynchos* (Furness 1988). Also, it has been shown that non-breeding and failed breeding procellariiforms molt earlier (and sometimes faster) than do successful breeders in several species (e.g., Stresemann and Stresemann 1970, Hunter 1984). This might be the case for Cory's Shearwater. Brown (1990), using a technique that underestimates the actual number of molting birds, reported primary molt in 15 out of 121 birds observed in 15-31 August off Nova Scotia (Canada). He suggested that these birds were likely non-breeders and apparently their stage of primary molt is slightly advanced in comparison to breeders reported in this study. However, the difference is relatively small. More work on birds of known status and sex (and eventually age) is clearly needed to determine typical patterns.

Primary molt in breeding Cory's Shearwater starts about a month after peak hatching and two month before peak fledgling. This is particularly interesting because all migratory species of shearwaters and other wide-ranging procellariiforms apparently do not shed wing and tail feathers while breeding (Warham 1990, Prince *et al.* 1993). To the best of our knowledge, Cory's is unique among all long-distance migratory shearwaters in not delaying wing molt until winter quarters have been reached. The estimated duration of primary renewal in the study species (207 days) compares with about 90 days in Great and Short-tailed Shearwaters (Stresemann and Stresemann 1970) and 159 days in pre-breeding Sooty Shearwater (Cooper *et al.* 1991). The remarkable difference in duration of primary molt between Cory's and Great Shearwaters, two similar sized long-distance migrant species whose adults spent relatively short periods on wintering grounds (approximately two to three months), suggests an unusual slow molt in the study species and or some interruption in the wintering grounds.

Molt strategies are determined by either endogenous factors (hormones, intrinsic rhythms), exogenous constraints or a combination of these (nutrients or energy) (e.g., Hall *et al.* 1987, Murphy and King 1987, Furness 1988). The ability of Cory's Shearwater to undertake two energetically demanding activities like molt and chick-rearing simultaneously suggests an abundant food supply at their breeding grounds and, hence, a lack of nutritional or energetic constraints. This is supported by further evidence we collected on the failure of Cory's Shearwater to regrow flight feathers plucked during incubation. The energetic cost of renewing such feathers did not seem to have represented a critical addition to the normal daily energy budget of the birds, since it is precisely during incubation they attain the peak body mass of the entire breeding season (Monteiro *et al.* 1996). The

suspension of tail molt (with just less than three old feathers) during June-July and the incapacity to regrow induced flight feathers in July-August at a time when molt of body feathers is progressing strongly suggest that the timing of molt in this species is dictated by intrinsic rhythms acquired by evolution rather than imposed by exogenous constraints.

6.5. REFERENCES

- Brooke, M. 1990. The Manx Shearwater. T. & A. D. Poyser, London.
- Brooke, M. and T. Birkhead. 1991. The Cambridge Encyclopedia of Ornithology. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.
- Brown, R. G. B. 1988. The wing-moult of Fulmars and Shearwaters (Procellariidae) in Canadian waters. Can. Field-Nat. 102:203-208.
- Brown, R. G. B. 1990. The wing-moult of Cory's Shearwater, *Calonectris diomedea*, off Nova Scotia. Can. Field-Nat. 104:306-307.
- Cooper, J., L. G. Underhill and G. Avery. 1991. Primary molt and transequatorial migration of the Sooty Shearwater. Condor 93:724-730.
- Cramp, S. 1977. Handbook of the birds of Europe, the Middle East and North Africa: the birds of the Western Palearctic. Vol I. Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- Furness, R. W. 1988. Influences of status and recent breeding experience on the moult strategy of the Yellow-nosed Albatross *Diomedea chlororhynchos*. J. Zool., Lond. 215:719-727.
- Ginn H. B. and D. S. Melville. 1983. Molt in birds. British Trust for Ornithology, Guide 19, Tring.
- Granadeiro, J. P. 1991. The breeding biology of Cory's Shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis* on Berlenga Island, Portugal. Seabird 13:30-39.
- Grubb, T. C. 1989. Ptilochronology: feather growth bars as indicators of nutritional status. Auk 106:314-320.
- Hall, M. R., E. Gwinner and M. Bloesch. 1987. Annual cycles in moult, body mass, luteinizing hormone, prolactin and gonadal steroids during the development of sexual maturity in the White stork (*Ciconia ciconia*). J. Zool., Lond. 211:467-486.
- Hazevoet, C. J. 1995. The birds of the Cape Verde Islands. B.O.U. Check-list No. 13. British Ornithologist's Union, Tring.
- Hunter, S. 1984. Molt of the giant petrels *Macronectes halli* and *M. giganteus* at South Georgia. Ibis 126:119-132.

- Jouanin, C. and F. Roux. 1966. Scientific expedition to the Salvage Islands, July 1963. VII. La colonie de Puffins cendrés *Calonectris diomedea borealis* (Cory) de Selvagem Grande. Bol. Mus. Munic. Funchal 20:14-28.
- Langston, N. E. and S. Rohwer. 1995. Unusual patterns of incomplete primary moult in Laysan and Black-footed Albatrosses. Condor 97:1-19.
- Marshall, A. J. and D. I. Serventy. 1956. Molt adaptation in relation to long-distance migration in petrels. Nature, Lon. 177:943.
- Mayaud, N. 1949-50. Nouvelles précisions sur la mue des procellariens. Alauda 17-18:144-155.
- Miller, A. H. 1928. The molts of the Loggerhead Shrike *Lanius ludovicianus* Linnaeus. Univ. Calif. Publ. Zool. 30:393-417.
- Monteiro L. R. and R. W. Furness. 1995. Seabirds as monitors of mercury in the marine environment. Wat. Air Soil Pollut 80: 851-870.
- Monteiro L. R., J. A. Ramos, R. W. Furness and A. J. del Nevo. 1996. Movements, morphology, breeding, molt, diet and feeding of seabirds in the Azores. Col. Waterb. (in press).
- Mougin, J.-L., C. Jouanin and F. Roux. 1988. Les migrations du Puffin cendré *Calonectris diomedea*. L'Oiseau et R.F.O. 58:303-318.
- Murphy, M. E. and J. R. King. 1987. Dietary discrimination by moulting White-crowned Sparrows given diets differing only in sulphur amino acid concentrations. Physiol. Zool. 60:279-289.
- Payne, R. B. 1972. Mechanisms and control of moult, p. 104-155. In D. S. Farner, and J. R. King (eds.), Avian biology. Vol. II. Academic Press, New York and London.
- Pimm, S. 1976. Estimation of the duration of bird moult. Condor 78:550.
- Prince, P. A., S. Rodwell, M. Jones and P. Rothery. 1993. Molt in Black-browed and Grey-headed Albatrosses *Diomedea melanophrys* and *D. chrysostoma*. Ibis 135:121-131.
- Stresemann, E. and V. Stresemann. 1970. Über Mauser und Zug von *Puffinus gravis*. J. Orn. 111:378-393.
- Warham, J. 1990. The Petrels, Their Ecology and Breeding Systems. Academic Press, London.
- Zino, P. A., F. Zino, T. Maul and J. M. Biscoito. 1987. The laying, incubation and fledging periods of Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis* on Selvagem Grande in 1984. Ibis 129:393-398.

CHAPTER 7

**INTRA-SPECIFIC VARIABILITY OF MERCURY
CONCENTRATIONS IN SEABIRD TISSUES AND
ITS IMPLICATIONS FOR ENVIRONMENTAL
MONITORING: A CASE STUDY**

CONTENTS

7.1. INTRODUCTION	151
7.2. MATERIALS AND METHODS	152
7.3. RESULTS	153
7.3.1. Inter-tissue variation	153
7.3.2. Eggs	156
7.3.2.1. Component	156
7.3.2.2. Incubation stage and condition	156
7.3.3. Adults	157
7.3.3.1. Type of contour feather	157
7.3.3.2. Fully- and partly-grown feathers	158
7.3.3.3. Sex	158
7.3.3.4. Season	159
7.3.3.5. Blood-feather relationship	164
7.3.3.6. Molt	165
7.3.3.7. Individual variation between seasons	165
7.3.4. Chicks	166
7.3.4.1. Parental influence on mercury concentration in hatchlings	166
7.3.4.2. Type of plumage	167
7.3.4.3. Blood-feather relationship	167
7.3.4.4. Age and growth	168
7.4. DISCUSSION	172
7.4.1. Inter-tissue variation	172
7.4.2. Intra-tissue variation	173
7.4.2.1. Eggs	173
7.4.2.2. Adults	174
7.4.2.3. Chicks	177
7.4.3. Implications for monitoring	179
7.5. REFERENCES	180

7.1. INTRODUCTION

Widespread contamination of marine ecosystems by mercury has been demonstrated in recent years (e.g. Thompson *et al.* 1992, Mason *et al.* 1994) and the consumption of seafood is regarded as one of the most critical pathways of mercury exposure in human populations (review in WHO 1990). Mercury monitoring in the marine environment is thus a priority, and biomonitors are popular because of their capacity to integrate contamination both from abiotic (through accumulation from air, water, sediment) and from biotic (through food chain amplification) compartments of the ecosystem (e.g. Phillips 1980).

Seabird tissues have been used as monitoring units since the mid 1960s and there is a growing database of mercury levels in seabird populations from the northern hemisphere (Chapter 3, hereafter Monteiro & Furness 1995). The understanding of mercury dynamics in seabirds has improved in recent years (e.g. Furness *et al.* 1986, Braune & Gaskin 1987, Thompson & Furness 1989, Lewis & Furness 1991, Burger & Gochfeld 1992, Becker *et al.* 1993a and 1994, Stewart *et al.* 1994) and this provides a good basis for their use as monitors of spatial and temporal patterns of mercury contamination in marine and other ecosystems (reviews in Walsh 1990, Furness 1993, Monteiro & Furness 1995).

Because of conservation and ethical reasons the tissues obtainable by non-destructive sampling (i.e. feathers, blood and to a certain extent eggs) are more satisfactory for monitoring. Eggs have been widely used (e.g. Focardi *et al.* 1988, Ohlendorf *et al.* 1988). Feathers, which are both chemically and physically stable (Crewther *et al.* 1965, Appelquist *et al.* 1984) and generally accumulate higher mercury levels than other tissues (Braune & Gaskin 1987, Lewis *et al.* 1993), have gained increased popularity as monitoring units (Goede & Bruin 1984, Furness *et al.* 1986, Hahn *et al.* 1993). Body feathers present lower variation in mercury concentrations than flight feathers and they provide the most consistent and reliable indication of the total plumage burden of mercury (Furness *et al.* 1986). The use of blood has received little attention both in monitoring or toxicological studies, despite its crucial role in current models for mercury dynamics in birds (Furness 1993, Monteiro & Furness 1995).

The variability of mercury concentrations in specific seabird tissues potentially reflects the effects of several intra-specific factors like moult, age, sex, season or laying sequence (reviews in Furness 1993, Monteiro & Furness 1995). Thus, accurate monitoring programs for mercury using seabirds need a

comprehensive assessment of the intra-specific baseline 'noise' in order to identify genuine environmental variation. This chapter presents the results of a study on the natural patterns of intra-specific variability of mercury concentrations in tissues of eight seabird species from the Portuguese Atlantic. Mercury concentrations are compared in a variety of tissues serving as potential monitoring units, including eggs, blood and plumage. The effects of several methodological and biological factors on intra-tissue mercury concentrations are examined and their implications for monitoring mercury using seabirds are briefly discussed. Particular emphasis is given to the relationships between mercury concentrations in blood and plumage of both adults and chicks, as a mean of assessing adequacy of current models for mercury dynamics in birds. The results from this study provided the basis for the assessment of spatial and historical patterns of mercury contamination in this sector of the Northeast Atlantic (Chapter 11). Inter-species variation of mercury concentrations will be analysed in Sub-chapter 8.2.

7.2. MATERIALS AND METHODS

The species used here are regular breeders in the Portuguese Atlantic and belong to two distinct taxonomic groups, order Procellariiformes and family Laridae. The Procellariiformes are Bulwer's petrel *Bulweria bulwerii*, Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis*, Little shearwater *Puffinus assimilis baroli*, White-faced storm petrel *Pelagodroma marina hypoleuca* and two temporally segregated populations of Madeiran storm petrel *Oceanodroma castro* (hot season and cool season; Chapter 5). The Laridae are Yellow-legged gull *Larus cachinnans atlantis*, Roseate tern *Sterna dougallii* and Common tern *Sterna hirundo*.

Sampling of eggs, contour feathers of adults and old chicks, down of young chicks and blood of adults and chicks was undertaken, with few exceptions, in the Azores archipelago between April 1993 and May 1995 at three multispecific seabird colonies (Vila, Praia and Baixo Islets). The exceptions are some Yellow-legged gull samples from adults obtained from other Azorean colonies (Faial Island, Topo and Cabras Islets) and all the White-faced storm petrel samples obtained from the Salvages Islands in April and June 1993. Samples of breast feathers collected in the period 1990-1992 from adults retrapped in 1993-1994 were used for inter-year comparisons within individuals. The chicks of Procellariiformes exhibit two coats of down with the exception of White-faced storm petrel

(Warham 1990) and hereafter down 1 and down 2 refer, respectively, to primary down, at hatching, that is substituted later on by the secondary down. The chicks of the White-faced storm petrel and of the three Laridae possess only one coat hereafter designated simply as down.

Plumage and blood sampling were designed to test the effects of the following factors on mercury levels: for adults, type of contour feather, developmental stage of feather, sex, season, moult and age; for chicks, parental influence on hatchling mercury burdens, type of plumage and age/growth. Additionally, samples of blood and small growing breast feathers were collected in 1994 from Cory's shearwater adults of both sexes across the breeding season and from pre-fledging chicks to look at the relationship between blood and feather mercury concentrations; such feathers were 2 to 4 cm in total length and were experimentally induced (adults and chicks) or regrowing naturally (adults). The availability of samples still allowed testing of other effects: for eggs, component and incubation stage; for adults, feather melanin content.

Sampling, tissue preparation and storage, total mercury analysis of tissues, analytical quality control, and data analysis follow the procedures described in Chapter 4. Hereafter mercury refers to total mercury, unless otherwise stated, and all concentrations are given in microgram per gram on a fresh weight basis for plumage (ppm, fw) and on a dry weight basis (ppm, dw) for eggs and blood.

7.3. RESULTS

7.3.1. INTER-TISSUE VARIATION

A comparison of mercury concentrations in some of the most readily available tissues of seabirds from the study area is shown in Table 7.1. The tissues considered are homogenised egg contents (i.e. yolk and albumen), whole blood and breast feathers from adults, and several types of plumage from chicks of varied ages (one or two types of down and breast/flank feathers).

Several patterns may be drawn from results in Table 7.1 using intra-specific ratios of mean mercury concentrations for inter-tissue comparisons (see Table 7.2). Adult breast feathers show higher mercury concentrations than blood with an average ratio of 2.2 (S.D. = 0.2, $n=4$) for most species; however, this ratio rises to about 4 (4.0, 4.3) in two cases and this might arise from important

TABLE 7.1. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g}$) in some readily available tissues of seabirds from the study area. For explanations of plumage types see text.

Species	Growth stage	Tissue type	Mean	S.D.	n	CV(%)
Bulwer's petrel		egg content	7.1	1.3	12	18
	adults	blood	11.4	1.9	25	17
	hatchlings	breast feather	22.3	4.1	91	18
	older nestlings	down1	21.0	4.3	20	20
		down2	13.1	3.7	8	28
		breast feather	3.7	0.9	19	24
Cory's shearwater		egg content	1.9	0.4	23	22
	adults	blood	2.3	0.9	152	39
	hatchlings	breast feather	6.4	1.7	186	31
	older nestlings	down1	5.0	1.0	61	20
		down2	2.5	0.4	27	16
		breast feather	0.8	0.4	62	50
Little shearwater		egg content	1.7	0.9	14	52
	adults	blood	1.4	1.1	21	79
	hatchlings	breast feather	3.1	1.0	82	32
	older nestlings	down1	6.9	2.0	8	29
		down2	2.2	0.8	15	36
		breast feather	0.6	0.4	5	67
White-faced storm petrel	adults	breast feather	3.0	1.1	35	37
	pre-fledglings	breast feather	1.5	0.4	27	27
hot season		egg content	3.6	0.7	6	18
Madeiran storm petrel	adults	blood	5.4	0.7	8	13
	hatchlings	breast feather	11.1	3.3	100	30
	older nestlings	down1	12.2	3.2	9	26
		down2	6.5	2.1	11	32
		breast feather	2.4	0.7	19	29
cool season		egg content	5.1	1.2	23	29
Madeiran storm petrel	adults	blood	4.3	1.2	22	28
	hatchlings	breast feather	17.4	4.7	130	27
	older nestlings	down1	8.8	3.2	18	36
		down2	4.2	1.2	27	29
		breast feather	2.3	0.7	28	30
Yellow-legged gull		egg content	1.1	0.6	22	50
	adults	blood	1.1	0.9	9	82
	hatchlings	breast feather	4.7	1.7	44	36
	older nestlings	down	2.1	0.8	36	38
		breast feather	2.3	1.0	35	43
Roseate tern		egg content	1.6	0.4	16	26
	adults	breast feather	2.0	0.7	22	35
	hatchlings	down	2.9	0.7	26	24
	older nestlings	breast feather	1.4	0.5	72	36
Common tern		egg content	1.9	0.5	16	26
	adults	breast feather	2.1	0.6	27	29
	hatchlings	down	3.6	1.4	38	39
	older nestlings	breast feather	1.5	0.5	72	33

TABLE 7.2. - Inter-tissue ratios for some mean mercury concentrations given in Table 7.1.

Species	adult blood	adult breast : blood	adult blood at laying : egg	adult breast : hatchling down	adult breast : chick breast	hatchling down : egg	hatchling down : chick breast
Bulwer's petrel	2.0		1.5	1.1	6.0	3.0	5.7
Cory's shearwater	2.4		1.4	1.1	6.3	2.6	6.3
Little shearwater	2.2		1.4	0.5	5.2	4.1	11.5
White-faced storm petrel	-		-	-	2.0	-	-
hot season Mad. storm petrel	2.1		1.6	0.9	4.6	3.4	5.1
cool season Mad. storm petrel	4.0		1.8	2.0	7.6	1.7	3.8
Yellow-legged gull	4.3		-	2.2	2.0	1.9	0.9
Roseate tern	-		-	0.7	1.4	1.8	2.1
Common tern	-		-	0.6	1.4	1.9	2.4

seasonal influences on blood mercury concentrations (see below). The ratio adult blood at laying (using blood concentrations given below in Tables 7.8 and 7.9) and egg concentrations shows little variation and averages 1.5 (S.D.=0.2, n=5) for the Procellariiformes. Concentrations in down of hatchlings are higher than in the egg by an average ratio of 3.0 (S.D.=0.9, n=5) for the Procellariiformes and an average ratio of 1.9 (S.D.=0.1, n=3) for the Laridae. The ratios of concentrations in adult breast feathers and down of hatchlings show marked variation (range=0.5-2.2) even within taxonomic groups. Concentrations in adult breast feathers are markedly higher than in nestling breast feathers for species with two coats of down (average ratio: 5.9, S.D.=1.1, n=5) but just slightly higher for species with just one coat of down (average ratio: 1.7, S.D.=0.3, n=4). The chicks of Procellariiformes with two coats of down show concentrations in the first coat about twice those in the second coat (average ratio: 2.1, S.D.=0.6, n=5). Again for Procellariiformes chicks, mercury concentrations in the first or single coat are over five times higher than in nestling breast feathers (average ratio: 5.2, S.D.=1.1, n=4; Little shearwater excluded) while they are about the same to twice in the Laridae, which have just one coat (ratio range: 0.9-2.3).

Mercury concentrations show a noteworthy variability within each tissue type, with most coefficients of variation ranging between 20 and 40% (see Table 7.1) and apparently without any clear relation to species or type of tissue. Some factors potentially accounting for this are analysed in the following sections.

7.3.2. Eggs

7.3.2.1. Component

Mercury is unequally distributed among egg components (Table 7.3). Concentrations are much higher in the albumen than in the yolk and were below detection limits in the shell. The mercury burden in the albumen represented over 80% of the egg content burden in all species considered (Cory's shearwater: $88.9\% \pm 3.2$ S.D., n=5).

7.3.2.2. Incubation stage and condition

Mercury concentrations in whole egg content did not differ significantly at different stages of incubation, i.e. between fresh eggs (with yolk and albumen)

TABLE 7.3. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g dw}$; mean \pm S.D.) in egg components and whole egg contents in two seabird species.					
Species	n	Yolk	Albumen	Shell	Egg content*
Bulwer's petrel	1	1.3	26.4	<0.005**	7.9
Cory's shearwater	5	0.3 \pm 0.07	5.7 \pm 0.8	<0.005	1.9 \pm 0.2
Yellow-legged gull	2	0.3, 0.5	2.5, 5.1	<0.005	1.0, 1.8
Common tern	2	0.06, 0.3	1.7, 2.2	<0.005	0.8, 0.9
* Concentrations of egg content were calculated as a sum of the product of concentrations and weights of yolk and albumen.					
** Detection limit.					

TABLE 7.4. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g dw}$; mean \pm S.D., sample size bracketed) between eggs with different incubation stages for several species.			
Species	Fresh	Pre-hatching	t-test
Cory's shearwater	1.9 \pm 0.4 (23)	2.2 \pm 0.3 (4)	$t_{25} = 1.30$, $P = 0.21$
Yellow-legged gull	1.1 \pm 0.6 (15)	1.2 \pm 0.5 (7)	$t_{20} = 0.60$, $P = 0.55$
Roseate tern	1.6 \pm 0.4 (10)	1.6 \pm 0.4 (6)	$t_{14} = 0.13$, $P = 0.90$

and pre-hatching eggs (with feathered embryo) for all the species tested (Table 7.4). Rotten eggs may produce inconsistent results, as indicated by low mercury concentrations determined in single rotten eggs of Bulwer's petrel (1.4 $\mu\text{g/g dw}$) and Roseate tern (0.3 $\mu\text{g/g dw}$) but comparable to fresh eggs for a single rotten Cory's shearwater egg (1.8 $\mu\text{g/g dw}$).

7.3.3. ADULTS

7.3.3.1. Type of contour feather

Mercury concentrations in different types of contour feathers (breast, back, scapulars, flank/side, axillaries) from individual adults sampled in the same month were compared by randomised block ANOVA (i.e. 2-way ANOVA with individual

as the random factor; Zar 1984) or paired t-test for comparison of two feather types (Table 7.5). Differences were significant among feather types for Little shearwater and the two subspecies of Madeiran storm petrel, and approached significance for Cory's shearwater.

Additional pairs of breast and back feather samples confirm the general tendency for slightly higher mercury levels in breast feathers among Procellariiformes that emerges from Table 7.5, with significant differences between means (breast vs. back) for Bulwer's petrel (22.9 ± 4.4 S.D. vs. 19.3 ± 4.6 S.D. $\mu\text{g/g dw}$, $t_{20}=3.99$, $P<0.001$) and Cory's shearwater (4.3 ± 1.6 S.D. vs. 3.5 ± 1.5 S.D. $\mu\text{g/g dw}$, $t_{20}=3.63$, $P<0.005$).

Breast (white) and back (dark brown) feathers growing simultaneously in adult Cory's shearwaters show similar mean mercury concentrations (breast: $5.0 \mu\text{g/g fw} \pm 1.4$ S.D.; back, $5.1 \mu\text{g/g fw} \pm 1.4$ S.D.; paired $t_8=0.96$, $P=0.34$). This suggests that the variation of mercury levels among different types of contour feathers does not relate to their position on the body or to their melanin content, but to differences in timing of moult.

7.3.3.2. Fully- and partly-grown feathers

Mercury concentrations in pairs of fully- and partly-grown breast feathers collected from individual adults on breast feather moult (for Procellariiformes this overlaps with the breeding season to a great extent; Sub-chapter 2.2) differ significantly in two out of four species tested (Table 7.6). The mercury ratios fully:partly grown are identical in Bulwer's petrel and hot season Madeiran storm petrel shortly after the start of breast feather moult in July (1.7 and 1.5, respectively). The same ratio approaches 1 for Cory's shearwater sampled in September, i.e. over three month after the start of breast feather moult, and for cool season Madeiran storm petrel shortly after the start of such moult.

7.3.3.3. Sex

The effect of sex on tissue mercury levels was tested for breast feather and blood samples of Cory's shearwater. Males show significantly higher concentrations than females both in breast feathers (5.9 ± 1.7 S.D. vs. $4.9 \pm 1.6 \mu\text{g/g dw}$, respectively; $t_{184}=4.20$, $P<0.0001$) and blood (2.4 ± 1.0 vs. 2.1 ± 0.8 S.D. $\mu\text{g/g dw}$, respectively; $t_{150}=1.99$, $P<0.05$).

TABLE 7.5. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g}$ fw; mean \pm S.D.) in different types of contour feathers in adults from several species.

Type of contour feather	Bulwer's petrel June (n = 10)	Cory's shearwater March (n = 15)	Little shearwater April (n = 15)	hot season Mad. storm petrel June (n = 10)	cool season Mad. storm petrel September (n = 10)	Yellow-legged gull March (n = 15)
Breast	22.1 \pm 4.7	3.8 \pm 1.2	3.3 \pm 1.1	13.1 \pm 2.3	19.6 \pm 5.0	4.0 \pm 1.6
Back	19.4 \pm 5.6	3.1 \pm 1.4	2.8 \pm 0.8	11.5 \pm 3.6	12.4 \pm 2.7	4.2 \pm 0.8
Scapular	19.4 \pm 6.7	3.3 \pm 1.6		12.4 \pm 4.3	17.5 \pm 6.2	
Flank	19.7 \pm 5.4	3.2 \pm 1.1		12.2 \pm 3.6	21.1 \pm 4.8	
Axillaries	19.4 \pm 3.9	3.4 \pm 1.4		9.5 \pm 2.0	10.9 \pm 1.5	
ANOVA:	$F_{4,36}=1.04$ P=0.40	$F_{4,66}=2.23$ P=0.077	$t_{14}=2.30$ P<0.05	$F_{4,36}=3.05$ P<0.05	$F_{4,36}=10.3$ P<0.0001	$t_{14}=1.17$ P=0.69

TABLE 7.6. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g}$ dw; mean \pm S.D.) in pairs of fully- and partly grown breast feathers from individual adults of several species.

Species	Month	n	Fully-grown	Partly-grown	paired t-test
Bulwer's petrel	Jul-Aug	8	21.9 \pm 3.9	36.8 \pm 7.2	$t_7=7.89$ P<0.0001
Cory's shearwater	Sep	9	6.6 \pm 1.9	6.5 \pm 1.5	$t_8=0.20$ P=0.85
hot season Madeiran storm petrel	Jul-Aug	23	11.8 \pm 4.6	18.0 \pm 6.1	$t_{22}=3.35$ P<0.005
cool season Madeiran storm petrel	Jan	21	18.9 \pm 4.8	21.5 \pm 6.0	$t_{20}=1.56$ P=0.13

7.3.3.4. Season

Mercury concentrations in breast feather samples collected across the breeding season for a variety of species showed significant variations in three out of eight cases tested (Table 7.7) and the same was observed with mercury concentrations in blood samples in two out of four cases tested (Table 7.8). A comparison of mercury concentrations in breast feathers and blood of male and female Cory's

TABLE 7.7. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g}$ fw; mean \pm S.D., sample size bracketed) in breast feathers of adults from several species across the breeding season.

Month	Bulwer's petrel	Little shearwater	White-faced storm petrel	hot season Mad. storm petrel	cool season Mad. storm petrel	Yellow-legged gull	Roseate tern	Common tern
Jan		2.5 \pm 0.4 (12)			17.9 \pm 4.7 (19)			
Feb						3.1 \pm 0.8 (4)		
Mar		3.2 \pm 1.3 (12)	3.0 \pm 0.8 (13)			3.5 \pm 2.0 (14)		
Apr		2.9 \pm 1.0 (12)		8.6 \pm 1.6 (10)		6.2 \pm 1.3 (5)		
May	23.6 \pm 3.5 (18)	2.9 \pm 0.6 (12)		10.8 \pm 2.2 (15)		5.6 \pm 0.8 (8)		
Jun	22.2 \pm 5.0 (13)		2.9 \pm 0.9 (20)	11.4 \pm 2.8 (39)			2.0 \pm 0.8 (14)	2.2 \pm 0.6 (7)
Jul	22.3 \pm 3.4 (21)			9.8 \pm 3.2 (18)		4.5 \pm 0.9 (4)	2.0 \pm 0.5 (8)	2.1 \pm 0.6 (19)
Aug	22.8 \pm 4.9 (16)	3.6 \pm 1.4 (10)		13.1 \pm 4.7 (18)	20.9 \pm 3.6 (15)	5.4 \pm 0.6 (9)		
Sep		3.6 \pm 0.7 (13)			17.7 \pm 4.7 (38)			
Oct		3.4 \pm 0.6 (8)			16.5 \pm 4.8 (15)			
Nov					14.3 \pm 3.5 (27)			
Dec					18.7 \pm 4.4 (16)			
ANOVA	$F_{4,64}=0.33$ $P=0.86$	$F_{6,72}=2.37$ $P<0.05$	$t_{31}=0.37$ $P=0.99$	$F_{4,95}=4.30$ $P<0.005$	$F_{4,84}=0.44$ $P=0.78$	$F_{5,38}=5.68$ $P<0.001$	$t_{20}=0.016$ $P=0.99$	$t_{24}=0.26$ $P=0.78$

TABLE 7.8. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g dw}$; mean \pm S.D., sample size bracketed) in blood of adults from several species across the breeding season.

Month	Bulwer's petrel	Little shearwater	hot season Mad. storm petrel	cool season Mad. storm petrel
May	12.7 \pm 1.6 (4)	2.4 \pm 0.8 (9)		
Jun	11.0 \pm 1.0 (6)		5.7 \pm 0.6 (3)	
Jul	10.6 \pm 2.1 (7)			
Aug	11.6 \pm 2.3 (8)		5.3 \pm 0.8 (5)	
Sep		0.5 \pm 0.1 (11)		3.5 \pm 0.7 (11)
Oct				5.2 \pm 1.0 (11)
	$F_{4,21} = 0.83^a$ $P = 0.52$	$Z = 3.76^b$ $P < 0.0005$	$t_5 = 0.84^c$ $P = 0.43$	$Z = 3.51^b$ $P < 0.0005$
^a ANOVA, ^b Mann-Whitney, ^c t-test.				

shearwaters across the breeding season also showed highly significant effects of month of sampling and sex (Table 7.9, Fig. 7.1). Overall, the significant seasonal differences in breast feather mercury concentrations correspond to a lowest concentration averaging 68% of the highest concentration, except for the Yellow-legged gull where this percentage is 50%. The seasonal fluctuations of mercury concentrations in blood samples are more pronounced than those observed in breast feathers, with the lowest concentrations averaging 30 and 21% of the highest concentrations in Cory's and Little shearwater, respectively.

Mercury concentrations in growing breast feathers of Cory's shearwater (see methods section) collected monthly from May to October decrease in a highly significant way across months and significantly between sexes as indicated by 2-way ANOVA (Table 7.9, Fig. 7.2). Such monthly decline of mercury concentrations in growing breast feathers (BR) shows a noteworthy overall resemblance to the monthly decline of blood (BL) mercury concentrations (see Fig. 7.1B) and both are best described by a power model (pooled sexes, May-October) with almost identical decay constants:

$$\text{BR} = 136.59 * \text{MONTH}^{-1.474}, r = 0.83, n = 103 \quad (7.1)$$

$$\text{BL} = 36.31 * \text{MONTH}^{-1.458}, r = 0.75, n = 129 \quad (7.2)$$

TABLE 7.9. - Comparison of mercury concentrations (mean \pm S.D., sample size bracketed) in breast feathers and blood of male and female Cory's shearwaters across the breeding season.						
Month	Breast feathers ($\mu\text{g/g fw}$)		Blood ($\mu\text{g/g dw}$)		Growing breast feathers ($\mu\text{g/g fw}$)	
	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female
Mar	5.9 \pm 1.9 (21)	4.9 \pm 1.7 (22)	2.6 \pm 0.4 (12)	2.3 \pm 0.7 (11)		
Apr	6.1 \pm 0.9 (6)	4.7 \pm 1.3 (5)				
May	6.1 \pm 1.5 (17)	5.0 \pm 1.4 (9)	3.5 \pm 0.9 (11)	3.3 \pm 0.5 (10)	12.7 \pm 2.7 (10)	10.8 \pm 1.2 (6)
Jun	5.4 \pm 1.7 (10)	5.1 \pm 1.4 (9)	2.9 \pm 0.6 (13)	2.4 \pm 0.3 (22)	10.3 \pm 1.9 (8)	11.1 \pm 0.9 (8)
Jul	4.8 \pm 2.0 (16)	4.1 \pm 1.3 (15)	3.0 \pm 0.3 (11)	2.5 \pm 0.4 (11)	9.5 \pm 1.9 (11)	7.8 \pm 1.3 (11)
Aug	6.3 \pm 1.5 (19)	5.1 \pm 1.7 (18)	2.0 \pm 0.9 (11)	1.2 \pm 0.3 (9)	6.3 \pm 1.9 (10)	5.1 \pm 1.1 (8)
Sep	7.0 \pm 1.3 (14)	5.6 \pm 1.6 (15)	1.3 \pm 0.4 (10)	0.9 \pm 0.3 (10)	5.0 \pm 1.1 (10)	4.3 \pm 0.9 (10)
Oct			1.2 \pm 0.5 (8)	1.7 \pm 0.3 (3)	4.4 \pm 1.8 (8)	4.8 \pm 0.6 (3)
2-way ANOVA, effects:						
Month	$F_{6,182} = 3.65, P < 0.005$		$F_{6,138} = 47.21, P < 0.0001$		$F_{5,91} = 56.98, P < 0.0001$	
Sex	$F_{1,182} = 16.37, P < 0.0001$		$F_{1,138} = 11.33, P < 0.0001$		$F_{1,91} = 4.39, P < 0.05$	

Fig. 7.1

Mercury concentrations in breast feathers (A) and blood (B) of male and female Cory's shearwaters across the breeding season (mean ± 1 S.D.).

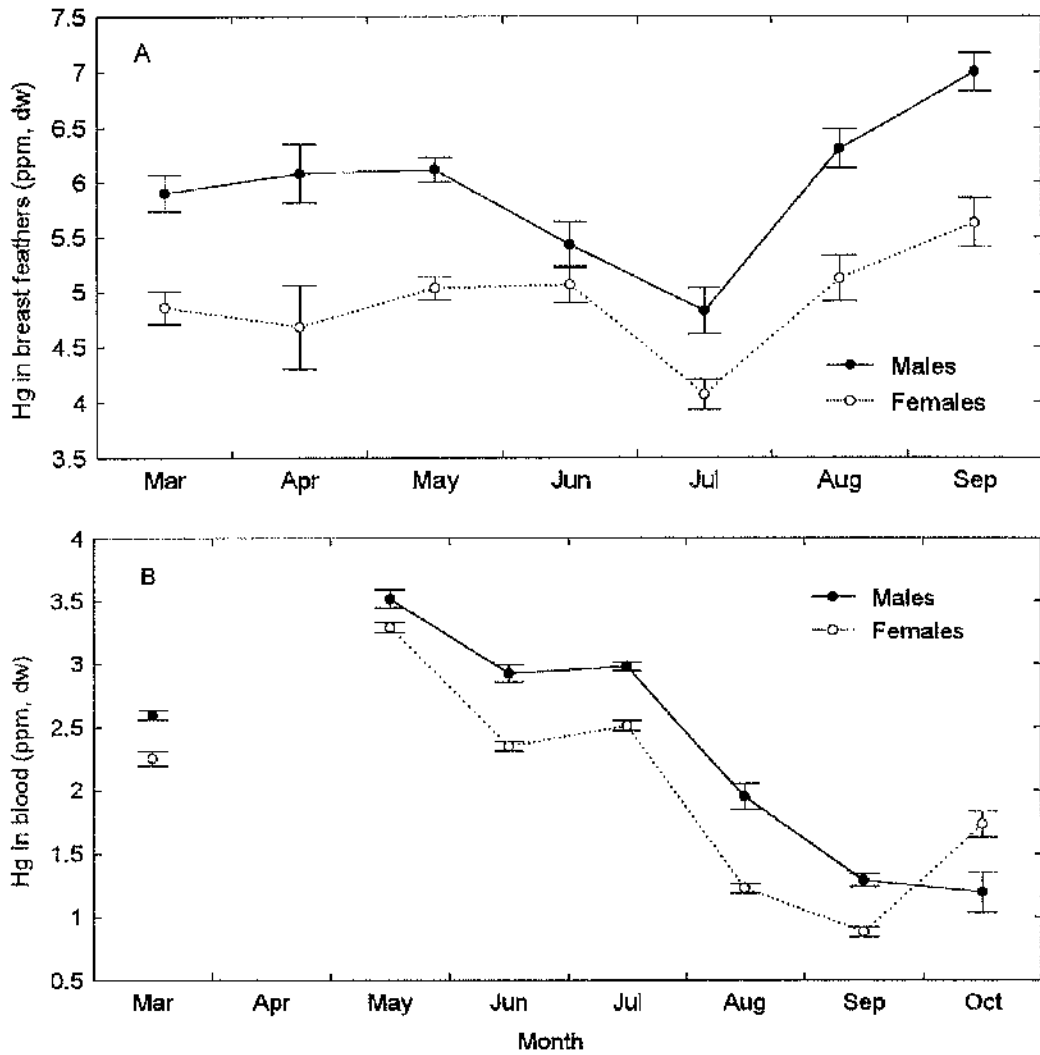


Fig. 7.2

Mercury concentrations in growing breast feathers of male and female Cory's shearwaters across the breeding season (mean ± 1 S.D.).

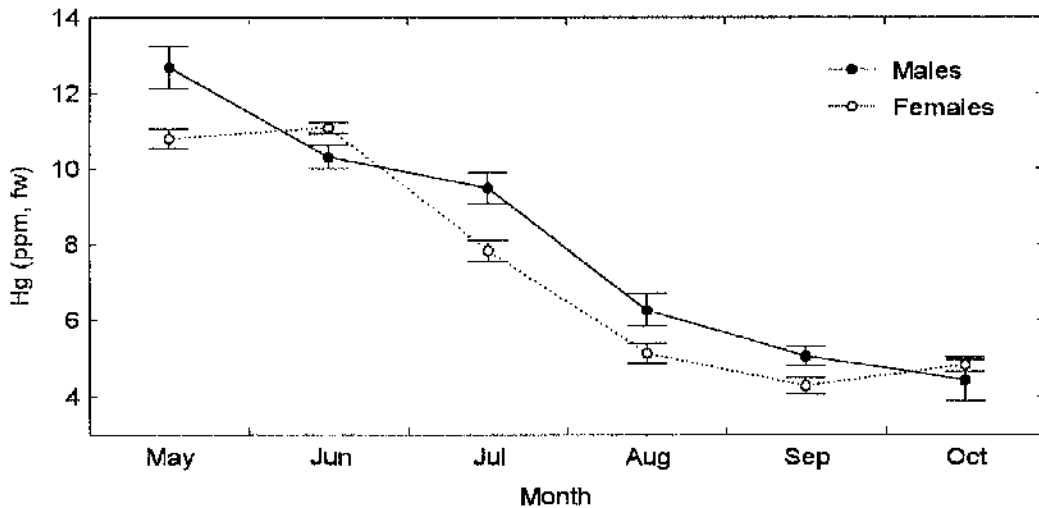
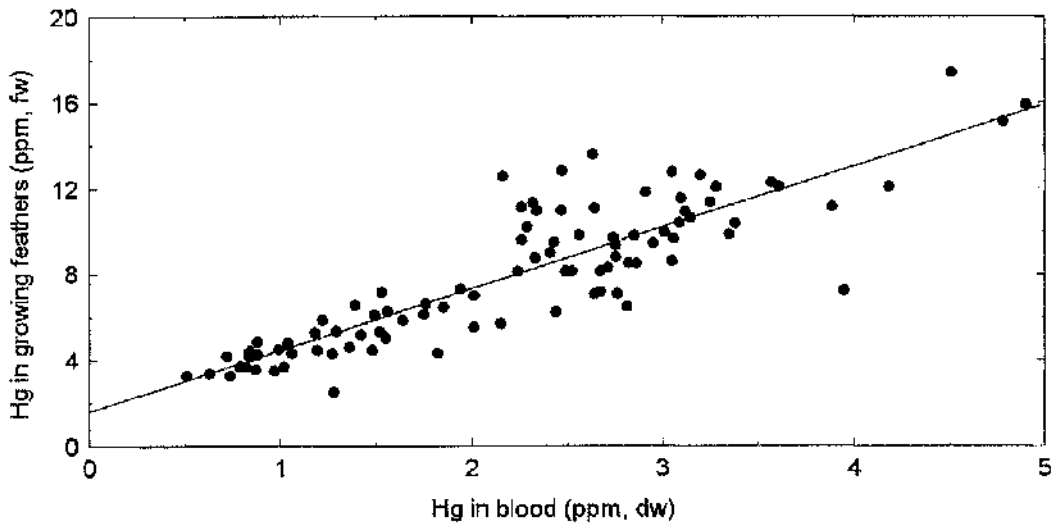


Fig. 7.3

Relationship between mercury concentrations in growing breast feathers (BR) and blood (BL) collected from adult Cory's shearwaters from May to October.



The monthly ratio of mean mercury concentrations in growing feathers and blood shows little variation and averages 3.7 (S.D. = 0.5, range 3.1-4.3, $n = 6$).

7.3.3.5. Blood-feather relationship

The relationship between mercury concentrations in growing breast feathers (BR) and blood (BL) collected simultaneously from the same individual Cory's shearwaters from May to October is highly significant ($r = 0.98$, $F_{1,102} = 2432.3$, $P < 0.0001$) and best described by a linear equation (Fig. 7.3):

$$BR = 3.47 \pm 0.07 \text{ S.E.} * BL \quad (7.3)$$

7.3.3.6. Moul

Mercury concentrations in blood (BL) of adult Cory's shearwaters (pooled sexes, due to small sample sizes) were found to decrease significantly with the progress of primary moul (SC) at a similar rate both in September ($r = 0.55$, $F_{1,18} = 8.00$, $P < 0.05$) and October ($r = 0.79$, $F_{1,9} = 14.65$, $P < 0.005$) (Fig. 7.4):

$$\text{Sep:} \quad Hg = 1.25 \pm 0.09 \text{ S.E.} - 0.053 \pm 0.019 \text{ S.E.} * SC \quad (7.4)$$

$$\text{Oct:} \quad Hg = 1.95 \pm 0.19 \text{ S.E.} - 0.053 \pm 0.014 \text{ S.E.} * SC \quad (7.5)$$

Although the two lines have identical slopes they differ significantly (ANCOVA, $F_{1,28} = 20.95$, $P < 0.0001$) due to different elevations.

Fig. 7.4
Relationship between mercury concentrations in blood (Hg) and primary
moult score (SC) for adult Cory's shearwaters in September and October.

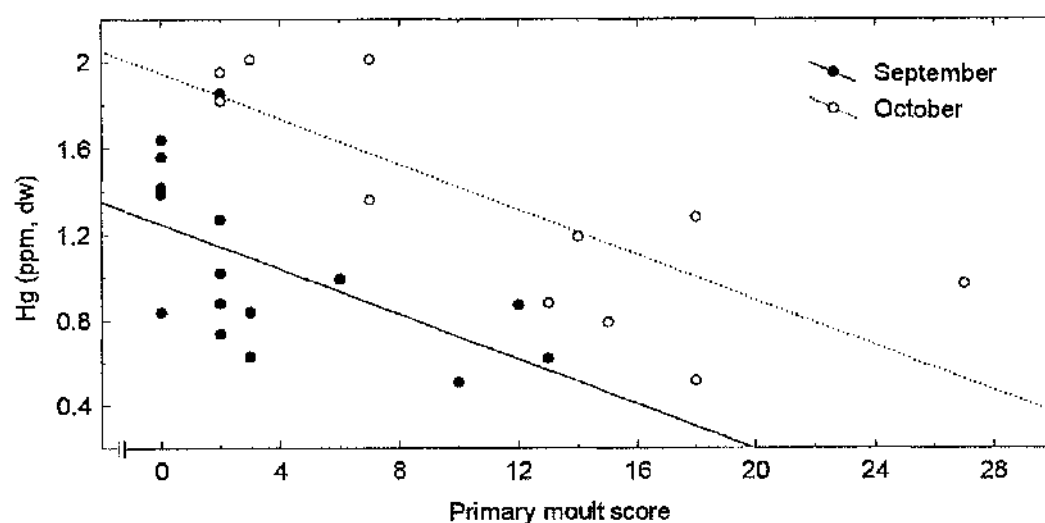


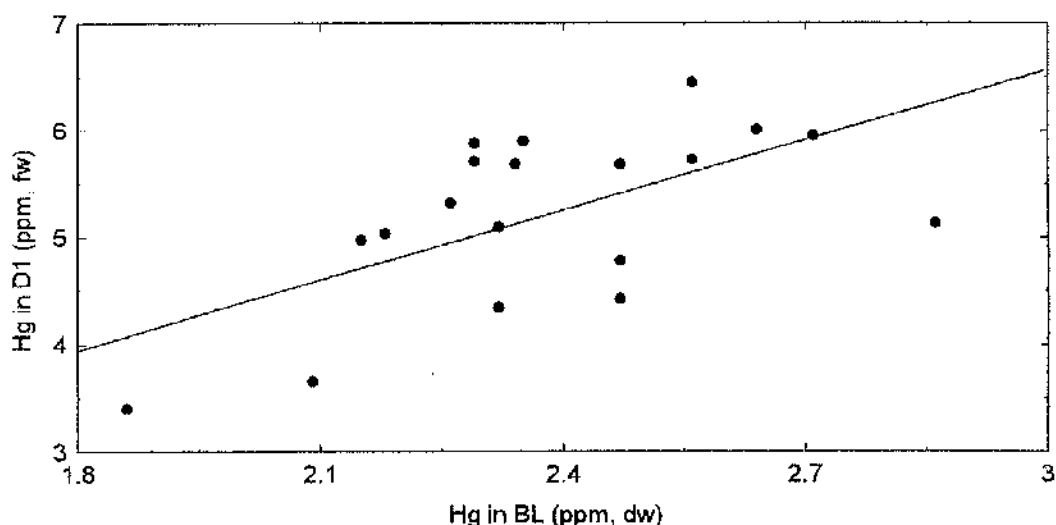
TABLE 7.10. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g dw}$; mean \pm S.D.) in samples of breast feathers from the same individuals collected in year_n and in year_{n+(1-3)}.

Species	n	Year _n	Year _{n+(1-3)}	paired t-test	correlation
Bulwer's petrel	20	22.1 \pm 3.4	22.1 \pm 4.1	$t_{19}=0.0026$ $P=0.998$	$r=0.33$ $P=0.15$
Cory's shearwater	36	5.2 \pm 1.9	4.9 \pm 1.2	$t_{35}=0.70$ $P=0.49$	$r=0.27$ $P=0.14$
hot season Mad. storm petrel	24	9.1 \pm 2.0	10.1 \pm 2.5	$t_{23}=1.80$ $P=0.086$	$r=0.34$ $P=0.10$
cool season Mad. storm petrel	19	17.5 \pm 4.7	17.5 \pm 7.3	$t_{18}=0.010$ $P=0.992$	$r=0.48$ $P<0.05$

7.3.3.7. Individual variation between seasons

Mean mercury concentrations in breast feather samples obtained at the same month (to control for season effects) in year *n* (1990-1993) and in one subsequent year *n plus 1 to 3* (1992-1994) from the same individual adults did not vary significantly for all species tested (Table 7.10). Pearson product-moment correlations of concentrations in the two years were significant for cool season Madeiran storm petrel and approached significance for the remaining species (Table 7.10).

Fig. 7.5
Relationship between mercury concentrations in down1 of hatchlings (D1)
and blood (BL) of parent females near laying for Cory's shearwater.



7.3.4. CHICKS

7.3.4.1. Parental influence on mercury concentration in hatchlings

The influence of parental mercury burden on hatchling mercury burden (via the egg) was assessed for Cory's shearwater, using down1 of hatchlings (D1) less than two weeks old and blood of the parental female (BL) collected within a week after laying of the single egg. The two variables show a significant positive linear relationship ($r=0.99$, $F_{1,18}=1217.5$, $P<0.0001$; Fig. 7.5):

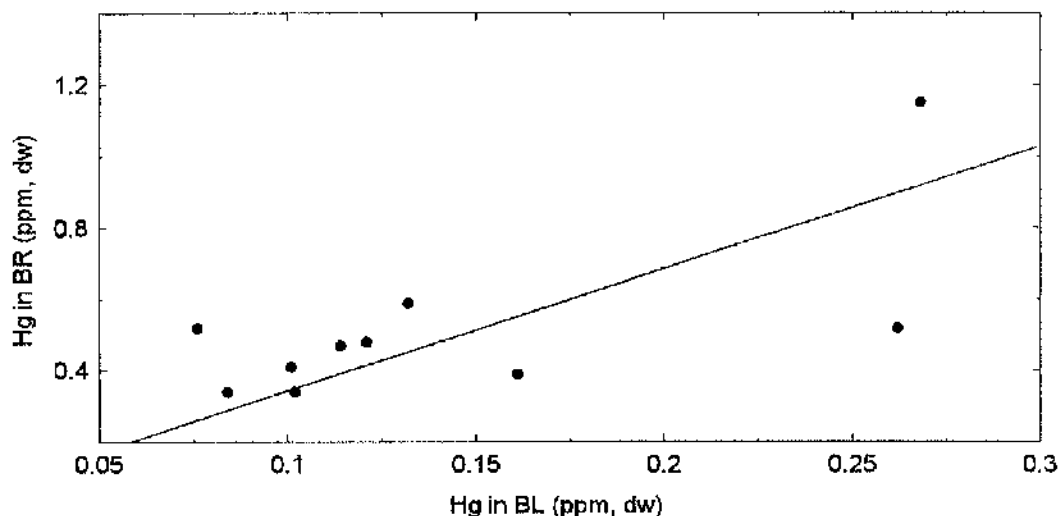
$$D1 = 2.19 \pm 0.03 \text{ S.E. } * BL \quad (7.6)$$

7.3.4.2. Type of plumage

Mercury concentrations in different plumage types of Procellariiformes chicks (i.e. down 1, down2, breast/flank; see Table 7.1) differ in a highly significantly way as indicated by Kruskal-Wallis tests for all cases tested: Bulwer's petrel ($H_{2,n=47}=36.74$, $P<0.0001$), Cory's shearwater ($H_{2,n=150}=127.28$, $P<0.0001$), Little shearwater ($H_{2,n=28}=21.64$, $P<0.0001$), hot season ($H_{2,n=48}=38.79$, $P<0.0001$) and cool season ($H_{2,n=73}=53.38$, $P<0.0001$) Madeiran storm petrel.

Mercury concentrations in down and breast/flank feathers of Laridae chicks (see Table 7.1) did not differ significantly for Yellow-legged gull (Mann-Whitney test, $Z_{65}=1.48$, $P=0.14$) but were highly significantly different for Roseate tern

Fig. 7.6
Relationship between mercury concentrations in growing breast feathers (BR)
and blood (BL) collected simultaneously from chicks of Cory's shearwater.



(M-W test, $Z_{88}=6.90$, $P<0.0001$) and Common tern (M-W test, $Z_{93}=8.06$, $P<0.0001$).

7.3.4.3. Blood-feather relationship

Mercury concentrations in developing plumage (growing breast feathers) of chicks (BR) and blood (BL) collected simultaneously from the same individuals are significantly correlated ($r=0.95$, $F_{1,9}=79.65$, $P<0.0001$) and the relationship is best described by the linear equation (Fig. 7.6):

$$BR = 3.43 \pm 0.38 \text{ S.E.} * BL \quad (7.7)$$

7.3.4.4. Age and growth

The patterns of differences in mercury concentrations among plumage types of chicks with different developmental stages, mentioned above, are illustrated in figures 7.7 and 7.8. This led to an assessment of the influence of nestling's age (expressed as wing length) on plumage mercury burdens by performing regression analysis between mercury concentrations in down or in breast/flank feathers (isolated or pooled) against nestling wing length.

Fig. 7.7
Variation of mercury concentrations in different plumage types with age (expressed as wing length) of Cory's shearwater chicks.

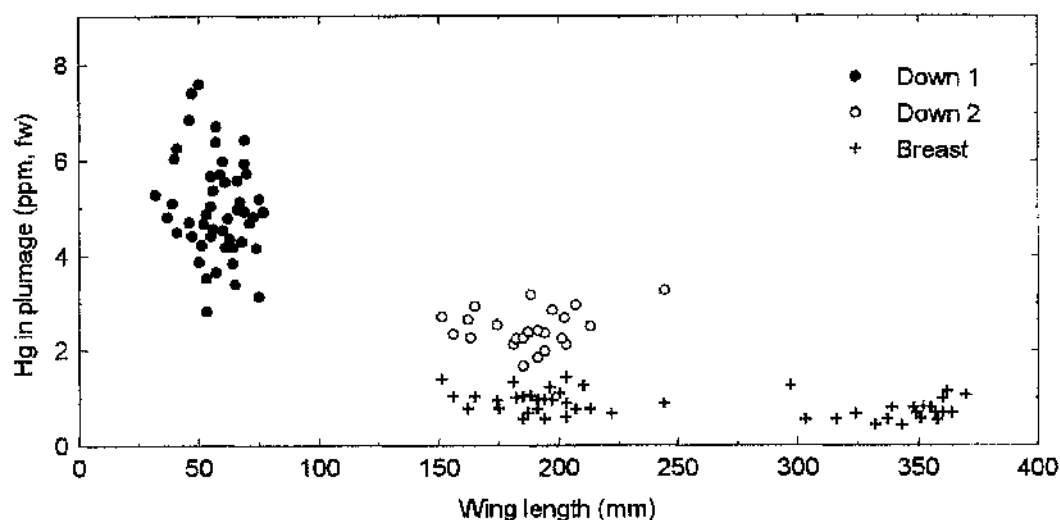
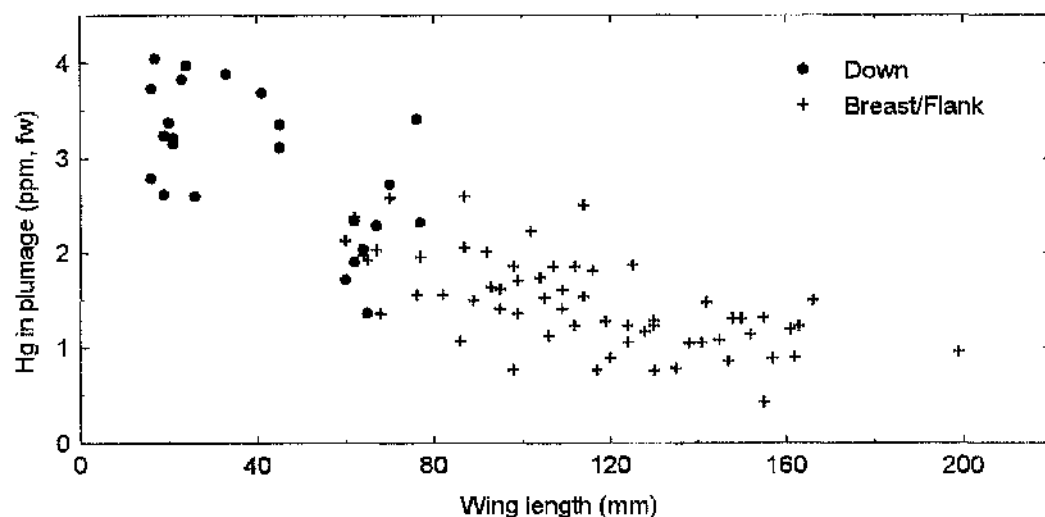


Fig. 7.8
Variation of mercury concentrations in different plumage types with age (expressed as wing length) of Roseate tern chicks.



The equations producing the best fits are given in Table 7.11 for Procellariiformes and Table 7.12 for Laridae. There is a general pattern of decreasing mercury concentrations with increasing nestling wing length. This is particularly evident with pooled down data of Procellariiformes and with pooled down+breast/flank data of terns, that show an overall remarkable similarity among the exponents of power models (i.e. decay constants) averaging 0.503 ± 0.058 S.D. (range 0.467-0.619, $n=6$; Bulwer's petrel excluded). The Yellow-

TABLE 7.11. - Models and parameters for the regressions between mercury concentrations (Hg) in plumage and age expressed as wing length (WL) for chicks of *Procellariiformes*.

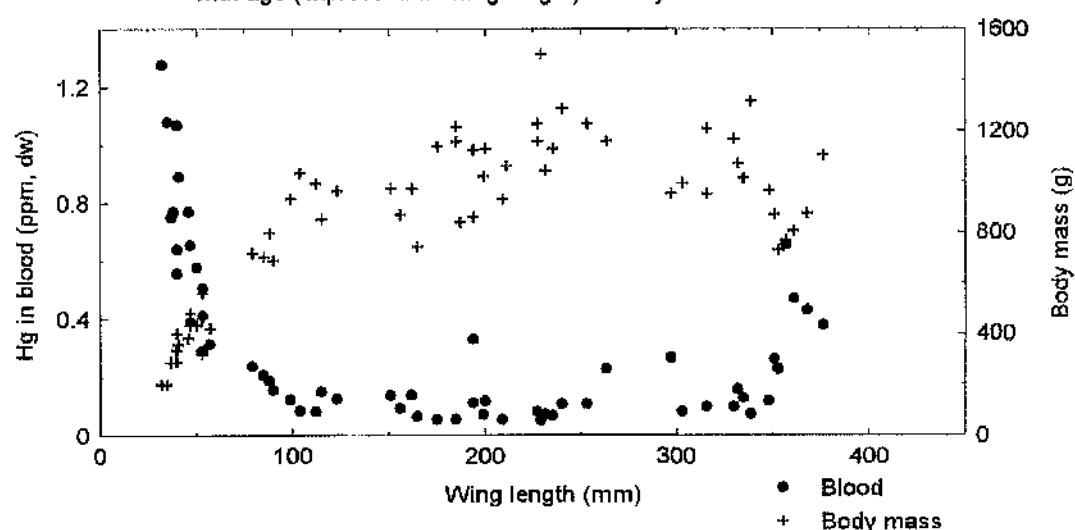
Plumage type	Species	Model	Regression parameters
Down 1	Bulwer's petrel	Hg = a + b*WL	r = 0.0067, $F_{1,17} = 0.00076$, P = 0.98
	Cory's shearwater	Hg = a + b*WL	r = 0.038, $F_{1,55} = 0.079$, P = 0.78
	Little shearwater		r = 0.59, $F_{1,3} = 1.60$, P = 0.30
	hot season Mad. storm petrel		r = 0.71, $F_{1,8} = 6.00$, P = 0.050
	cool season Mad. storm petrel		r = 0.55, $F_{1,15} = 6.50$, P < 0.05 a = 12.1 ± 1.5 S.E., b = -0.15 ± 0.060 S.E.,
Down 2	Bulwer's petrel	Hg = a + b*WL	r = 0.25, $F_{1,6} = 0.39$, P = 0.56
	Cory's shearwater		r = 0.21, $F_{1,25} = 1.17$, P = 0.29
	Little shearwater		r = 0.51, $F_{1,9} = 3.15$, P = 0.11
	hot season Mad. storm petrel		r = 0.36, $F_{1,16} = 2.43$, P = 0.14
	cool season Mad. storm petrel		r = 0.47, $F_{1,25} = 7.07$, P < 0.05 a = 5.9 ± 0.7 S.E., b = -0.016 ± 0.0061 S.E.,
Down 1 + Down 2	Bulwer's petrel	Hg = a*WL ^b	a = 46.9, b = -0.221, r = 0.57, n = 26
	Cory's shearwater		a = 37.4, b = -0.501, r = 0.78, n = 88
	Little shearwater		a = 43.3, b = -0.619, r = 0.88, n = 16
	hot season Mad. storm petrel		a = 49.4, b = -0.467, r = 0.81, n = 26
	cool season Mad. storm petrel		a = 36.1, b = -0.477, r = 0.83, n = 44
Breast feathers	Bulwer's petrel	Hg = a + b*WL	r = 0.17, $F_{1,15} = 0.46$, P = 0.51
	Cory's shearwater		r = 0.46, $F_{1,60} = 16.32$, P < 0.0005 a = 1.2 ± 0.1 S.E., b = $1.6E-3 \pm 4.0E-4$ S.E.,
	Little shearwater		not tested (n = 5)
	hot season Mad. storm petrel		r = 0.033, $F_{1,16} = 0.018$, P = 0.90
	cool season Mad. storm petrel		r = 0.14, $F_{1,28} = 0.49$, P = 0.49

TABLE 7.12. - Models and parameters for the regression between mercury concentrations (Hg) in plumage and age expressed as wing length (WL) for chicks of Laridae.

Plumage type	Species	Model	Regression parameters
Down	Yellow-legged gull	$Hg = a + b \cdot WL$	$r = 0.29$, $F_{1,34} = 3.13$, $P = 0.086$
	Roseate tern	$Hg = a + b \cdot WL$	$r = 0.67$, $F_{1,25} = 20.06$, $P < 0.0005$ $a = 3.8 \pm 0.2$ S.E., $b = -0.021 \pm 4.8E-3$ S.E.,
	Common tern	$Hg = a + b \cdot WL$	$r = 0.45$, $F_{1,36} = 9.10$, $P < 0.005$ $a = 4.7 \pm 0.4$ S.E., $b = 0.022 \pm 7.3E-3$ S.E.,
Breast/flank	Yellow legged gull	$Hg = a + b \cdot WL$	$r = 0.31$, $F_{1,33} = 3.43$, $P = 0.073^a$
	Roseate tern	$Hg = a + b \cdot WL$	$r = 0.66$, $F_{1,67} = 50.82$, $P < 0.0001$ $a = 2.6 \pm 0.2$ S.E., $b = 0.010 \pm 1.4E-3$ S.E.,
	Common tern	$Hg = a + b \cdot WL$	$r = 0.58$, $F_{1,62} = 31.91$, $P < 0.0001$ $a = 2.6 \pm 0.2$ S.E., $b = 7.3E-3 \pm 1.3E-3$ S.E.,
Down + Breast/flank	Yellow legged gull	$Hg = a + b \cdot WL$	$r = 0.077$, $F_{1,69} = 0.41$, $P = 0.52$
	Roseate tern	$Hg = a \cdot WL^b$	$a = 14.0$, $b = -0.473$, $r = 0.82$, $n = 87$
	Common tern	$Hg = a \cdot WL^b$	$a = 18.5$, $b = -0.481$, $r = 0.78$, $n = 94$

^a the regression becomes significant with the deletion of two extreme values:
 $a = 3.0 \pm 0.4$ S.E., $b = -3.2E-3 \pm 1.5E-3$ S.E., $r = 0.35$, $F_{1,31} = 4.33$, $P < 0.05$.

Fig. 7.9
Variation of mercury concentrations in blood and body mass
with age (expressed as wing length) of Cory's shearwater chicks.



legged gull chicks constitute an exception, although the deletion of two extreme mercury concentrations in breast/flank (probably from chicks with parents specialising in killing small Procellariiformes; Sub-chapter 2.1) produced a significant regression with negative slope (see Table 7.12).

The hypothesis that the decline of mercury concentrations in chick plumage is related to a growth dilution effect (Monteiro & Furness 1995) was tested with Cory's shearwater chicks by comparing the variations of mercury concentrations in blood and body mass with age (expressed as wing length) (Fig. 7.9). Both blood concentrations (BL) and body mass (BM) are strongly correlated with age (WL) ($r=0.83$ and $r=0.92$, respectively; $n=63$) following two approximately symmetric quadratic curves:

$$BL = 0.979 - 8.52E-3 * WL + 1.89E-5 * WL^2 \quad (7.8)$$

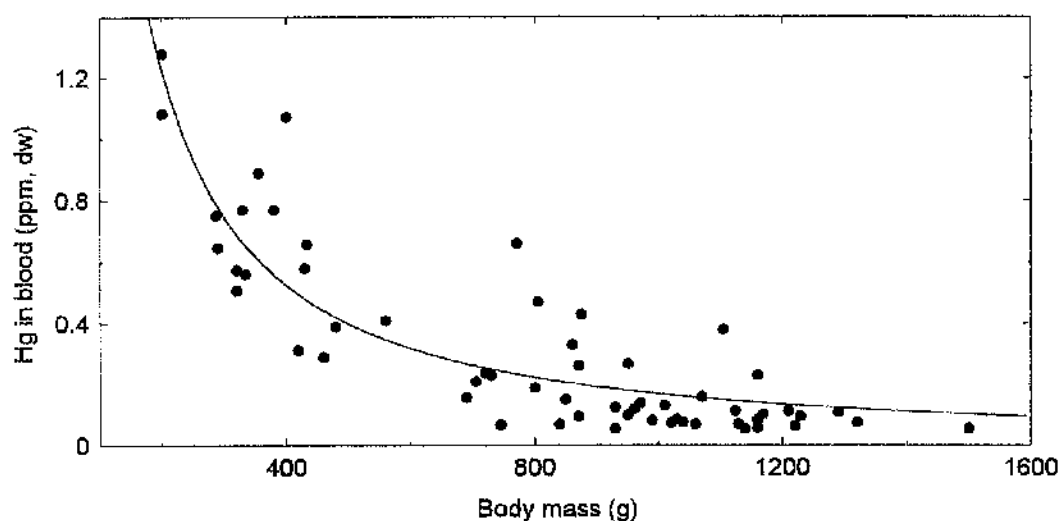
$$BM = 18.6 + 9.21 * WL - 1.86E-2 * WL^2 \quad (7.9)$$

Furthermore, there is a strong negative relationship between mercury concentrations in blood (BL) and body mass (BM) for the chicks used above ($r=0.88$, $n=63$; Fig. 7.10):

$$BL = 809.2 * BM^{-1.225} \quad (7.10)$$

and that confirms the existence of growth dilution of mercury concentrations in nestling tissues.

Fig. 7.10
Relationship between mercury concentrations in blood
with body mass of Cory's shearwater chicks.



7.4. DISCUSSION

7.4.1. INTER-TISSUE VARIATION

Whereas the validity of inter-tissue ratios of mercury concentrations to infer levels in one tissue from concentrations measured in another was successfully challenged by Thompson *et al.* (1990), such ratios still help in understanding mercury dynamics in seabirds and potential influences of taxonomy. In this study, mercury concentrations showed important variations among the seabird tissues analysed and some general patterns were inferred from inter-tissue ratios of average mercury concentrations: 1) In adults the highest concentrations were observed in the plumage; 2) In chicks' plumage the concentrations were higher at hatching (down) than at fledging (breast); 3) Concentrations in hatchling's down were higher than in eggs; 4) Concentrations in adults' blood at laying and concentrations in eggs followed a consistent ratio around 1.4 (assessed only in Procellariiformes); 5) Ratios of concentrations adult:chick breast feathers and hatchling down:chick breast feathers were markedly higher in species with chicks possessing two coats of down than in species with a single coat. In contrast, some inter-tissue ratios did not follow patterns: 1) Concentrations in breast feathers of adults varied from higher to lower than concentrations in down of hatchlings both between and within taxonomic groups; 2) Although concentrations

in adults' breast feathers and blood followed a consistent ratio around 2.2 among four Procellariiformes, two atypical ratios presumably arising from major seasonal variations in blood levels in relation to moult (see below) prevented an assertion of a possible pattern.

Whereas most inter-tissue ratios (e.g. adult breast: blood, hatchling down: egg) appear to reflect to some extent hypothesised taxonomic-specific differences in mercury dynamics (Walsh 1990, Monteiro & Furness 1995) the evidence provided is still weak. This derived mainly from 'atypical' ratios from the cool season Madeiran storm petrel but also the Little shearwater, among the Procellariiformes, and some ratios from the Yellow-legged gull, among the Laridae. Moreover, inter-tissue mercury ratios were inconsistent between seasonal populations of Madeiran storm petrel and this probably arises from marked seasonal differences in diet as indicated by differences in average values of mercury concentrations (Sub-chapter 8.2). The stronger taxonomic-related difference relates with the number of coats of down in chicks and its effect on mercury dynamics in young seabirds (see below). This and other apparent taxonomic-dependent differences of mercury dynamics in seabirds (Sub-chapter 8.2) are best explained by marked differences in life histories, namely clutch size, patterns of chick growth, plumage development and adult moult, and feeding ecology, instead of presumed physiological differences in the handling of mercury. Elucidation of potential taxonomic influences on mercury dynamics in seabirds will require extensive comparisons of concentration ratios between tissues with a close ontogenic relationship (e.g. adult blood at laying : egg : hatchling down) and inter-tissue speciation of mercury.

7.4.2. INTRA-TISSUE VARIATION

7.4.2.1. Eggs

The information on mercury distribution among egg components is scant. It accumulates principally in the white proteins, bound to disulphide linkages within the ovalbumin fraction (Magat & Sell 1979, Takatera & Watanabe 1993), and does not accumulate in the eggshell (Burger 1994). These results confirm the albumen as the main store for mercury in bird eggs, with 80 to 90% of the egg contents' burden, and its absence from bird egg shells. However, this might not be a general pattern among vertebrates, since in sea turtle eggs more than 90% of mercury accumulates in the yolk (Sakai *et al.* 1995).

These results indicate that mercury concentrations are not influenced by the stage of incubation and provide a weak suggestion that rotten (possibly infertile) eggs may show extremely low concentrations possibly arising from reduced mercury deposition in eggs of abnormal composition. Nevertheless, Ohlendorf *et al.* (1988) and Becker *et al.* (1993b) did not find significant differences in mercury concentrations among eggs of different condition (incubated, failed to hatch or abandoned) and this needs more research.

7.4.2.2. Adults

A conceptual model for mercury dynamics in adult seabirds is required for the elucidation of most intra-tissue variation of mercury concentrations in plumage and blood samples observed in this study. A compartment model approach involves (Chapter 3: Fig. 3.1): ingestion from diet, uptake in the intestine, transport in blood, reversible accumulation in internal tissues, and elimination in eggs (only females), feathers and excreta. Therefore, a highly dynamic equilibrium might be expected between concentrations in feathers and in blood during feather development, with concentrations in blood depending on the body's burden as well as on the actual dietary intake (Furness *et al.* 1986, Braune & Gaskin 1987). Assuming a constant rate of mercury intake through the diet, higher blood levels are predicted at the start of moult, when mercury accumulated in soft tissues between moults starts to be mobilised into growing feathers, followed by a subsequent lowering of blood levels as the internal body pool of mercury diminishes.

The validity of such a model is supported indirectly by observations of declines of mercury concentrations along moulting feather sequences such as primaries (e.g. Furness *et al.* 1986) and in internal tissues with the progress of moult (Braune & Gaskin 1987, Stewart *et al.* 1994), but direct evidence from actual mercury concentrations in blood is presented for the first time in this study. First, from the decline of blood levels with progress of primary moult in Cory's shearwater (see Fig. 7.4). Secondly, from the strict resemblance of seasonal patterns of mercury concentration decline in blood and in growing breast feathers of Cory's shearwater (see Table 7.9 and Figs. 7.1B and 7.2). Furthermore, figure 7.3 illustrates the strong dependence of plumage mercury concentrations on those in blood at the time of feather formation. The pattern of seasonal decline in blood concentrations (Fig. 7.1B) also harmonises with the moult phenology of Cory's shearwater (i.e. a gradual onset of body moult during May-June that intensifies

after July and overlaps with tail moult in August and wing moult in September; Chapter 6: Fig. 6.2).

According to the compartment model, most variations of mercury concentrations in adult plumage might be accounted for by a moult effect (assuming a constant intake of mercury through diet). Hence, decreasing blood levels across the breeding season during moult are the clue for explaining general declines in mercury concentrations along primary sequences in regular primary moulting species (e.g. Furness *et al.* 1986, Honda *et al.* 1986) and in types of contour feathers moulting sequentially as in Cory's shearwater. This is supported by results on variation of concentrations between types of contour feathers. Firstly, there is a tendency for higher values in breast feathers (the first to be renewed, shortly after hatching; Sub-chapter 2.2: Fig. 2.5) than in back (renewed later) feathers. Secondly, breast and back feathers growing simultaneously on Cory's shearwater showed identical concentrations.

Seasonal variation of mercury loads and concentrations in tissues within seabird populations remains largely unknown (review in Monteiro & Furness 1995) and significant effects refer to decreases in internal tissue levels (Braune & Gaskin 1987, Stewart *et al.* 1994) and variations of blood and breast feather mercury concentrations (this study). While seasonal declines of concentrations in internal tissues and blood are associated with the progress of moult and result from mercury elimination to the plumage (Stewart *et al.* 1994, this study, Chapter 9), the origin of seasonal variations in breast feathers is less clear. Reversibility of mercury loads in formed feathers during the study period is ruled out, as mercury only incorporates in the feather while it is in formation (Crewther *et al.* 1965, Chapter 9) and then binds stably (Appelquist *et al.* 1984). A possible explanation is that the average mercury burden in breast feathers would vary in relation to a fluctuating age of breast feathers sampled each month. This hypothesis introduces again a moult effect and it was tested against information on moult phenology (Chapter 6: Fig. 6.2) and seasonal variation of blood and breast feather mercury concentrations (this Chapter: Fig. 7.1) available for Cory's shearwater. As the full development of a breast feather requires nearly 2 months (Monteiro unpubl. data), lower breast feather concentrations in early July (i.e. at hatching and when breast moult intensifies) are explained by the poorer representation of the older feathers shed firstly and with higher mercury loads; increasing concentrations from July to September result from an increasing proportion of newly formed feathers with high mercury loads; intermediate and constant concentrations from March to May

reflect a invariable breast plumage during a period of no moult. This might be a more general phenomenon but the poor knowledge of moult patterns or small sample sizes preclude hypothesis testing with the other study species. The observed variation in breast feather concentrations within and between seasonal populations of Madeiran storm petrel is complex and may constitute a case where a presumable moult effect is masked by seasonal differences in diet (Sub-chapter 8.2).

Although moult is the explanatory factor for most of the observed intra-tissue variability of mercury concentrations in adults, the contributions of other potential factors were also tested. Similar mercury concentrations observed in breast (white) and back (dark brown) feathers developing simultaneously in Cory's shearwater confirm that mercury concentration is not influenced by feather melanin content as shown by Burger & Gochfeld (1992). Mercury concentrations appear be dependent on the developmental stage of feathers (e.g. breast, primaries, secondaries or rectrices) collected during natural or induced moult. Partly-grown feathers tend to show higher mercury concentrations than fully-grown feathers in overall comparisons (Walsh 1993, Burger *et al.* 1992) and in some cases within the same individuals (this study). The most likely explanation for this is that such differences may reflect seasonal declining levels of blood mercury concentrations during moult and associated higher levels in the firstly grown feathers, although differences in mercury in diet at the time of feather formation have been hypothesised (Burger *et al.* 1992).

Egg production offers an additional route for mercury elimination in females and potentially leads to differences in mercury dynamics and concentrations between sexes (review in Monteiro & Furness). However, the evidence for inter-sex differences in seabirds is limited to slight lowering of concentrations in females in particular feather types (Braune & Gaskin 1987, Lewis *et al.* 1993, Stewart *et al.* 1994). Our results confirm such a tendency, with average mercury concentrations in breast feathers and blood of female Cory's shearwater being respectively 17% and 13% lower in females. Moreover, an inter-sex comparison of monthly blood mercury concentrations might provided further insights into sex-related differences in mercury dynamics (assuming a constant proportion of dietary intake of mercury over the whole breeding season between sexes). Mercury elimination in females via the egg explains the 14% increase in the ratio of blood concentrations male:female from May to June (laying occurs in late May; Sub-chapter 2.2) but more pronounced increases in this ratio observed in August-

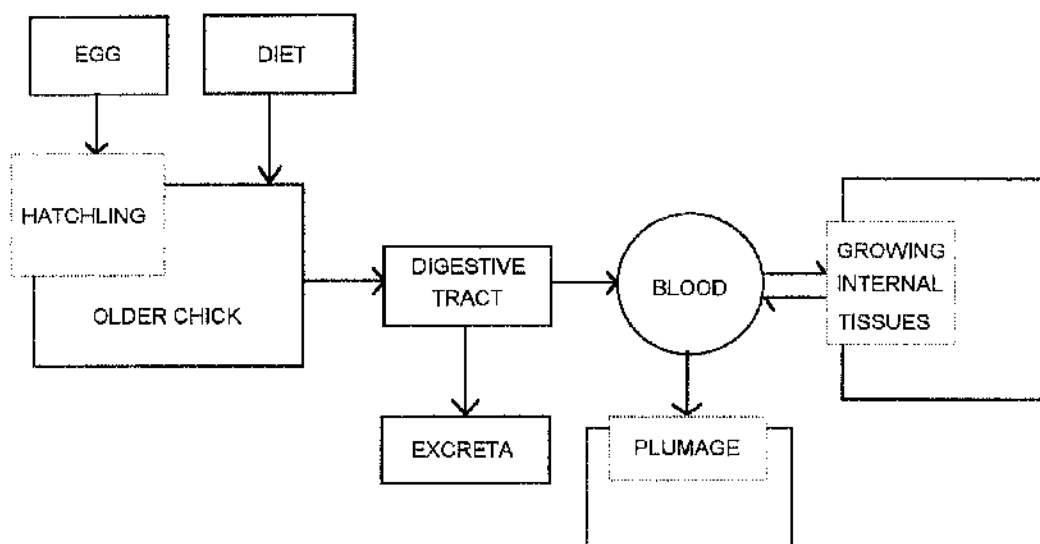
September are best explained by presumed but poorly understood inter-sex differences in moult phenology (Chapter 6). In Cory's shearwater the clutch is a relatively minor mercury sink, with about 35µg of mercury being eliminated into the single egg (basis: concentration of 0.4 ppm fw and 85g egg content) against an estimated 400µg excreted into the plumage (basis: 5 ppm fw concentration and plumage with 10% of a 800g body mass). This explains the lack of major inter-sex differences in fluctuations of mercury concentrations in blood and internal tissues over the breeding season.

Investigations into age-related changes of mercury concentrations in tissues of adult seabirds have been few in number and generally limited to body feathers (Furness *et al.* 1990, Thompson *et al.* 1991, 1993, Burger *et al.* 1994). All demonstrated that mercury does not accumulate with adult age and this is attributed to a balance between metal dietary intake and elimination to the plumage at each moult preventing long-term accumulation in the body with increasing age. Although age effects in tissues of adults were not investigated thoroughly in this study, we collected circumstantial evidence of non-accumulation with age from the similarity of mercury concentrations in samples of breast feathers obtained from the same individuals, at the same month, in subsequent breeding seasons. Moreover, pairs of mercury concentrations in individual birds in year *n* and year *n* plus 1 to 3 show a general tendency to be correlated, though larger sample sizes are required to ascertain this accurately for most species due to important intra-sample variability of mercury concentrations within feather samples (Walsh 1993, Chapter 4). Thus, at least in some taxa individuals exhibit consistently 'low' or 'high' mercury concentrations between seasons and this suggests that mercury burdens are an intrinsic characteristic possibly resulting from individual dietary specializations and physiological differences.

7.4.2.3. Chicks

A conceptual model for mercury dynamics in young seabirds is required for the elucidation of most intra-tissue variation of mercury concentrations in plumage and blood samples observed in this study. A modified version of a compartment model developed for adults (Monteiro & Furness 1995) is presented in figure 7.11 and involves: heritage from egg, ingestion from diet, uptake in the intestine, transport in blood with simultaneous accumulation in growing internal tissues and developing plumage and elimination in excreta. Therefore, a highly transient process is expected, as concentrations in blood will depend on a balance between

Fig. 7.11
Compartment model for mercury dynamics in young seabirds.



mercury intake through the diet and accumulation in the rapidly growing plumage and internal tissues. Altogether, the model introduces two main differences to that proposed for adults. First, the egg-derived origin of mercury in hatchlings plumage. Second, a short-term exceptional growth of chicks (i.e. 3-12 weeks cf. adult constant body size), accompanied by an entire plumage formation (equivalent to a complete adult moult cycle) and a 10 fold increase in body mass.

The validity of the former model is supported by the literature and by the results from this study. The hypothesis that hatchlings' body burdens of mercury are determined mostly by the levels in the egg (Becker *et al.* 1993a,1994) is confirmed by significant correlations between concentrations in females' blood at laying and concentrations in down of hatchlings (this study), and by experimentally established dose-response relationships between concentrations in females' blood and in eggs (Chapter 9). Furthermore, highly transient mercury concentrations in blood of Cory's shearwater chicks illustrate a predicted growth dilution effect (Monteiro & Furness 1995) resulting from an imbalance between mercury dietary intake and co-accumulation in developing plumage and internal tissues.

Information on variation of mercury concentrations among plumage types of chicks is scanty (Monteiro & Furness 1995) but extensive variation of mercury concentrations between and within chick plumage types is reported here. The results show a general trend of marked decline in mercury concentrations across

the successive types of plumage developed during chick growth, i.e. down1, down2 and definitive plumage. Such higher mercury concentrations in down grown in the egg than in contour feathers grown later, along with significant negative correlations of concentrations with age both in single or pooled plumage types, provide evidence of a generalised growth dilution effect in most of the study-species. However, this is not a general pattern and several cases were reported where plumage mercury concentrations were found to be independent of chick's age or even to increase with age (Thompson *et al.* 1991, Becker *et al.* 1993a, Burger *et al.* 1994).

Linear blood-feather relationships of mercury concentrations in chicks and adults obtained at different orders of magnitude of blood concentrations (i.e. 0.05-0.3 ppm dw and 0.5-5 ppm dw, respectively) show consistent slopes in the range 2.3-3.4. Presuming that such slopes represent an inter-tissues partition coefficient, their resemblance advocates the existence of a standard partition coefficient between growing feather and blood in the order of 3. Therefore, differences in mercury concentrations among plumage types of chicks cannot be a consequence of saturation of metal-accumulatory ability. That strengthens the growth dilution effect as the best explanatory hypothesis for age-related mercury declines in chick plumage.

7.4.3. IMPLICATIONS FOR MONITORING

The need to consider inter- and intra-tissue mercury variability in avian indicator species when designing and interpreting monitoring studies of mercury has been reviewed extensively (Furness 1993, Monteiro & Furness 1995) and it is strengthened further by findings in this study. Besides aspects already addressed in those recent reviews, several key-points raised here are highlighted below.

1. Assuming a current intra-tissue variation of mercury concentrations representing about 30% of the mean and following Zar (1984), minimum sample sizes of 108 or 27 for each of two populations are required to achieve a 90% probability of detecting, respectively, 10% or 20% differences between two population means, using t-tests.
2. Differences in site-specificity of mercury among egg components and possible constraints in mercury deposition into infertile eggs make advisable the use of whole contents from intact fertile eggs as monitoring unit.

3. Blood mercury concentrations show wide short-term variations in relation to moult and therefore are of limited interest for spatial and temporal monitoring.
4. When using adult contour feathers for monitoring, moult should always be considered as it is a main potential confounding factor responsible for most variation of mercury concentrations in adults' plumage.
5. Other confounding factors should be considered, in relation with moult, when using adult contour feathers for monitoring: type of feather, developmental stage of feathers, sex and season.
6. Plumage mercury concentrations may vary markedly between adult and juvenile birds and it is therefore important to avoid sampling from a mixture of these classes, especially in Procellariiformes where adults and juveniles are closely similar in plumage.
7. Chick plumage should be used with caution for monitoring, since different plumage types may produce dramatically different indications of mercury levels in seabird populations.
8. Potential age-related variations of mercury concentrations in chick's plumage need to be considered in monitoring. They might be controlled with careful sampling design and multivariate comparisons of concentration-age relationships (e.g. via analyses of covariance).
9. Uneven and poorly understood patterns of mercury variation in adults and young of seasonal populations of Madeiran storm petrel emphasise the need for a detailed knowledge of the biology and ecology of indicator species.

7.5. REFERENCES

- Appelquist H, Asbirk S, Drabaek I (1984) Mercury monitoring: mercury stability in bird feathers. *Mar Pollut Bull* 15:22-24
- Becker PH, Furness RW, Henning D (1993a) Mercury dynamics in young Common tern (*Sterna hirundo*) from a polluted environment. *Ecotoxicol* 2:33-40
- Becker PH, Schuhmann S, Koepff C (1993b) Hatching failure in Common terns (*Sterna hirundo*) in relation to environmental chemicals. *Environ Pollut* 79:207-213
- Becker PH, Henning D, Furness RW (1994) Differences in mercury contamination and elimination during feather development in Gull and Tern broods. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 27:162-167

- Burger J, Gochfeld, M (1992) Trace element distribution in growing feathers: additional excretion in feather sheaths. Arch Environ Contam Toxicol 23:105-108
- Burger J (1994) Heavy metals in avian eggshells: another excretion method. J Toxicol Environ Health 41:207-220
- Burger J, Nisbet ICT, Gochfeld M (1992) Metal levels in regrown feathers: assessment of contamination on the wintering and breeding grounds in the same individuals. J Toxicol Environ Health 36:327-338
- Burger J, Nisbet ICT, Gochfeld M (1994) Heavy metal and selenium levels in feathers of known-aged Common terns (*Sterna hirundo*). Arch Environ Contam Toxicol 26:351-355
- Braune BM, Gaskin DE (1987) Mercury levels in Bonaparte's gull (*Larus philadelphia*) during Autumn moult in the Quoddy Region, New Brunswick, Canada. Arch Environ Contam Toxicol 16:539-549
- Crewther WG, Fraser RDB, Lennox FG, Lindley H (1965) The chemistry of keratins. Adv Prot Chem 20:191-346
- Focardi S, Fossi C, Lambertini M, Leonzio C, Massi A (1988) Long term monitoring of pollutants in eggs of Yellow-legged herring gull from Capraia Island (Tuscan Archipelago). Environ Monitor Assess 10:43-50
- Furness RW (1993) Birds as monitors of pollutants. In: Furness RW, Greenwood JJD (ed) Birds as Monitors of Environmental Change. Chapman, Hall, London, p 86-143
- Furness RW, Muirhead SJ, Woodburn M (1986) Using bird feathers to measure mercury in the environment: relationships between mercury content and moult. Mar Pollut Bull 17:27-30
- Furness RW, Lewis SA, Mills JA (1990) Mercury levels in the plumage of Red-billed gulls *Larus novaehollandiae scopulinus* of known sex and age. Environ Pollut 63:33-39
- Goede AA, de Bruin M (1984) The use of bird feather parts as a monitor for metal pollution. Environ Pollut (B) 8:281-298
- Hahn E, Hahn K, Stoeppler M (1993) Bird feathers as bioindicators in areas of the German Environmental Specimen Bank -bioaccumulation of mercury in food chains and exogenous deposition of atmospheric pollution with lead and cadmium. Sci Total Environ 139/140:259-270
- Honda K, Nasu T, Tatsukawa R (1986) Seasonal changes in mercury accumulation in the Black-eared Kite, *Milvus migrans lineatus*. Environ Pollut (A) 42:325-334
- Lewis SA, Furness RW (1991) Mercury accumulation and excretion in laboratory reared Black-headed gull *Larus ridibundus* chicks. Arch Environ Contam Toxicol 21:316-320

- Lewis SA, Becker PH, Furness RW (1993) Mercury levels in eggs, internal tissues and feathers of herring gulls *Larus argentatus* from the German Wadden Sea. *Environ Pollut* 80:293-299
- Magat W, Sell JL (1979) Distribution of mercury and selenium in egg components and egg-white proteins. *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 161:458-463
- Mason RP, Fitzgerald WF, Morel FMM (1994) The biogeochemical cycling of elemental mercury: anthropogenic influences. *Geoch Cosm Acta* 58:3191-3198
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW (1995) Seabirds as monitors of mercury in the marine environment. *Water, Air & Soil Pollut* 80:851-870
- Ohlendorf HM, Custer TW, Lowe RW, Rigney M, Cromartie E (1988) Organochlorines and mercury in eggs of coastal Terns and Herons in California, USA. *Colon Waterb* 11:85-94.
- Phillips DJH (1980) Quantitative Aquatic Biological Indicators: Their Use to Monitor trace Metal and Organochlorine Pollution. Applied Science Publishers Ltd, London
- Sakai H, Ichihashi H, Suganuma H, Tatsukawa R (1995) Heavy metal monitoring in sea turtles using eggs. *Mar Pollut Bull* 30:347-353.
- Stewart FM, Thompson DR, Furness RW, Harrison N (1994) Seasonal variation in heavy metal levels in tissues of common guillemots *Uria aalge* from north-west Scotland. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 27:168-175
- Takatera K, Tadashi W (1993) Determination of sulphydryl groups in ovalbumin by high-performance liquid chromatography with inductively coupled plasma mass spectrometric detection. *Anal Chem* 65:3644-3646.
- Thompson DR, Furness RW (1989) The chemical form of mercury stored in South Atlantic seabirds. *Environ Pollut* 60:305-317
- Thompson DR, Stewart FM, Furness RW (1990) Using seabirds to monitor mercury in the marine environments: the validity of conversion ratios for tissue comparisons. *Mar Pollut Bull* 21:339-342
- Thompson DR, Hamer KC, Furness RW (1991) Mercury accumulation in Great skuas *Catharacta skua* of known age and sex, and its effect upon breeding and survival. *J Appl Ecol* 28:672-684
- Thompson DR, Furness RW, Walsh PM (1992) Historical changes in mercury concentrations in the marine ecosystem of the north and north-east Atlantic ocean as indicated by seabird feathers. *J Appl Ecol* 29:79-84
- Thompson DR, Furness RW, Lewis SA (1993) Spatial and temporal variation in mercury concentrations in some albatrosses and petrels from the subAntarctic. *Polar Biol* 13:239-244
- Zar, J. H. 1984. Biostatistical Analysis, 2nd edition. Prentice-Hall International, New Jersey

- Walsh PM (1990) The use of seabirds as monitors of heavy metals in the marine environment. In Furness RW & Rainbow PS (eds) Heavy Metals in the Marine Environment. Florida: CRC Press Inc., p 183-204
- Walsh PM (1993) Northern Gannets *Morus bassanus* as Indicators of Mercury Levels in the Marine Environment. Unpublished Ph.D. Thesis, University of Glasgow
- Warham J (1990) The Petrels: Their Ecology and Breeding Systems. Academic Press, London
- WHO (1990) Environmental Health Criteria 101: Methylmercury. World Health Organisation, Geneva

CHAPTER 8

**MERCURY ACCUMULATION IN PREY FISH AND
INTER-SPECIFIC VARIATION OF MERCURY
BURDENS IN SEABIRDS**

CONTENTS

<i>SUB-CHAPTER 8.1 - MERCURY CONCENTRATIONS IN PREY FISH INDICATE ENHANCED BIOACCUMULATION IN MESOPELAGIC ENVIRONMENTS</i>	186
8.1.1. INTRODUCTION	187
8.1.2. MATERIALS AND METHODS	187
8.1.3. RESULTS	188
8.1.4. DISCUSSION	190
8.1.5. REFERENCES	193
 <i>SUB-CHAPTER 8.2 - THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN MERCURY BURDENS AND DIET IN SEABIRDS FROM THE AZORES</i>	 195
8.2.1. INTRODUCTION	196
8.2.2. MATERIALS AND METHODS	196
8.2.3. RESULTS	198
8.2.4. DISCUSSION	200
8.2.5. REFERENCES	202

Sub-chapter 8.1

***MERCURY CONCENTRATIONS IN PREY FISH
INDICATE ENHANCED BIOACCUMULATION IN
MESOPELAGIC ENVIRONMENTS***

8.1.1. INTRODUCTION

For a number of reasons, mercury and its biogeochemical cycle are unique among metals of concern for their potential harmful environmental effects. Mercury evaporates to the atmosphere due to a high vapour pressure and forms strong covalent bonds in biological systems (e.g. Lindberg 1987, WHO 1990). Unlike most other toxic metals, inorganic mercury is efficiently biotransformed into an organic form (methylmercury) in several compartments of the aquatic environment, including the water column (Topping & Davies 1981).

Mercury bioaccumulates in aquatic organisms, i.e. the concentrations in the organism tissues increase to a high dynamic equilibrium or even increase throughout the life span. In addition, mercury is the only metal that consistently biomagnifies through the food chain, i.e. predators accumulate higher tissue concentrations than in their food. Although the factors controlling the accumulation of mercury in aquatic organisms are poorly understood, it is widely recognised that the accumulation of methylmercury from food or seawater is much greater than that of inorganic mercury (e.g. Boudou & Ribeyre 1985, Canli & Furness 1995).

Recent advances in knowledge of distribution and speciation of mercury in oceanic waters showed increased concentrations of methylmercury in seawater below the thermocline (Mason & Fitzgerald 1990, Cossa *et al.* 1994) as a consequence of microbial mediated methylation of reactive mercury supplied by scavenging of particulate mercury from the mixed-layer (Mason & Fitzgerald 1993). Thus, enhanced bioaccumulation of mercury by organisms in such low oxygen environments has been predicted. To test this hypothesis, mercury concentrations were analysed in eight short-lived fish species of low trophic level (essentially second order consumers) and related to their vertical distribution.

8.1.2. MATERIALS AND METHODS

Fish species selected were some of the most common prey species in the local food webs and cover a wide range of vertical distributions, from epipelagic to mesopelagic environments. All samples were collected in the Azores archipelago and obtained from the fish collection at the University of the Azores (Department of Oceanography and Fisheries), fishing boats and fish dropped at seabird colonies. Details of sampling periods and methods of preservation, together with information

on food and vertical distribution are given in Table 8.1.1.

For each fish, total length was measured with a ruler (to 0.1 cm) prior to dehydration to a constant weight in an oven at 50°C. Homogenised samples of individual whole fish were analysed for total mercury. When concentrations in individual fish were below detection limits, pooled samples of similar sized fish were used. Sample pre-treatments, total mercury determination, analytical control and data analysis follow the procedures described in Chapter 4. Recoveries of inorganic mercury averaged 79.2% (S.E. = 2.7, $n=18$) and all concentrations were corrected by this factor. Hereafter mercury refers to total mercury and all values are given in nanograms per gram on a dry weight basis (ppb, dw). Concentrations may be converted to a fresh weight basis using as reference the overall average percentage of moisture of 68.8% (S.E. = 0.5%, $n=95$) or species-specific values given in Chapter 4.

Potential bias in mercury concentrations related with method of preservation was assessed by assigning randomly 30 fresh *Macroramphosus scolopax* of standard size (7-9 cm) to three treatment groups ($n=10$ each) during 8 weeks: (1) frozen at -20°C; (2) formaldehyde at 5%; (3) alcohol at 70%. The average mercury concentrations in the three treatment groups (mean \pm S.E., ppb dw: (1) 46 ± 8 , (2) 53 ± 3.2 , (3) 60 ± 2.8) were not significantly different (1-way ANOVA, $F_{1,27} = 2.35$, $P = 0.11$).

8.1.3. RESULTS

Average mercury concentrations in the eight study-species ranged from 57 to 377 ppb dw (Table 8.1.2). Average mercury concentrations and median daytime depth (Fig. 8.2.1) show a significant positive correlation ($r_s = 0.87$, $t_8 = 4.41$, $P < 0.005$). Concentrations increase by four-fold from epipelagic (<100m) to mesopelagic (>300 m) species. Intermediate concentrations were observed in species occurring in the transition (median depths of 200-250m) between epipelagic and mesopelagic environments. Concentrations did not vary among mesopelagic species (Kruskal-Wallis, $H_{3,n=41} = 2.08$, $P = 0.56$).

An increase in mercury concentrations with depth is illustrated at the species level in *Capros aper* (Fig. 8.1.2). The second half of the size range, which occurs typically below 200m (S. Holzlöhner & A. Orlowski, pers. com.), showed concentrations typical of mesopelagic species while the first half showed concentrations typical of epipelagic species.

TABLE 8.1.1. - Sampling and conservation details plus ecological characteristics (source UNESCO 1986) of small epipelagic and mesopelagic fish used in this study.

Species	Sampling period	Method of preservation	Food	Vertical distribution	Median daytime depth (m)
<i>Macrhamphosus scolopax</i>	Aug, Nov 1993 Jul 1995	frozen alcohol	invertebrates, mainly copepods	juvenile (<10 cm) epipelagic adults benthic, 50-150m	100
<i>Scomber scombrus</i>	Apr 1995	frozen	chiefly copepods and euphausiids	epipelagic or meso-demersal to 200m	100
<i>Capros aper</i>	Oct-Dec 1990, 1994 Jul 1995	frozen alcohol	crustaceans (mainly copepods), molluscs	benthic, 40-600m, mainly 100-400m	250
<i>Trachurus picturatus</i>	Apr, May 1995	frozen	crustaceans	pelagic-demersal down to 370m	200
<i>Maurolicus muelleri</i>	Sep 1979	alcohol *	copepods and euphausiids	mesopelagic: day, 200-400m night, into upper 100m	300
<i>Electrona rissoi</i>	Jul 1995	alcohol	no data	mesopelagic: day, 225-700m night, 90-375m	500
<i>Myctophum punctatum</i>	Jul 1994	alcohol *	copepods and euphausiids	mesopelagic: day, 700-1000m	800
<i>Ceratoscopelus maderensis</i>	Oct 1978	alcohol *	copepods and other planktonic crustaceans	mesopelagic: day, 900-1500m night, 25-200m	1200

* kept initially in formaldehyde at 5% prior to final preservation in alcohol at 70%.

TABLE 8.1.2. - Total length and total mercury concentrations for the small epipelagic and mesopelagic fish samples used in this study. Length and mercury values are mean \pm S.E. and range below.

Species	n	Total length (cm)	Hg (ppb, dw)
<i>Macroramphosus scolopax</i>	42	8.0 \pm 0.2 5.7-11.4	57 \pm 3 14-115
<i>Scomber scombrus</i>	4	26.0 \pm 1.7 21.5-28.5	91 \pm 12 71-122
<i>Capros aper</i>	19	8.7 \pm 0.6 4.6-13.0	147 \pm 24 32-331
<i>Trachrus picturatus</i>	20	16.8 \pm 0.7 9.8-21.7	149 \pm 27 26-469
<i>Maurolicus muelleri</i>	11	4.6 \pm 0.1 4.1-5.2	343 \pm 23 251-446
<i>Electrona rissoi</i>	10	8.1 \pm 0.3 6.8-9.0	323 \pm 45 145-533
<i>Myctophum punctatum</i>	6	7.7 \pm 0.2 7.0-8.3	320 \pm 35 150-367
<i>Ceratoscopelus maderensis</i>	14	6.8 \pm 0.1 6.5-7.5	377 \pm 9 318-423

8.1.4. DISCUSSION

Because of human health concerns (Clarkson 1990), mercury accumulation in commercial predatory fish has been studied thoroughly and concentrations have been found to increase with species trophic level and longevity, as well as fish age (e.g. Riisgård & Hansen 1990, Monteiro *et al.* 1991, Joiris *et al.* 1995). Information on mercury accumulation in non-commercial small prey fish of low trophic level is scanty. Results from this study indicate that vertical distribution is a major factor contributing to inter-specific and *C. aper* intra-specific variations in mercury levels. Age-dependent accumulation of mercury in these extremely short-lived species (less than 2 years; e.g. Linkowski *et al.* 1993) is unlikely to account for the observed fourfold increase in mercury concentrations between the epipelagic and mesopelagic fish species. Thus, this increase seems to arise from

Fig. 8.1.1

Relationship between mercury concentrations and median daytime depth for eight fish species in the Azores. Species codes are the initials of scientific names.

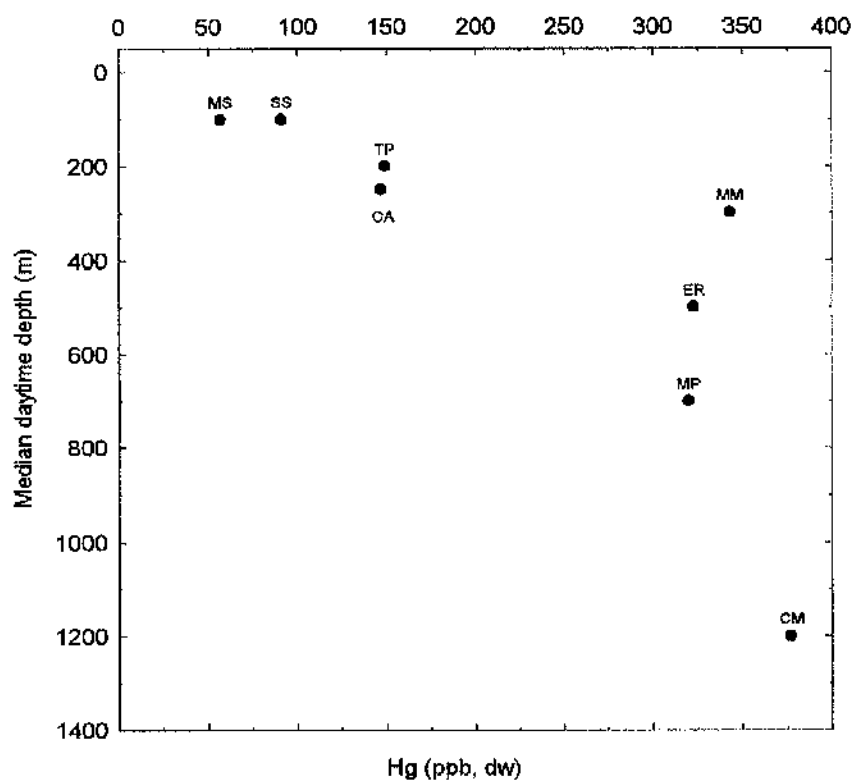
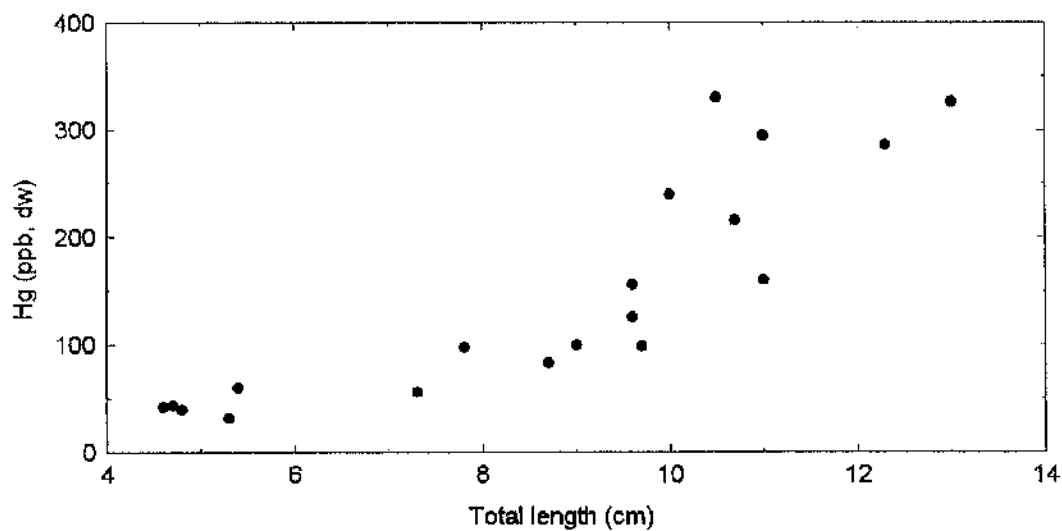


Figure 8.1.2

Relationship between mercury concentrations and total length in *Capros aper* from the Azores.



the remarkably elevated availability of methylmercury in sub-thermocline waters (depths >200m in Atlantic and Pacific and depths >100m in Mediterranean; Mason & Fitzgerald 1993, Cossa *et al.* 1994, Mason *et al.* 1995). Moreover, uniform mercury concentrations observed among mesopelagic fish species with varying depth ranges (300-1200m; this study) are consistent with absence of major variations of methylmercury concentrations in sub-thermocline ocean waters (Mason & Fitzgerald 1990, Cossa *et al.* 1994, Mason *et al.* 1995).

Results from this study confirm the predicted enhanced methylmercury bioaccumulation in sub-thermocline low oxygen waters. This begs an appraisal of the relative importance of uptake from food or water in this environment. The biomagnification of mercury resembles that of hydrophobic organic trace pollutants rather than that of ionic metals and it is generally thought to result from the lipid solubility of methylmercury. This seems an inadequate explanation for two reasons: (1) unlike other hydrophobic compounds, methylmercury in fish resides in protein rather than fat tissue (Bloom 1992); (2) neutral complexes of inorganic mercury are as soluble as their methylmercury analogues and accumulate passively in phytoplankton (Mason *et al.* 1995). However, differences in partitioning within phytoplankton cells between inorganic (which is principally membrane bound) and methylmercury (which accumulates in the cytoplasm) lead to a greater assimilation of methylmercury during zooplankton grazing (Mason *et al.* 1995). Thus, most of the discrimination between inorganic and methylmercury seems to occur during trophic transfer at the base of the food chain while the major enrichment factor is between water and phytoplankton (Mason *et al.* 1995). As a result, enhanced methylmercury bioaccumulation in fish in sub-thermocline waters would be determined proximately by levels in food and ultimately by water chemistry which controls methylmercury speciation and uptake at the base of the food chain. This is supported by the much higher efficiency of methylmercury uptake from ingested food (70%) than from water passed over the gills (10%; Phillips & Buller 1978).

Enhanced bioaccumulation of mercury in mesopelagic organisms of low trophic level arising from sub-thermocline reservoirs of methylmercury (this study) is the best explanation for high and yet poorly understood mercury concentrations found in deep-sea predators (e.g. Phillips 1980). This poses an additional problem regarding the human and environmental health risks of mercury (e.g. WHO 1990, Fitzgerald & Clarkson 1991) due to the increasing importance of deep-sea marine organisms as source of protein for humans (Pitchner & Hart 1987). Besides, the

global increases in mercury contamination over the last century (Mason *et al.* 1994) is affecting the marine ecosystems (Slemr & Langer 1992, Thompson *et al.* 1992, Rolfhus & Fitzgerald 1995) and were amplified in mesopelagic environments (Sub-chapter 11.2).

8.1.5. REFERENCES

- Bloom N (1992) On the chemical form of mercury in edible fish and marine invertebrate tissue. *Can J Aquat Sci* 49:1010-1017
- Boudou A, Ribeyre F (1985) Experimental study of trophic contamination of *Salmo gairdneri* by two mercury compounds -HgCl₂ and CH₃HgCl- analysis at the organism and organ levels. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 26:137-148
- Canli M, Furness RW (1995) Mercury and cadmium uptake from seawater and from food by the Norway lobster *Nephrops norvegicus*. *Environ Toxicol Chem* 14:819-828
- Clarkson TW (1990) Human health risks from methylmercury in fish. *Environ Toxicol Chem* 9:957-961
- Cossa D, Martin JM, Sanjuan J (1994) Dimethylmercury formation in the Alboran Sea. *Mar Pollut Bull* 28:381-384
- Fitzgerald WF, Clarkson TW (1991) Mercury and monomethylmercury: present and future concerns. *Environ Health Persp* 96:159-166
- Joiris CR, Ali IB, Holsbeek L, Bossicart M, Tapia G (1995) Total and organic mercury in Barents Sea pelagic fish. *Bull Environ Contam Toxicol* 55:674-681
- Lindberg S (1987) Group report: mercury. In Hutchinson TC & Meema HM (eds) Lead, Mercury, Cadmium and Arsenic in the Environment. John Willey & Son Ltd., Chichester, p 17-33
- Linkowski TB, Radtke RL, Lenz PH (1993) Otolith microstructure, age and growth of two species of *Ceratospelus* (Osteichthyes: Myctophidae) from the eastern North Atlantic. *J Exp Mar Biol Ecol* 167:237-260
- Mason RP, Fitzgerald WF (1990) Alkylmercury species in the equatorial Pacific. *Nature* 347:457-459
- Mason RP, Fitzgerald WF (1993) The distribution and biogeochemical cycling of mercury in the equatorial Pacific Ocean. *Deep-Sea Res (I)* 40:1897-1924
- Mason RP, Fitzgerald WF, Morel FMM (1994) The biogeochemical cycling of elemental mercury: anthropogenic influences. *Geochem Cosmochem Acta* 58:3191-3198
- Mason RP, Reinfelder JR, Morel FMM (1995) Bioaccumulation of mercury and methylmercury. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 80:915-921

- Mason RP, Rolffhus KR, Fitzgerald WF (1995) Methylated and elemental mercury cycling in surface and deep ocean waters of the North Atlantic. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 80:665-677
- Monteiro LR, Isidro EJ, Lopes HD (1991) Mercury content in relation to sex, size, age and growth in two scorpionfish (*Helicolenus dactylopterus* and *Pontinus kuhlii*) from Azorean waters. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 56:359-367
- Phillips DJH (1980) Quantitative Aquatic Biological Indicators: Their Use to Monitor trace Metal and Organochlorine Pollution. Applied Science Publishers Ltd, London
- Phillips GR, Buhler DR (1979) The relative contributions of methylmercury from food or water to the rainbow trout (*Salmo gairdneri*) in a controlled laboratory environment. *Trans Am Fish Soc* 107:853-861
- Pitchner TJ, Hart PJB (1987) Fisheries Ecology. Croom Helm, London
- Riisgård HU, Hansen S (1990) Biomagnification of mercury in a marine grazing food-chain: algal cells *Phaeodactylum tricornutum*, mussels *Mytilus edulis* and flounders *Platichthys flesus* studied by means of a stepwise-reduction-CVAA method. *Mar Ecol Prog Ser* 62:259-270
- Rolffhus KR, Fitzgerald WF (1995) Linkages between atmospheric mercury deposition and the methylmercury content of marine fish. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 80:291-297
- Slemr F, Langer E (1992) Increase in global atmospheric concentrations of mercury inferred from measurements over the Atlantic Ocean. *Nature* 355:434-436
- Thompson DR, Furness RW, Walsh PM (1992) Historical changes in mercury concentrations in the marine ecosystem of the north and north-east Atlantic ocean as indicated by seabird feathers. *J Appl Ecol* 29:79-84
- Topping G, Davies IM (1981) Methylmercury production in the marine water column. *Nature* 290:243-244
- UNESCO (1986) Fishes of the North-eastern Atlantic and the Mediterranean. Whitehead PJP, Bauchot ML, Hureau JC, Nielsen J, Tortonese E (eds). Unesco, Paris
- WHO (1990) Environmental Health Criteria 101: Methylmercury. World Health Organisation, Geneva

Sub-chapter 8.2

***THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN
MERCURY BURDENS AND DIET IN
SEABIRDS FROM THE AZORES***

8.2.1. INTRODUCTION

The existence of large variations in mercury burdens among seabird species has been attributed to a variety of proximate and ultimate factors such as trophic level, migratory habits, body size, life span, moult pattern and taxonomic influences on physiology (Walsh 1990, Monteiro & Furness 1995).

Dietary and feeding differences have been proposed as the best explanation for consistently low mercury burdens in those species which feed predominantly upon crustaceans compared to burdens in fish- and squid-eating species (Braune 1987, Honda *et al.* 1990, Lock *et al.* 1992). Moult-related constraints in mercury elimination to the plumage seem to increase mercury burdens in species with longer than annual moult cycles, like some albatrosses (Furness *et al.* 1986, Honda *et al.* 1990). Migratory habits might account for mercury burdens in populations subjected to major differences in dietary mercury between breeding and non-breeding grounds (Leonzio *et al.* 1986). Life-span seems to have an irrelevant contribution to mercury burdens of adult in species so far studied, as age-related variations are lacking (review in Monteiro & Furness 1995). Potential taxonomic influences on physiology and mercury dynamics seem to be unimportant in determining seabirds' mercury burdens (Lock *et al.* 1992, Chapter 7).

Besides the known contributions of all the above factors, major inter-specific differences in mercury burdens among fish and squid eating species, especially Procellariiformes, are poorly understood (Muirhead & Furness 1988, Monteiro *et al.* 1995). Since enhanced bioaccumulation in mesopelagic organisms has been demonstrated (Sub-chapter 8.1), there is a rationale to hypothesise that major inter-specific differences in mercury burdens among seabirds may be related to the relative importance of epipelagic and mesopelagic prey in their diet. To test this, I present here a comparison of mercury levels in diet, and body-burdens of fish- and squid-eating seabirds from the Azores.

8.2.2. MATERIALS AND METHODS

The study-seabirds were selected according to their predominant dietary and feeding characteristics (Sub-chapter 2.2, Prince & Morgan 1987) in order to represent two dichotomous groups, one exploiting mesopelagic prey -Bulwer's

petrel *Bulweria bulwerii* and the temporally segregated Hot and Cool season Madeiran storm petrel *Oceanodroma castro* populations (Chapter 5)-, and another exploiting epipelagic prey -Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis*, Little shearwater *Puffinus assimilis baroli* and Common tern *Sterna hirundo*. Breast feather samples are considered to provide the most reliable indication of the whole-plumage burden of mercury in adult birds (Furness *et al.* 1986, Chapter 7) and thus were used. Food samples, consisting of spontaneous or induced regurgitations (also pellets for Common tern), were collected for study of diet composition and determination of mercury concentrations. Induced regurgitations were obtained using a stomach-pump (for Cory's shearwater) or a 50ml syringe (for Little shearwater and the petrels), salt water and a catheter adequate to species size (Wilson 1984, Gales 1985).

Sampling was undertaken in the Azores archipelago between April 1993 and June 1995 at three multispecific seabird colonies (Vila, Praia and Baixo Islets), with the exception of some Common tern pellets collected in other Azorean colonies (Corvo and Topo Islet). Food samples were obtained from adults during the chick rearing periods, except for some samples from Cory's shearwater collected in March and all samples from Little shearwater that were collected in September-October. After examination for the presence of fish, squid or crustaceans, the excess salt water was removed and all solid remains preserved in 70% alcohol for latter analysis. In the laboratory, the solid fraction was examined under a microscope and all diagnosing hard parts (otoliths, vertebra, opercular, maxillary and pre-maxillary bones, *cleitra*, squid beaks, among others) were collected for identification of the prey species. The edible component (made mainly of muscle accounting for over 80% of the whole net mass) was dehydrated to a constant weight in an oven at 50°C, and homogenised prior to analysis for total mercury. Recoveries of inorganic mercury spikes in regurgitations averaged 69.3% (S.E. = 6.7, n = 8) and all concentrations were corrected accordingly. Potential bias of mercury concentrations related with method of preservation was assumed to be negligible based on the assessment reported in Sub-chapter 8.1.

For those aspects not mentioned here, sample collection, preparation and storage, total mercury analysis, analytical quality control, and data analysis followed the procedures described in Chapter 4. Hereafter mercury refers to total mercury and values are given in microgram per gram on a fresh weight basis for breast feather (ppm, fw) and nanogram per gram on a dry weight basis (ppb, dw) for food samples.

TABLE 8.2.1. - Diet composition for some seabirds at the Azores archipelago. Species codes are the initials of common names given in Table 8.2.2. Food origin is categorised as epipelagic (EP) or mesopelagic (MP). The frequency of occurrence of food types is scored: absent (0); 1-20% (1); 21-40% (2); >40% (3). Information derived from regurgitations for the Procellariiformes (Granadeiro & Monteiro unpubl. data) and from pellets for the common tern (Granadeiro *et al.* 1995).

Diet composition		Seabird species (n)					
Food type	Origin	BP (21)	HMSP (39)	CMSP (11)	CS (82)	LS (10)	CT (779)
Fish							
<i>Macroramphosus scolapax</i>	EP				3		3
<i>Capros aper</i>	EP-MP				2		2
<i>Trachurus picturatus</i>	EP-MP				1		2
<i>Scomberesox saurus</i>	EP				2		1
other epipelagic fish	EP				1	3	1
lanternfish	M	3	3	3	0	0	1
Cephalopods	EP,MP	1	1	1	2	1	0
Crustaceans	EP,MP	1	1	1	1	0	0

8.2.3. RESULTS

A summary of diet composition of the study-seabirds is shown in Table 8.2.1. These data validate the separation into two groups based on the predominant origin of their prey, with the petrels exploiting mesopelagic prey and the shearwaters and the tern exploiting epipelagic prey.

Mercury concentrations in regurgitations and breast feathers of the study-seabirds are shown in Table 8.2.2. A comparison of average mercury concentrations in food and breast feathers (Fig. 8.2.1) indicates a significant positive correlation between variables (Spearman rank order correlation, $r_s=0.94$, $P<0.005$, $n=6$). A biomagnification factor for each species was derived from the ratio of average mercury concentrations in feathers (ppm, fw) and food (expressed in ppm, fw; based on a fraction of moisture in fish of 0.68, Chapter 4), with an overall average of 145 (S.E. = 18, $n=6$).

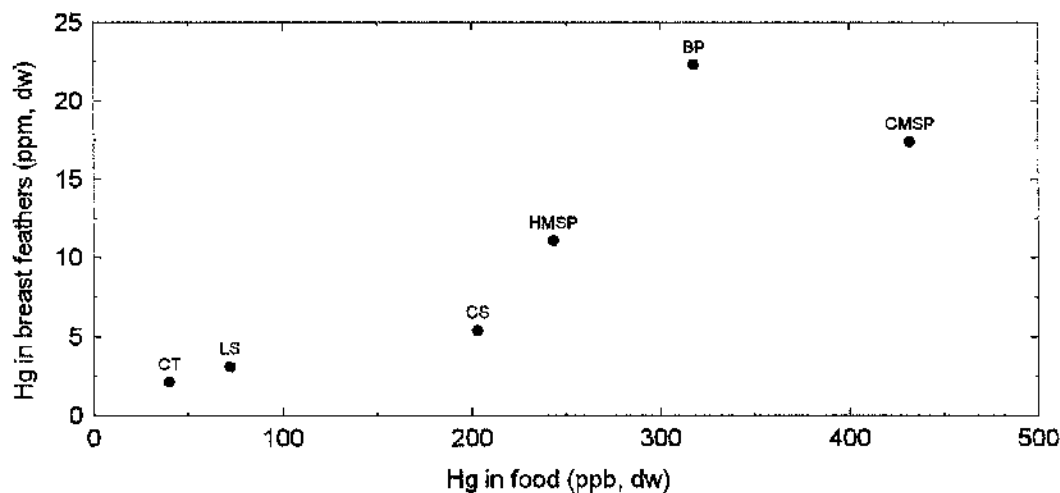
TABLE 8.2.2. - Mercury concentrations in food (regurgitations) and breast feather samples of some seabirds from the Azores Archipelago. Values are mean \pm S.E., sample size bracketed and range below.

Species	Food (ppb, dw)	Breast feathers ^a (ppm, fw)	Biomagnification factor ^b
Bulwer's petrel	318 \pm 47 (15) 43-738	22.3 \pm 0.4 (91) 13.8-32.8	219
Hot season Madeiran storm petrel	243 \pm 37 (33) 22-879	11.1 \pm 0.3 (100) 5.4-23.0	143
Cool season Madeiran storm petrel	432 \pm 94 (9) 128-938 ^c	17.4 \pm 0.4 (130) 6.8-34.3	126
Cory's shearwater	203 \pm 28 (32) 23-722	5.4 \pm 0.1 (186) 1.9-10.4	83
Little shearwater	72 \pm 33 (3) 27-136	3.1 \pm 0.1 (82) 1.5-6.9	135
Common tern	40 \pm 5 (6) 20-70	2.1 \pm 0.1 (27) 1.2-3.5	164

^a Values from Chapter 7.
^b Definition in text.
^c Outlier of 2352 ppb dw excluded.

Figure 8.2.1

Comparison of mean mercury concentrations in food and breast feather samples for selected seabirds from the Azores. Species codes are the two initials from the common names in Table 8.2.2.



Mercury concentrations in food samples of Cory's shearwater were highly significantly different (t-test, $t_{30}=6.47$, $P<0.0001$) between the two months considered (mean \pm S.E.): March (328 ± 34 , $n=16$) and August (80 ± 18 , $n=16$). Mercury concentrations in food samples of the Hot season (samples from August) and the Cool season (samples from December and January) Madeiran storm petrel populations (see Table 8.2.2.) were significantly different (t-test, $t_{40}=2.20$, $P<0.05$).

8.2.4. DISCUSSION

This study provides the first field evidence of a direct relationship between dietary mercury and seabirds' body burdens. The inter-species variation of mercury body burdens is not attributable to differences in trophic level, as all the selected seabirds feed predominantly on fish and/or squid and are essentially third order consumers in their food chains. The operational link between mercury in diet and seabirds' body-burden appears to be the dichotomy arising from the predominance of epipelagic or mesopelagic prey in the diet. Indeed, average mercury concentrations in breast feathers of seabirds feeding predominantly on epipelagic prey range from 2.1 to 5.4 ppm fw while those of seabirds feeding predominantly on mesopelagic prey range from 11.1 to 22.3 ppm fw. Such enhanced bioaccumulation of mercury by seabirds specialised on mesopelagic prey matches closely the four-fold increase of mercury concentrations from epipelagic to mesopelagic prey fish (Sub-chapter 8.1). These findings suggest that high mercury burdens found in most fish and squid eating petrels and storm petrels (Muirhead & Furness 1988, Honda *et al.* 1990, Lock *et al.* 1992, Monteiro *et al.* 1995) derive mainly from specialisation in exploiting diel vertically migratory mesopelagic prey (Prince & Morgan 1987), though moult-related constraints in mercury elimination may also account for some cases (Muirhead & Furness 1988). Hence, feeding specialisation emerges as a major proximate source of inter-species variation of mercury burdens among fish/squid eating seabirds.

The large intra-specific seasonal differences in mercury concentrations of food samples analysed here are presumably a consequence, and simultaneously an indication, of important seasonal variations in diet composition. Indeed, substantial variations in diet composition were detected in Cory's shearwater regurgitations; in 1994, between March ($n=52$) and August ($n=24$) the frequencies of

occurrence of cephalopods and *Macroramphosus scolopax* varied, respectively, from 43 to 1% and 35 to 85% (Granadeiro unpubl. data). These two major seasonal variations in diet are likely to account for the corresponding decrease observed in dietary mercury concentrations (cf. Results), as *M. scolopax* exhibits typically low mercury levels (Sub-chapter 8.1) and squid preyed upon by Cory's shearwater in the North-east Atlantic include a significant proportion of mesopelagic species (M. Clarke pers. com.) with presumed enhanced mercury levels (cf. Sub-chapter 8.1). Dietary differences between the two temporally segregated populations of Madeiran storm petrel were suggested by different mercury burdens in eggs and chicks (Chapter 7) and are strengthened here by mercury concentrations of regurgitations from the two distinct chick rearing periods. Although the elucidation of this hypothesis is hampered by the lack of detailed dietary information for these populations, mercury concentrations in diet suggest variations in the relative importance of mesopelagic prey to the species diet throughout the year, which appear to be more important during the cooler period.

The findings from this study contribute new insights into the potential of seabirds as monitors for mercury. First, mercury biomagnification (i.e. increase with trophic levels) high in the food chains involves primarily bioaccumulation of methylmercury (Riisgård & Hansen 1990, Mason *et al.* 1995) and, in this respect, data presented here constitute the first quantitative field assessment of mercury enrichment associated with trophic transfer between fish/squid and seabirds. Assuming that virtually all mercury in fish and bird feathers is methylmercury (>95%; Bloom 1992, Thompson & Furness 1989), the ratios of average feather:food total mercury concentrations indicate an average enrichment factor in the order of 150x. This compares with typical enrichment factors of 2-10x observed in field studies with zooplankton and fish muscle, including top predators (Windom *et al.* 1976, Watras & Bloom 1993, Monteiro unpubl. data), emphasising further the value of seabirds as monitors for mercury and particularly of bird feathers as monitoring units (cf. Furness *et al.* 1986). Second, ecological segregation in seabird communities has resulted in many parts of the world into feeding specialisation on epipelagic or mesopelagic organisms (especially among Procellariiformes; Prince & Morgan 1987). This offers an unique opportunity for easy and inexpensive monitoring of current geographical and historical variations in mercury contamination within and between the epipelagic and mesopelagic compartments of the marine ecosystems (e.g. Chapter 11).

8.2.5. REFERENCES

- Bloom N (1992) On the chemical form of mercury in edible fish and marine invertebrate tissue. *Can J Aquat Sci* 49:1010-1017
- Braune BM (1987) Comparison of total mercury levels in relation to diet and molt for nine species of marine birds. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 16:217-224
- Furness RW, Muirhead SJ, Woodburn M (1986) Using bird feathers to measure mercury in the environment: relationships between mercury content and moult. *Mar Pollut Bull* 1:27-30
- Gales, RP (1985) Validation of the stomach-flushing technique for obtaining stomach contents of penguins. *Ibis* 129:335-343
- Granadeiro JP, Monteiro LR, Furness RW, Silva MC (1995) The food of Common terns *Sterna hirundo* in the Azores. In Abstracts of the 5th International Seabird Group Conference, Glasgow, 24-26 March 1995, p 24
- Honda K, Marcovecchio JE, Kan S, Tatsukawa R, Ogi H (1990) Metal concentrations in pelagic seabirds from the North Pacific Ocean. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 19:704-711
- Leonzio C, Fossi C, Focardi S (1986) Heavy metals and selenium variation in a migratory bird wintering in a mercury-polluted lagoon. *Bull Environ Contam Toxicol* 37:219-225
- Lock JW, Thompson DR, Furness RW, Bartle JA (1992) Metal concentrations in seabirds of the New Zealand region. *Environ Pollut* 75:289-300
- Mason RP, Reinfelder JR, Morel FMM (1995) Bioaccumulation of mercury and methylmercury. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 80:915-921
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW & del Nevo AJ 1995 Mercury levels in seabirds from the Azores, Mid-North Atlantic Ocean. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 28:304-309
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW (1995) Seabirds as monitors of mercury in the marine environment. *Water, Air & Soil Pollut* 80:851-870
- Muirhead SJ, Furness RW (1988) Heavy metal concentrations in tissues of seabirds from Gough Island, South Atlantic Ocean. *Mar Pollut Bull* 19:278-283
- Prince PA, Morgan RA (1987) Diet and feeding ecology of Procellariiforms. In Croxall JP (ed) *Seabirds Feeding Ecology and Role in the Marine Ecosystems*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, p 135-171
- Riisgård HU, Hansen S (1990) Biomagnification of mercury in a marine grazing food-chain: algal cells *Phaeodactylum tricornutum*, mussels *Mytilus edulis* and flounders *Platichthys flesus* studied by means of a stepwise-reduction-CVAA method. *Mar Ecol Prog Ser* 62:259-270
- Thompson DR, Furness RW (1989) Comparison of the levels of total and organic mercury in seabird feathers. *Mar Pollut Bull* 20:577-579

- Walsh PM (1990) The use of seabirds as monitors of heavy metals in the marine environment. In Furness RW & Rainbow PS (eds) Heavy Metals in the Marine Environment. Florida: CRC Press Inc., p 183-204
- Watras CJ & Bloom NS (1992) Mercury and methylmercury in individual zooplankton: implications for bioaccumulation. *Limnol Oceanogr* 37:1313-1318
- Wilson RP (1984) An improved stomach pump for penguins and other seabirds. *J Field Ornith* 55:109-112
- Windom H, Gardner W, Dunstan DM, Paffhenofer GA (1976) Cadmium and mercury transfer in a coastal marine ecosystem. In Windom HL & Duce RA (eds) Marine Pollution Transfer. Lexington Books, p 135-157

CHAPTER 9

KINETICS, DOSE-RESPONSES, EXCRETION AND TOXICITY OF METHYLMERCURY IN FREE-LIVING ADULT CORY'S SHEARWATER

CONTENTS

9.1. INTRODUCTION	206
9.2. METHODS	207
9.2.1. Experimental procedure	207
9.2.2. Sample collection, preparation and mercury analysis	209
9.2.3. Assumptions and data analysis	209
9.2.4. Pharmacokinetic models	210
9.2.4.1. Elimination of mercury in blood	210
9.2.4.2. Intake and equilibrium blood concentrations	210
9.3. RESULTS	211
9.3.1. General	211
9.3.2. Kinetics of methylmercury in blood	212
9.3.2.1. Elimination	212
9.3.2.2. Intake and equilibrium blood concentrations	215
9.3.3. Inter-tissue relationships	216
9.3.3.1. Blood-growing ventral feathers	216
9.3.3.2. Parental blood-egg	217
9.3.3.3. Parental blood-down of hatchling	217
9.3.3.4. Egg-down of hatchling	218
9.3.4. Dose-response relationships	219
9.3.4.1. Blood of adults	219
9.3.4.2. Eggs	219
9.3.4.3. Down of hatchlings	220
9.3.5. Excretion	221
9.3.5.1. Eggs	221
9.3.5.2. Skin	221
9.3.5.3. Plumage	222
9.3.6. Toxicity	225
9.4. DISCUSSION	226
9.4.1. Kinetics of methylmercury in blood	226
9.4.1.1. Validity aspects	226
9.4.1.2. Elimination	227
9.4.1.3. Intake-equilibrium blood concentrations	228
9.4.2. Partition coefficients	229
9.4.3. Dose-responses	229
9.4.4. Excretion	230
9.4.5. Toxicity	232
9.5. REFERENCES	233

9.1. INTRODUCTION

Widespread contamination of the ecosphere by mercury has been demonstrated in recent years (e.g. Mason *et al.* 1994, Chapter 11). One of the principal environmental health concerns regarding mercury pollution is neurotoxicity resulting from methylmercury ingestion both in humans (review in WHO 1990) and wildlife (e.g. Scheuhammer 1987). Mercury monitoring is thus a priority and biomonitors became popular because of their capacity to integrate contamination both from the abiotic and biotic compartments of the ecosystems over convenient spatial and temporal scales (e.g. Phillips 1980).

Avian studies of mercury have multiplied since the 1960s, focusing on the toxicokinetics of mercury compounds (e.g. Swensson & Uldvarson 1968, Scheuhammer 1988) and on their use as monitors of mercury pollution (review in Furness 1993, Monteiro & Furness 1995). It was shown that seabirds from remote areas exhibit some of the highest burdens of mercury without any apparent detrimental effects (Muirhead & Furness 1988, Thompson *et al.* 1993, Monteiro *et al.* 1995), although they were in the range that would cause toxic effects in waterfowl and terrestrial birds (Fimreite 1979, Nisbet 1994). Birds offer a variety of tissues as monitoring units (e.g. internal tissues, eggs, feathers, blood). But feathers, that are obtainable by non-destructive sampling, have gained increased popularity for monitoring, because of conservation, ethical and methodological reasons (Monteiro & Furness 1995, Chapter 7).

Among the vast avian mercury-related literature, which consists largely of baseline studies (review in Thompson 1990), emerged some detailed field studies that improved substantially the understanding of mercury dynamics in birds (e.g. Furness *et al.* 1986, Honda *et al.* 1986, Braune & Gaskin 1987, Thompson & Furness 1989a, Burger & Gochfeld 1992, Becker *et al.* 1993 and 1994, Stewart *et al.* 1994, Chapter 7). Experimental tracer studies with methylmercury and other mercury compounds are scanty. They have been undertaken mostly with poultry and always with captive birds (review in Fimreite 1979, March *et al.* 1983, Lewis & Furness 1991, 1993) and served to assess quantitatively toxicity, deposition and excretion rates, and dose-response relationships. Although such studies may provide in certain aspects a model of the typical wild bird, an experimental appraisal of methylmercury kinetics and dose-responses in free-living birds is still needed. In this respect, it is particularly relevant to fill the complete lack of

knowledge on the kinetics of methylmercury in avian blood, due to its role as internal carrier and ubiquitous contact with all other tissues.

This study constitutes the first comprehensive evaluation of kinetics, dose-response relationships and excretion of methylmercury in free-living adult birds. A non-destructive multi-tissue approach, using blood, feathers and eggs was employed in a single-dose experimental design with the following objectives: (1) To determine the half-time of methylmercury in blood; (2) To derive relationships between steady-state dietary intake of methylmercury and blood concentrations; (3) To obtain partition coefficients for inter-tissue mercury concentrations; (4) To obtain relationships between mercury concentrations in parental blood and levels in eggs and hatchlings; (5) To obtain dose-response relationships between acute methylmercury dietary intake and levels in blood, eggs and hatchlings; (6) To quantify the deposition of mercury into eggs by females; (7) To assess mercury excretion through the skin and its adsorption into plumage; (8) To determine the relative contribution of distant and immediate dietary intake of mercury in the excretion into the plumage during the moult cycle. Furthermore, the potential toxicity of the doses administered, and assumed to be sub-toxic, was monitored and assessed.

9.2. METHODS

9.2.1. EXPERIMENTAL PROCEDURE

Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea* was chosen as study-species because it is abundant, resistant to handling, has a long breeding season extending for eight months and exhibits strong nest site philopatry. Two experiments -A and B- were undertaken at a colony on Vila Islet, Azores during monthly visits of 8-10 days, between March-September 1994. There were three discrete dosing periods: late March (about a month after arrival), early May (three weeks before laying) and mid September (about a month before departure). Experiment A was designed in relation to objectives 1 to 7 and involved only the birds dosed in May. Experiment B was designed in relation to objective 8 and involved the birds dosed in March and September, as well some of the birds dosed in May.

Nest sites (burrows) were randomly assigned to different dose groups in each dosing period. In March and in September, 10 nest sites were assigned to

one of two dose groups of 1000 μ g or 2000 μ g. In May, 60 nest sites were assigned to one of three dose groups of 250 μ g, 1000 μ g or 2000 μ g. The species has nocturnal attendance at colonies and, on their return, adults were captured by hand at their burrows and were ringed, weighed, measured and, whenever possible, sexed (Granadeiro 1993). Subsequently, single-doses of methylmercury were administered orally in the form of analytical grade methyl mercuric chloride solution placed in gelatine capsules. After dosing, the birds were released into their burrow.

In experiment A, the birds dosed in May were recaptured to collect blood samples of 1 to 2 ml on days 2-5, 24-32, 51-61, 94-101 and 123-132 after dosing. Samples of growing (moulting or induced) ventral contour feathers (breast or belly) were collected along with blood samples, except on days 2-4. Blood samples from birds dosed in March with 1000 μ g were also obtained on days 2, 46-47, 68-74, 98-108, 139-141 and 161-174 after dosing. Blood sampling was initiated on the second night after dosing to allow complete absorption of the ingested dose and to avoid collection of samples with high transient concentrations (Sherlock *et al.* 1984). Cory's shearwater lays a single egg in late May-early June. Eggs laid by females dosed in May were collected from 5-6 individuals by dose group within five days after laying, and fresh eggs abandoned by inexperienced breeders were provided as a 'replacement'. Down of all chicks hatched from eggs laid by females dosed in May was collected within two weeks of hatching. Blood, growing breast feather samples and abandoned eggs laid by non-dosed birds collected in the same periods served as controls (Chapter 7). On a return visit to Vila Islet in August 95, down of hatchlings from females dosed in May 1994 and from controls was collected.

In experiment B, during a return visit to Vila Islet in March 1995, a variety of contour feathers (breast, back, axillaries, scapulars, flank), primary one, primary ten and the outer rectrix were collected from recaptured birds, initially dosed in March, May and September 1994. Five birds were used as controls and sampled for the same tissues.

The doses were chosen to be within the range of exposures naturally experienced by the species, as estimated from four-fold increases between Atlantic and Mediterranean colonies (Renzoni *et al.* 1986). It was estimated that a dose of ~2800 μ g was necessary to quadruple the plumage burden of mercury (5.4 μ g/g * 65g; based on a elimination rate of 49% to the plumage, Lewis & Furness 1991). Although the dose range employed was assumed to be sub-toxic,

relevant biological information was collected to check for the most characteristic avian symptoms of mercury poisoning, which are, in ascending order of severity (Scheuhammer 1987): decreased egg hatchability, decreased egg production, reduced food intake leading to weight loss, impaired coordination.

9.2.2. SAMPLE COLLECTION, PREPARATION AND MERCURY ANALYSIS

Sampling of plumage, blood and eggs, tissue preparation and storage, mercury analysis of tissues and analytical quality control were carried out as described in Chapter 4. All concentrations are given in microgram per gram on a fresh weight (ppm, fw) or dry weight (ppm, dw) basis.

9.2.3. ASSUMPTIONS AND DATA ANALYSIS

In this study, the analysis of mercury kinetics relies on two main assumptions. The first is that the single dose of methylmercury solution will be handled in the same way as doses absorbed repeatedly from the ingestion of food. This is partially supported by several tracer studies with humans that have shown an overall similarity in the kinetic parameters of methylmercury estimated from acute or chronic exposure via contaminated food (Kershaw *et al.* 1980, Sherlock *et al.* 1984). The second assumption is that concentration of total mercury in blood is a reliable indicator of changes due to the ingestion of methylmercury. Indeed, it was shown that concentrations of inorganic mercury did not change significantly in whole blood, plasma or red blood cells following single doses of methylmercury in humans (Kershaw *et al.* 1980). Furthermore, all mercury in blood of adult Cory's shearwater controls seems to be in the organic form (average organic:total mercury ratio=107%, $n=3$; this study), and this holds for plumage of a wide variety of seabirds (Thompson & Furness 1989b).

Total mercury concentrations determined in individual samples of tissues from experimental groups were corrected by subtracting the mean concentration found in the correspondent samples from controls. All subsequent analysis and calculations use these 'net' mercury concentrations, except where otherwise stated, and follow procedures outlined in Chapter 4. Due to difficulties in recapturing the same individuals at the various sampling periods, there were few complete individual time-series of blood samples. Hence, common estimates were used instead of individual estimates in kinetics data analysis. Values of the

variable time refer to days after complete absorption of the dose, thereafter time 0 = day 2 after ingestion.

9.2.4. PHARMACOKINETIC MODELS

9.2.4.1. Elimination of mercury in blood

The kinetics of methylmercury in whole blood of endotherm vertebrates is best known in humans and other primates. Hence, the mercury blood profiles with respect to time observed in Cory's shearwater were modelled accordingly. Single-dose studies with monkeys and humans revealed a rapid (30-90 min) absorption, an initial rapid decline, which appears to be complete about 20 to 30 h after the ingestion, followed by a much longer and slower decline (e.g. Kershaw *et al.* 1980, Rice *et al.* 1993). The concentration of mercury $C(t)$ ($\mu\text{g/g}$) at time t (days) in the blood following complete absorption of a single oral dose is given by a two compartment model, corresponding to the initial rapid phase and the slower terminal phase (Rice *et al.* 1993, Sällsten *et al.* 1993),

$$C(t) = A \cdot e^{-\alpha \cdot t} + B \cdot e^{-\beta \cdot t} \quad (9.1)$$

where A , B ($\mu\text{g/g}$) and α , β (1/day) are unknown parameters to be estimated on the basis of experimental data. A one compartment model may be used to describe solely the terminal elimination, which is the relevant phase in the assessment of equilibrium concentrations (Kershaw *et al.* 1980, Sherlock *et al.* 1984),

$$C(t) = A \cdot e^{-\delta \cdot t} \quad (9.2)$$

$C(t)$ is proportional to $e^{-\delta \cdot t}$, where $\delta = \max \{\alpha, \beta\}$ for the initial phase and $\delta = \min \{\alpha, \beta\}$ for the terminal phase in (9.1), and $\delta = \alpha$ in (9.2). In each phase, the half-time ($T_{1/2}$, days) is given by

$$T_{1/2} = (\ln 2) / \delta \quad (9.3)$$

9.2.4.2. Intake and equilibrium blood concentrations

Dose-response models for mercury at equilibrium in whole blood of adult Cory's shearwater were approached using the following equations in use for humans and other primates.

The relationship between the steady state concentration of methylmercury in blood (C , $\mu\text{g/kg}$) and the daily intake (I , $\mu\text{g/day}$) is identical in single-dose and chronic dosing studies (Sherlock *et al.* 1984) and is given by (Kershaw *et al.* 1980)

$$C = I \cdot (f / V) / \delta \quad (9.4)$$

where f is the fraction of the daily intake deposited in blood, V is the volume of blood (ml, i.e. g) and $\delta = (\ln 2) / T_{1/2}$ is estimated from models (9.1) or (9.2). The parameter f is given by

$$f = V \cdot A / D \quad (9.5)$$

where A , the intercept of the slow component estimated from models (9.1) or (9.2), represents the blood concentration that would have resulted if absorption and tissue distribution were complete at time zero (Kershaw *et al.* 1980), and D (μg) is the dose.

Assuming the blood volume is 7% of the body mass as in birds in general (W , g; Sturkie 1986),

$$C = I \cdot (f \cdot T_{1/2}) / (0.07 \cdot \ln 2 \cdot W) = I \cdot a \quad (9.6)$$

where a (days/g) represents the number of days intake of methylmercury contained in 1 g of circulating blood and is given by

$$a = (f / 0.07) \cdot (T_{1/2} / \ln 2 \cdot W) \quad (9.7)$$

9.3. RESULTS

9.3.1. GENERAL

Cory's shearwater is dimorphic in size with males being larger than females (Subchapter 2.2) and, hence, the doses administered resulted in a larger load of methylmercury in females compared to males. The doses normalised to body mass (D_n , $\mu\text{g/g}$) averaged, respectively, in males and females, for the 250 μg , 1000 μg and 2000 μg dose groups: 0.27 and 0.33 (pooled sexes 0.30), 1.11 and 1.29 (pooled sexes 1.22), 2.29 and 2.64 (pooled sexes 2.47). On average, females were subjected to mercury loads 16-20% higher than males.

Differences between days in average blood mercury concentrations within the initial period (days 0 to 3) approached significance especially in the two higher dose groups (Table 9.1). Despite small sample sizes, there is a tendency for decreasing levels across that period, which supports the assumption that absorption was completed at time zero.

TABLE 9.1. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g dw}$; mean \pm S.E., sample size bracketed), measured at various days (time 0 = 2 days after dosing) within the initial sampling period, for each dose group.

Time (days)	Dose (μg)		
	250	1000	2000
0	3.1 \pm 0.2 (5)	13.0 \pm 0.4 (21)	25.8 \pm 0.9 (15)
1	2.6 \pm 0.2 (9)	10.3 \pm 2.5 (2)	22.0 \pm 1.9 (5)
2	3.0 \pm 0.7 (5)	—	—
3	2.4 \pm 0.4 (2)	—	—
	$F_{3,17} = 2.34^*$ $P = 0.11$	$t_{21} = 2.02^{**}$ $P = 0.056$	$t_{18} = 2.07^{**}$ $P = 0.053$
* 1-way ANOVA, ** t-test			

9.3.2. KINETICS OF METHYLMERCURY IN BLOOD

9.3.2.1. Elimination

The mean concentrations of mercury in blood of adult Cory's shearwater collected at various time periods after dosing in May declined in a highly significant way without significant effect of sex for each dose group (Table 9.2). Thereafter, data from pooled sexes will be used in kinetic analysis. Detectable levels of methylmercury remain in the blood at over 90 days for the group dosed with 250 μg and at over 120 days for the groups dosed with 1000 μg and 2000 μg .

The blood methylmercury concentration profiles with respect to time are better fitted by the two compartment models than by the one compartment model. The estimates of the parameters in model (9.1) fitted to data from the three dose groups from May are given in Table 9.3 and Figure 9.1 illustrates the fit of the model for the 1000 μg dose group. The estimated half-times of methylmercury in blood during the terminal elimination phase varied between 40 and 46 days among dose groups, for birds dosed in May (Table 9.3). A comparable longer half-time of 65 days was obtained from a set of birds dosed with 1000 μg in March and followed up for about 170 days. Although the data did not allow a confident assertion of the half-time of the initial rapid phase, especially for the lower dose

TABLE 9.2. - Comparison of blood mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g dw}$; mean \pm S.E., sample size bracketed), measured at various times (mean, range bracketed) after dose administration in early May, for each dose by sex.

Time (days)	Dose 250 μg		Dose 1000 μg		Dose 2000 μg	
	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female
0.5 (0-2)	2.9 \pm 0.3 (12)	2.6 \pm 0.1 (9)	12.5 \pm 0.5 (13)	13.2 \pm 0.6 (10)	24.4 \pm 1.2 (11)	25.5 \pm 1.3 (9)
28.2 (24-32)	2.4 \pm 0.4 (11)	1.4 \pm 0.3 (10)	5.5 \pm 0.2 (11)	5.3 \pm 0.4 (11)	10.6 \pm 0.5 (12)	10.4 \pm 0.6 (10)
56.3 (51-61)	1.4 \pm 0.3 (11)	0.8 \pm 0.2 (11)	3.6 \pm 0.4 (10)	3.8 \pm 0.3 (12)	8.5 \pm 0.5 (11)	8.4 \pm 0.5 (11)
97.1 (94-101)	0.2 \pm 0.1 (7)	0.7 \pm 0.3 (6)	1.5 \pm 0.3 (6)	1.7 \pm 0.2 (7)	2.9 \pm 0.2 (7)	3.5 \pm 0.4 (6)
128.5 (123-132)	0.0 \pm 0.1 (6)	0.2 \pm 0.2 (4)	1.1 \pm 0.1 (6)	0.7 \pm 0.2 (8)	1.3 \pm 0.2 (6)	1.6 \pm 0.2 (4)
2-way ANOVA, Effect:						
Month	$F_{4,76} = 21.94, P < 0.0001$		$F_{4,84} = 287.12, P < 0.0001$		$F_{4,77} = 268.90, P < 0.0001$	
Sex	$F_{1,75} = 1.21, P = 0.27$		$F_{1,84} = 0.18, P = 0.67$		$F_{1,77} = 0.47, P = 0.49$	

TABLE 9.3. - Correlation, parameter estimates and half-times derived from kinetic bivariate and multi-dose two compartment models fitted to data of adult Cory's shearwater dosed in May.

Model (equation)	Dose (μg)	r	A ($\mu\text{g/g}$)	α (1/days)	B ($\mu\text{g/g}$)	β (1/days)	$T_{1/2}$ (days)	
							initial phase	terminal phase
Bivariate (9.1)	250	0.70	1.53	0.0173	1.39	0.0173	—	40
	1000	0.97	8.62	0.0165	4.38	0.855	0.8	42
	2000	0.96	17.0	0.0150	8.87	0.507	1.4	46
Multi-dose (9.8)	pooled	0.97	—	0.0157	—	0.816	0.8	44
	250		2.14		1.10			
	1000		8.56		4.39			
	2000		17.82		9.04			

Fig. 9.1
Decline of mercury in blood of Cory's shearwater dosed orally with 1000 μg of methylmercury in May.

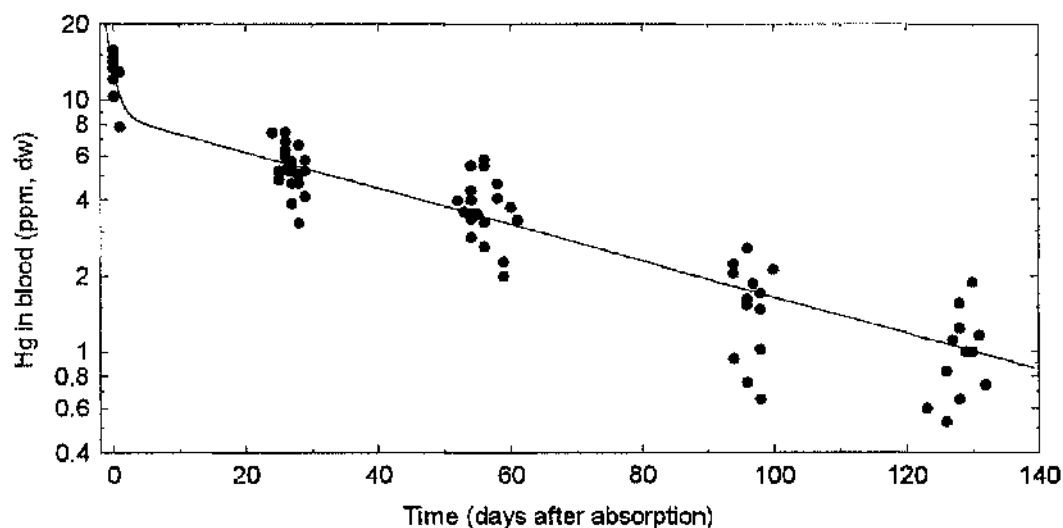
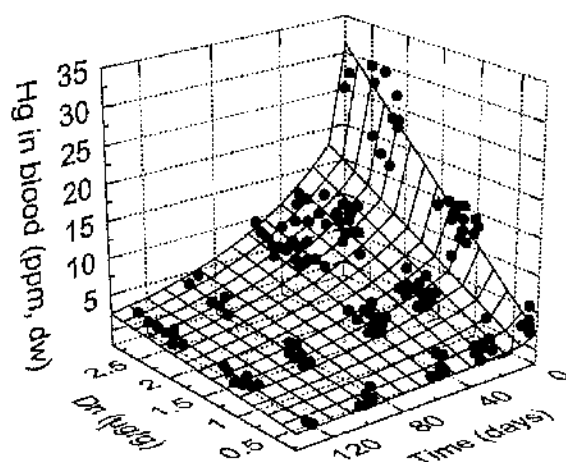


Fig. 9.2
Multi-dose model for decline of mercury in blood of adult
Cory's shearwater dosed orally with methylmercury in May.



group, an order of magnitude around 1 day is inferred from the highest values of β in Table 9.3. The poor fit of data from the lower dose group might account for the odd estimate of β for that group.

Given that the dose-response of methylmercury in blood is linear (see section 9.3.4.1), a multi-dose version of model (9.1), derived by incorporating the dose normalised to body mass (D_n , $\mu\text{g/g}$),

$$C(t) = D_n \cdot (A \cdot e^{-\alpha \cdot t} + B \cdot e^{-\beta \cdot t}) \quad (9.8)$$

was fitted to the pooled-dose elimination profiles of methylmercury in blood of birds dosed in May (Fig. 9.2; $r=0.97$, $n=268$):

$$C = D_n \cdot (7.13 \cdot e^{-0.0157 \cdot t} + 3.66 \cdot e^{-0.816 \cdot t}) \quad (9.9)$$

This model fits the experimental data well and produces overall estimates of parameters and half-times in the initial and terminal phase identical to those of the bivariate model.

9.3.2.2. Intake and equilibrium blood concentrations

Using the intercepts of the slow component obtained from the bivariate and multi-dose elimination models (4, Table 9.3), a dose-response relationship for equilibrium methylmercury concentrations in blood of adult Cory's shearwater was derived using equations (9.4) through (9.7) in the methods section. An average blood volume of 60 ml (i.e. 12g on a dry weight basis) was assumed. Estimates

TABLE 9.4. - Estimated fraction of dose deposited in the blood volume (f) for each dose based on equation (9.5). Values of A were intercepts of the slow component obtained from the bivariate (9.1) and the multi-dose (9.8) models.

Dose (μg)	f based on A derived from equation	
	(9.1)	(9.8)
250	0.0734	0.103
1000	0.103	0.103
2000	0.102	0.107

of the fraction of dose deposited in the blood volume (f) varied between 7.3 and 10.7% (Table 9.4). However, estimates of f derived using the intercepts from the multi-dose model were more consistent, ranging between 10.3 and 10.7% among the three dose groups (Table 9.4). Therefore, an overall f of 0.104 and half-time of 44 days were employed in equation (9.7) to derive the relationship between steady state methylmercury concentration in blood (C , $\mu\text{g/g}$ fw) and daily intake (I , $\mu\text{g/day}$) for a given body mass (W , g)

$$C = I \cdot (94.3 / W) \quad (9.10)$$

9.3.3. INTER-TISSUE RELATIONSHIPS

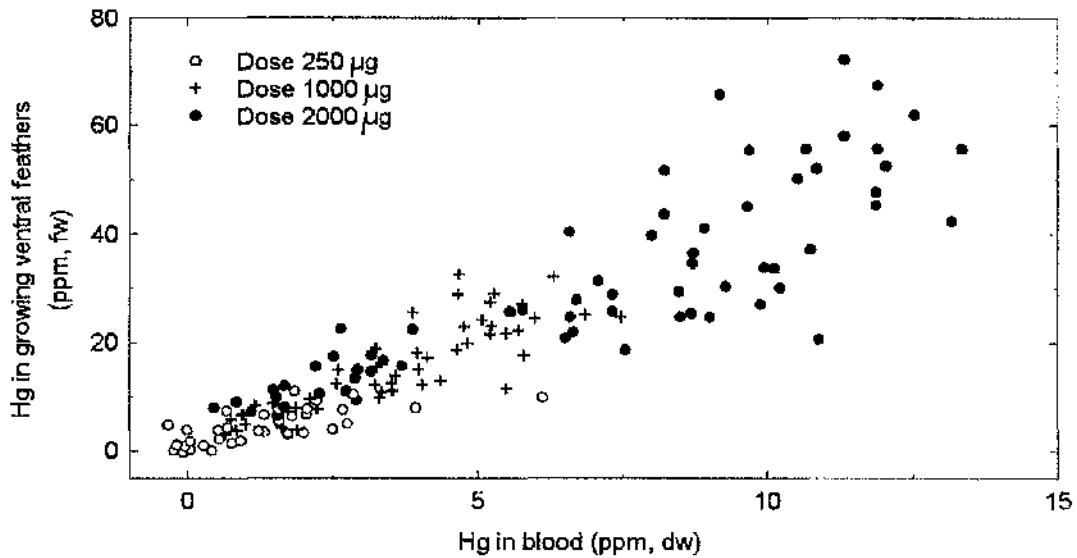
9.3.3.1. Blood:growing ventral feathers

The relationships between mercury concentrations in blood and growing ventral feathers collected simultaneously from individual Cory's shearwater from June to September are best described by a linear model and did not differ significantly between sexes for each dose group (ANCOVAs): 250 μg , $F_{1,62}=2.44$, $P=0.12$; 1000 μg , $F_{1,68}=6.03\text{E-}4$, $P=0.98$; 2000 μg , $F_{1,64}=5.57\text{E-}3$, $P=0.94$.

The scatterplot of mercury concentrations in growing ventral feathers (VF) and blood (BL) is shown in Fig. 9.3 by dose group. The regression lines (constrained to pass through the origin) for each group were significantly different (ANCOVA, $F_{2,199}=4.67$, $P<0.05$):

Fig. 9.3

Scatterplot of mercury concentrations in growing ventral feathers and blood.



$$250\mu\text{g}: r=0.88, F_{1,64}=222.03, P<0.0001; VF = 2.9 \pm 0.2 \text{ S.E.} * BL \quad (9.11)$$

$$1000\mu\text{g}: r=0.97, F_{1,70}=1124.2, P<0.0001; VF = 4.1 \pm 0.1 \text{ S.E.} * BL \quad (9.12)$$

$$2000\mu\text{g}: r=0.97, F_{1,66}=904.6, P<0.0001; VF = 4.3 \pm 0.1 \text{ S.E.} * BL \quad (9.13)$$

9.3.3.2. Parental blood:egg

To estimate concentrations at the start of the lag period with deposition of albumen (Grau 1984), i.e. the main mercury store in the egg (Chapter 7), mercury concentrations in blood of females sampled within five days of laying were increased by a factor of 16% to correspond to the average decline in blood levels during a ten days period. An highly significant linear relationship ($r=0.98$, $F_{1,14}=454.38$, $P<0.0001$) was observed between such corrected blood concentrations (BL) and those in eggs (EG) they laid (Fig. 9.4):

$$EG = 0.94 \pm 0.04 \text{ S.E.} * BL \quad (9.14)$$

9.3.3.3. Parental blood:down of hatchling

Mercury concentrations in blood (BL) of females sampled within five days after laying (corrected as above) and concentrations in down (D1) of their chicks within two weeks of hatching showed a highly significant linear relationship ($r=0.93$, $F_{1,8}=52.40$, $P<0.0001$; Fig. 9.5):

$$D1 = 2.6 \pm 0.4 \text{ S.E.} * BL \quad (9.15)$$

Fig. 9.4

Relationship between mercury concentrations in blood of females and in their eggs. Fitted line constrained to pass through the origin.

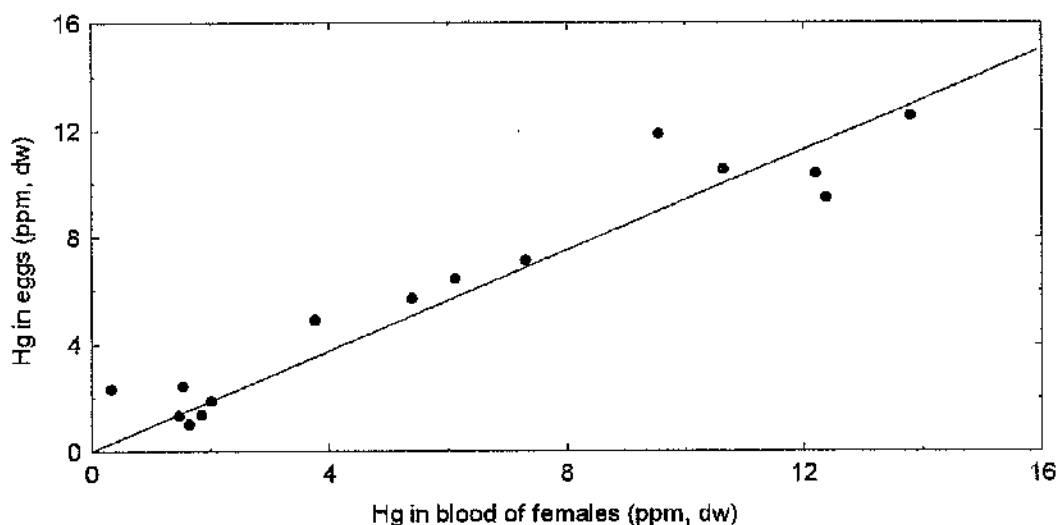
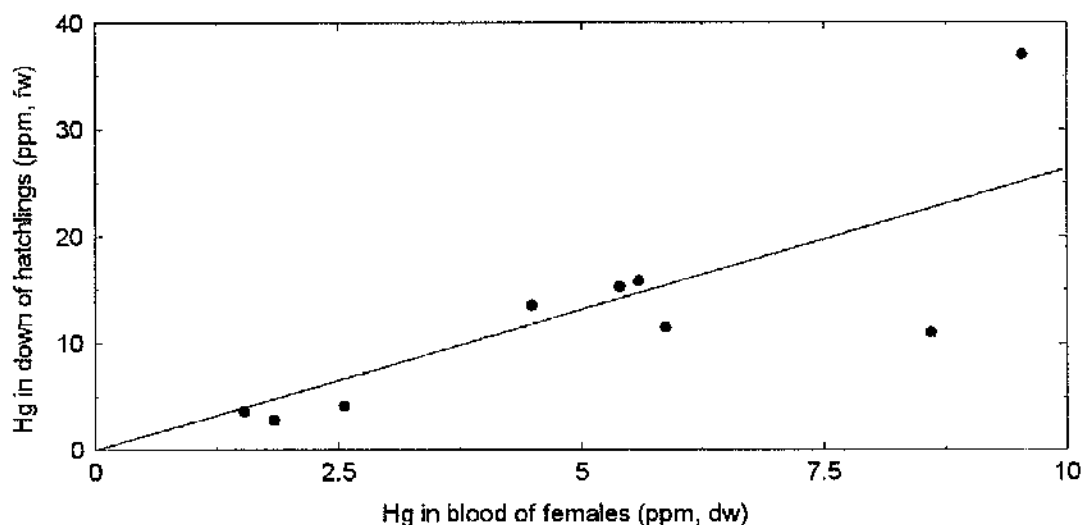


Fig. 9.5

Relationship between mercury concentrations in blood of females and in down of their hatchlings. Fitted line constrained to pass through the origin.



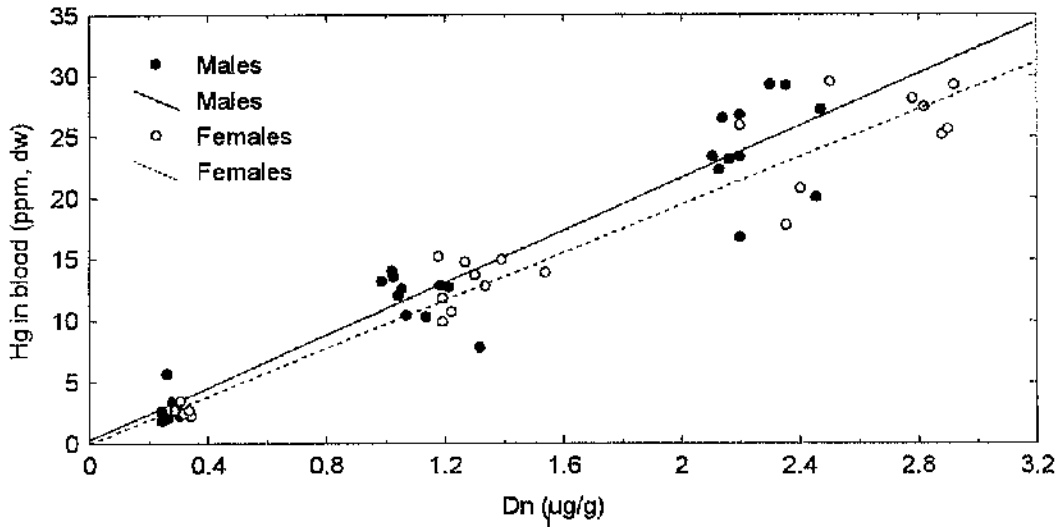
9.3.3.4. Egg:down of hatchling

Though a direct relationship between mercury concentrations in the egg and down of hatchling cannot be obtained because measuring mercury in eggs is destructive, it may be derived by combination of equations 9.14 and 9.15. The resulting egg (EG, $\mu\text{g/g dw}$)-down (D1, $\mu\text{g/g fw}$) relationship is

$$D1 = 2.8 * EG \quad (9.16)$$

Fig. 9.6

Dose-response relationship for blood mercury concentration immediately after exposure, for each sex. Fitted lines constrained to pass through the origin.



9.3.4. DOSE-RESPONSE RELATIONSHIPS

9.3.4.1. Blood of adults

Blood mercury concentrations in the initial period after dosing (time 0 to 2 days) increased linearly and significantly with dose normalised for body mass (D_n), both for males ($r=0.99$, $F_{1,33}=1182.9$, $P<0.0001$) and females ($r=0.98$, $F_{1,25}=1439.5$, $P<0.0001$; Fig. 9.6):

$$\text{Males:} \quad \text{Hg} = 10.84 \pm 0.32 \text{ S.E.} \cdot D_n \quad (9.17)$$

$$\text{Females:} \quad \text{Hg} = 9.72 \pm 0.26 \text{ S.E.} \cdot D_n \quad (9.18)$$

Females exhibited a slope 10% smaller and significantly different from that of males (ANCOVA, $F_{1,57}=5.40$, $P<0.05$), although they were subjected to relative mercury loads higher than males by over 16%.

9.3.4.2. Eggs

Mercury concentrations in the whole egg contents show a highly significant positive linear relationship with dose normalised to female body mass (D_n) ($r=0.99$, $F_{1,15}=1018.3$, $P<0.0001$; Fig. 9.7):

$$\text{Hg} = 4.2 \pm 0.1 \text{ S.E.} \cdot D_n \quad (9.19)$$

Fig. 9.7
Relationship between dose and mercury concentrations in eggs.
Fitted line constrained to pass through the origin.

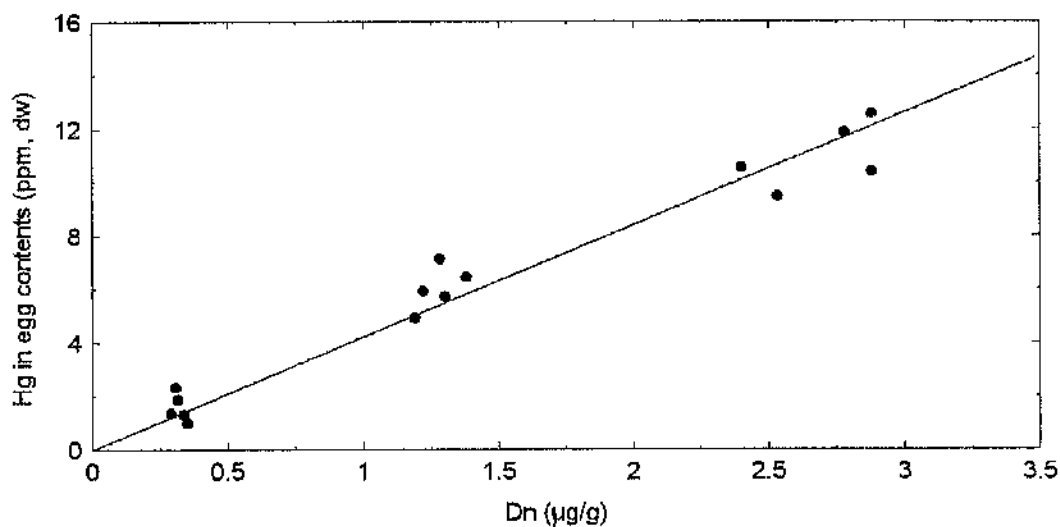
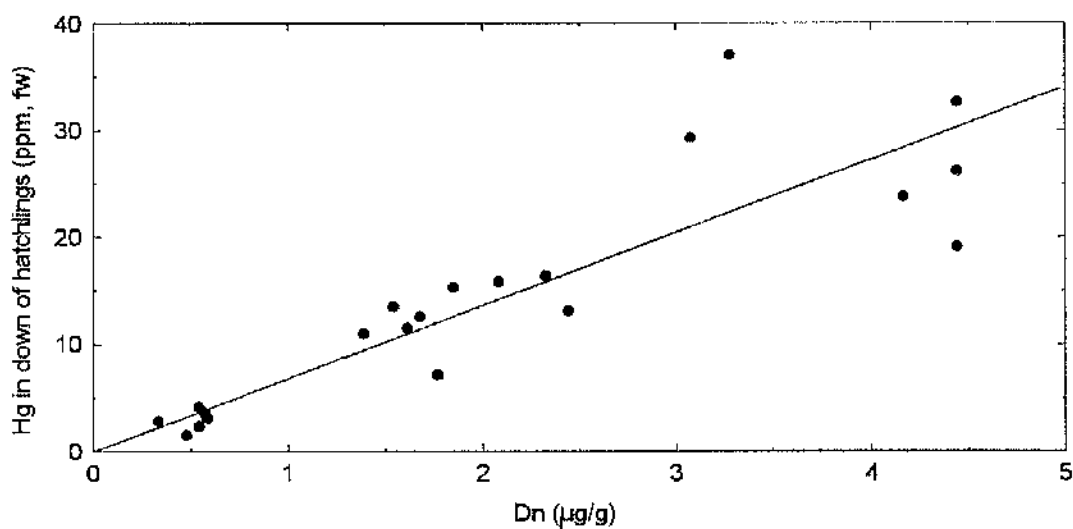


Fig. 9.8
Relationship between dose and mercury concentrations in down of hatchlings.
Fitted line constrained to pass through the origin.



9.3.4.3. Down of hatchlings

Mercury concentrations in down of hatchlings show a highly significant positive linear relationship with dose normalised to females body mass (D_n) ($r=0.99$, $F_{1,21}=249.9$, $P<0.0001$; Fig. 9.8):

$$\text{Hg} = 6.8 \pm 0.4 \text{ S.E.} \cdot D_n \quad (9.20)$$

TABLE 9.5. - Mercury excretion in eggs laid by adults dosed in May. Values are mean \pm S.E.

Dose (μg)	n	Total Hg excreted (μg)	Total Hg excretion as % of intake
250	6	37 \pm 4	15 \pm 2
1000	6	134 \pm 8	13 \pm 1
2000	5	238 \pm 11	12 \pm 1

9.3.5. EXCRETION

9.3.5.1. Eggs

Table 9.5 shows amounts and percentages of immediate mercury excretion into the whole egg contents for the three dose groups from May, since mercury does not accumulate in the shell (Burger *et al.* 1994, Chapter 7). The level of the dose administered had no significant effect on the percentage excreted (1-way ANOVA, $F_{2,14} = 1.74$, $P = 0.21$), which averaged 14% of the intake. Mercury excretion into the albumen component ranged between 89 to 94% of the total, in a sample of 6 eggs from different dose groups (1 of 250 μg , 3 of 1000 μg and 2 of 2000 μg). This compares with an average of 89% observed in controls (Chapter 7).

Long-term excretion of the 'pulse' of methylmercury into eggs laid in the following breeding season (1995) appears to be nil, as indicated by absolute mercury concentrations (not corrected for controls) in down of hatchlings from eggs laid by control females (5.0 \pm 0.3, $n = 10$) and those dosed in May 1994 with 250 μg (4.9 \pm 0.7, $n = 5$), 1000 μg (5.2 \pm 0.4, $n = 5$) and 2000 μg (5.0 \pm 0.4, $n = 5$), which do not differ significantly (1-way ANOVA, $F_{3,22} = 0.098$, $P = 0.96$).

9.3.5.2. Skin

Mercury concentrations in breast feathers formed prior to the exposure to mercury, were compared between samples collected from the same individuals immediately before dosing (May) and one month later (June) to assess short-term excretion of dietary mercury into plumage by adsorption of contaminated exfoliated epidermal cells (March *et al.* 1983). Mean mercury concentrations (not corrected for controls) increased significantly between pre- and post-exposure

TABLE 9.6. - Change in mercury concentrations (not corrected for controls; $\mu\text{g/g}$ fw; mean \pm S.E.) of fully grown breast feathers collected immediately before dosing (May) and one month later (June), by dose group.

Month	Dose (μg)		
	250	1000	2000
May	5.7 \pm 0.3	5.5 \pm 0.4	6.2 \pm 0.4
June	6.3 \pm 0.4	6.3 \pm 0.4	8.8 \pm 0.6
	$t_8 = 2.53^*$ $P < 0.05$	$t_9 = 4.04^*$ $P < 0.005$	$t_8 = 5.92^*$ $P < 0.0005$
Change			
($\mu\text{g/g}$)	+0.6	+0.8	+2.6
(%)	10.5	14.5	41.9
* paired t-test			

samples in all dose groups (Table 9.6). Conservative crude estimates of the percentage of the intake eliminated through the skin, derived by multiplying the mean increase in breast feather concentration by a mass of contour plumage of 25g (Monteiro unpubl. data), range from 2.6 to 6.0% among the three dose groups.

9.3.5.3. Plumage

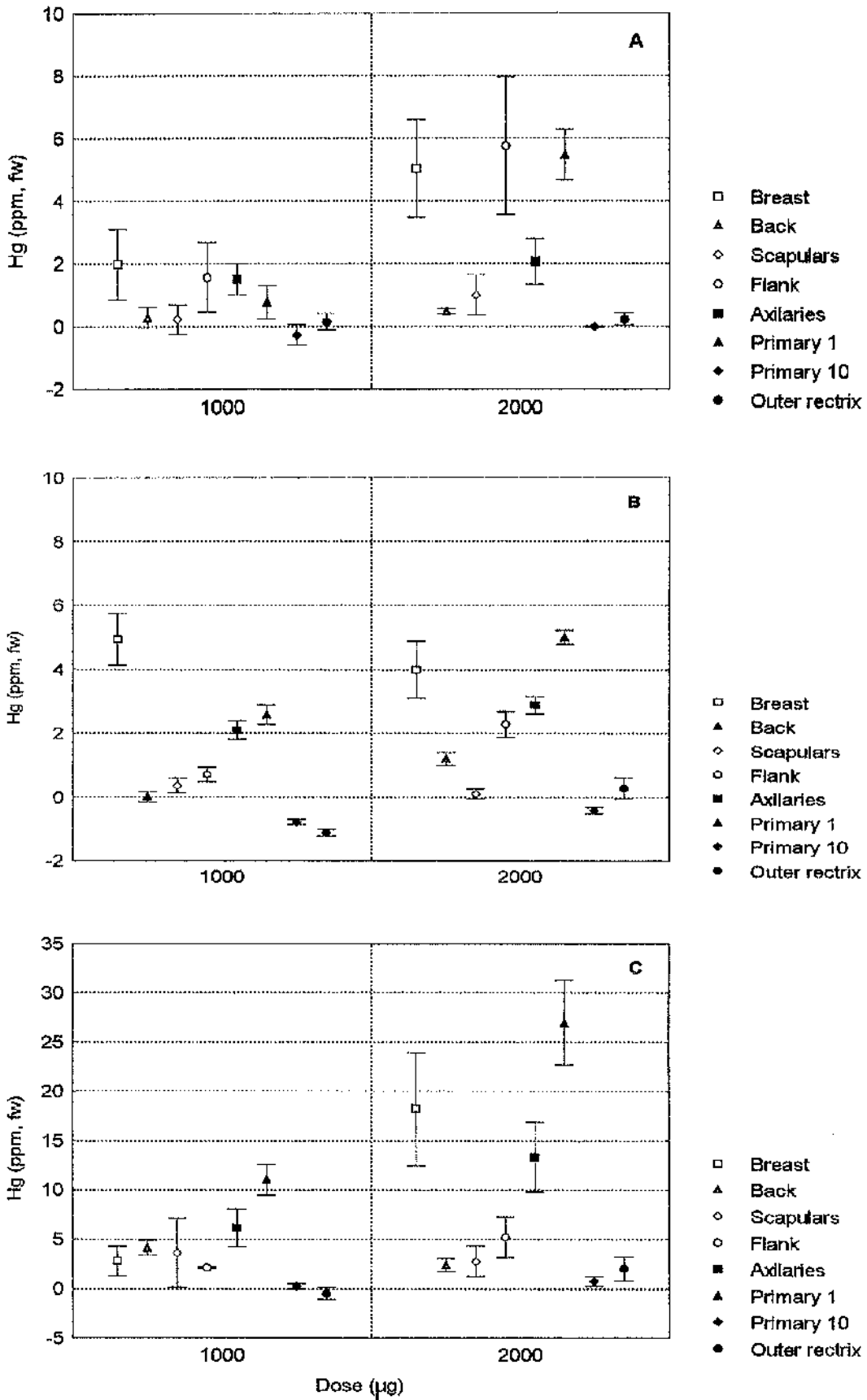
The excretion of dietary mercury into plumage by endogenous incorporation during feather formation was assessed by determining mercury concentrations in different feather types of adult Cory's shearwater dosed at three different occasions of the breeding season (March, May, September) on recapture, in March of the following year, after a complete moult cycle (Table 9.7, Fig. 9.9). Significant responses to the 'pulse' of mercury were obtained only in certain feather types and these responses were stronger in birds dosed in September. Endogenous excretion of the intake into the plumage was estimated by using a mean plumage mercury concentration, resulting from the arithmetic mean of concentrations in the eight feather types, multiplied by a mean plumage mass of

TABLE 9.7. - Mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g}$ fw; mean \pm S.E.) in different feather types of adult Cory's shearwater dosed in March, May or September and recaptured in March of the following year, after a complete moult cycle. Mean values in bold and italic differ significantly from a mean of zero (t-tests, $P < 0.05$). Estimates of the total excretion into plumage are given at the bottom of table. For explanation of the calculation basis of excretion see text.

Feather type	March			May			September		
	Dose (n)	1000 μg (6)	2000 μg (3)	1000 μg (5)	2000 μg (5)	1000 μg (3)	2000 μg (5)		
Breast		<i>2.0 \pm 1.1</i>	<i>5.0 \pm 1.6</i>	<i>4.9 \pm 1.2</i>	<i>4.0 \pm 1.3</i>	<i>2.8 \pm 1.5</i>	<i>18.2 \pm 5.7</i>		
Back		0.3 \pm 0.3	<i>0.5 \pm 0.1</i>	0.0 \pm 0.2	<i>1.2 \pm 0.3</i>	<i>4.2 \pm 0.8</i>	<i>2.4 \pm 0.7</i>		
Scapulars		0.2 \pm 0.4	1.0 \pm 0.6	0.4 \pm 0.4	0.1 \pm 0.2	3.7 \pm 3.4	2.8 \pm 1.5		
Flank		1.6 \pm 1.1	5.8 \pm 2.2	0.7 \pm 0.3	2.3 \pm 0.6	<i>2.1 \pm 0.1</i>	<i>5.2 \pm 2.2</i>		
Axillaries		<i>1.5 \pm 0.4</i>	<i>2.1 \pm 0.7</i>	<i>2.1 \pm 0.4</i>	<i>2.9 \pm 0.4</i>	<i>6.2 \pm 2.3</i>	<i>13.3 \pm 3.5</i>		
Primary 1		0.8 \pm 0.5	<i>5.5 \pm 0.8</i>	<i>2.6 \pm 0.4</i>	<i>5.0 \pm 0.3</i>	<i>11.1 \pm 1.6</i>	<i>27.0 \pm 4.3</i>		
Primary 10		-0.3 \pm 0.3	0.0 \pm 0.0	<i>-0.7 \pm 0.1</i>	<i>-0.4 \pm 0.2</i>	0.3 \pm 0.3	0.8 \pm 0.4		
Outer rectrix		0.2 \pm 0.3	0.2 \pm 0.2	<i>-1.1 \pm 0.2</i>	0.3 \pm 0.5	-0.4 \pm 0.6	2.1 \pm 1.2		
Mean concentration in plumage		0.8	2.5	1.1	1.9	3.8	9		
Total excretion into plumage (μg)		52	163	72	124	247	585		
Excretion as % of intake		5.2	8.2	7.2	6.2	24.7	29.3		

Fig. 9.9

Mercury concentrations (mean \pm SE) in the plumage of adults dosed in March (A), May (B) and September (C), recaptured next March at the end of the moult cycle.



65g (Monteiro unpubl. data). There is a good agreement between rates of elimination in the two dose groups for each dosing period. The overall percentage of elimination is identical for birds dosed in March and May (7%), which is lower than that of birds dosed in September (27%).

9.3.6. TOXICITY

Potential dose-induced toxicity was assessed by comparison among dose groups and controls of: (1) egg production and hatching success; (2) hatchling and pre-fledgling body condition (as indicated by body mass); (3) chick growth; (4) adult body condition (as indicated by body mass).

Egg production, defined as nests with egg laid out of nests with dosed pair, was relatively uniform among the three dose groups: 250 μ g -88%, $n=16$; 1000 μ g -95%, $n=20$; 2000 μ g -79%, $n=19$. Hatching success of eggs laid and incubated by dosed birds was uniform among the three dose groups (250 μ g -75%, $n=8$; 1000 μ g -79%, $n=14$; 2000 μ g -67%, $n=9$) and identical to that of eggs in control nest sites (77%, $n=94$; Sub-chapter 2.2). Overall hatching success of 'replacement' eggs (see Methods) was 44% ($n=16$).

There was no significant effect of dose (controls included) on chick body mass measured within two weeks of hatching (ANCOVA, $F_{3,43}=0.48$, $P=0.70$; wing length as covariate) nor within two weeks before fledging (ANCOVA, $F_{3,24}=0.72$, $P=0.55$; wing length as covariate). Moreover, parameters of growth curves in the form of a quadratic function of body mass on wing length, fitted to data from individual chicks, did not vary significantly among dose groups and controls (Table 9.8).

There was no significant effect of dose on adult body mass between dosing in May and September 1994 (ANCOVA, $F_{3,425}=1.77$, $P=0.15$; sex and month as covariates; all three dose groups and controls included) and in March 1995 (ANCOVA, $F_{2,26}=1.63$, $P=0.22$; sex as covariate; 1000 μ g and 2000 μ g dose groups and controls included).

TABLE 9.8. - Parameters for the quadratic function of body mass (BM) on wing length (WL) fitted to growth curves of individual chicks from adults of the three dose groups of May and controls. Values are mean \pm S.E.

Dose (μ g)	n	Parameters for growth curve $BM = A + B \cdot WL + C \cdot WL^2$		
		A	B	C x100
250	6	166 \pm 53	7.1 \pm 0.6	-1.3 \pm 0.2
1000	7	128 \pm 57	7.4 \pm 0.9	-1.4 \pm 0.2
2000	6	114 \pm 82	8.1 \pm 1.1	-1.5 \pm 0.3
0	8	214 \pm 43	6.6 \pm 0.7	-1.2 \pm 0.2
1-way ANOVA		$F_{3,23}=0.63,$ P=0.60	$F_{3,23}=0.52,$ P=0.67	$F_{3,23}=0.29,$ P=0.83

9.4. DISCUSSION

9.4.1. KINETICS OF METHYLMERCURY IN BLOOD

9.4.1.1. Validity aspects

Mammalian tracer studies have shown a quick absorption of ingested methylmercury (<10 h) and an initial rapid decline, completed within 30 h after ingestion (Kershaw *et al.* 1980, Sherlock *et al.* 1984, Rice *et al.* 1989). That served to design the sampling periodicity of blood to follow the elimination of methylmercury during the terminal phase, the only phase relevant in the assessment of equilibrium concentrations (Kershaw *et al.* 1980, Sherlock *et al.* 1984). Later in the season, a pilot-assessment suggested a much slower absorption phase in adult-sized Cory's shearwater chicks, with peak blood concentrations being attained at 24 h after single-dose administration and being sustained until 48 h after ingestion (Chapter 10: Fig. 10.1). A similar period is anticipated for Cory's shearwater adults, since the absorption kinetics is thought to be governed essentially by the volume of the body pool. This is supported from data in Table 9.1, due to lack of high transient concentrations on days 0 to 3, i.e. days 2 to 5 after ingestion. It implies that the time blood profiles obtained in this study include the initial elimination phase, and hence were best fitted by the two

compartment model. Unfortunately, the poor coverage of the initial phase, not anticipated in the experimental design, rendered impossible an accurate assessment of the respective parameters, especially the intercept of the fast phase. The parameter estimates for the slow phase, however, should not be affected.

9.4.1.2. Elimination

Estimates of blood methylmercury half-times in the initial elimination phase varied between 0.8 and 1.4 days for the higher dose groups. Comparative half-times in humans average 0.3 days (Kershaw *et al.* 1980). This suggests a faster equilibrium between the blood compartment and extra-vascular tissues in humans than in Cory's shearwater. Blood methylmercury half-times in the terminal elimination phase ranged from 40 to 46 days, for birds dosed in May, and an estimate of 65 days was obtained from the blood profiles of birds dosed in March with 1000 μg . Such a difference in half-times seems to derive from a moult effect. Moult of breast and other contour feathers initiates in June (Chapter 6) and, hence, birds dosed in May would have opportunity to excrete the 'pulse' of methylmercury into growing feathers faster than birds dosed in March. Therefore, moult emerges as a crucial factor in determining blood methylmercury half-times in birds. Comparative avian blood half-times are not available in the literature, but whole-body half-times are in the order of 70 to 85 days, with moult-related uneven variations (review in Fimreite 1979). Half-retention times in tissues of experimentally exposed chickens decreased markedly with increasing exposure level and, for the lower groups ranged between 14 days in liver to 59 days in muscle (March *et al.* 1983). Comparative mammalian blood half-times averaged 15 to 50 days in macaques and monkeys (Rice *et al.* 1993) and 50 to 52 days in humans (Sherlock *et al.* 1984). In this study, the half-times in Cory's shearwater increased from 40 to 46 days in relation to a eight-fold increase in the dose (dose range: 0.3-2.5 $\mu\text{g/g}$). This compares with an increase in humans from 46 to 53 days in relation to a five-fold increase in dose (dose range: 0.06-0.3 $\mu\text{g/g}$; Sherlock *et al.* 1984). Significant sexual differences are not evident in blood mercury time-profiles of Cory's shearwater (cf. Table 9.2). However, sex-related differences in kinetics, namely half-times, arising from laying and presumed variations in moult chronology (Chapter 6), are predictable but their assessment would require a special experimental design.

There is no elaborate or validated metabolic model for avian exposure to methylmercury. The blood half-time estimates presented in this study were an essential basis for a future quantitative compartment model. The initial fast phase probably reflects the distribution of methylmercury in one compartment for which transport is characterised as flow limited (i.e. liver, kidneys and other target organs). The second phase may reflect loss to a second compartment for which transport is diffusion limited (i.e. faeces, the intestinal lumen and plumage).

9.4.1.3. Intake-equilibrium blood concentrations

The estimate of the average fraction of ingested methylmercury deposited in the blood volume of Cory's shearwater (average 0.104) compares with estimates in humans averaging 0.056 and 0.059 (Kershaw *et al.* 1980, Sherlock *et al.* 1984). The higher deposition of methylmercury in blood of Cory's shearwater than that of humans might result from one or a combination of the following factors: (1) mercury intake higher in order of magnitude than that of humans; (2) inter-species differences in the ratio between methylmercury in red blood cells and plasma (approx. 95% of the human blood mercury is in the erythrocytes, WHO 1990); (3) inter-species differences in methylmercury behaviour in erythrocytes (Naganuma *et al.* 1980). The current estimate of the fraction of ingested methylmercury deposited in blood of Cory's shearwater is thought to be representative of that in repeated ingestion under natural conditions, judging from the similarity of the estimates obtained in single-dose (Kershaw *et al.* 1980) and repeated-dosing (Sherlock *et al.* 1984) studies with humans.

The knowledge of methylmercury terminal half-time in blood and of the fractional deposition in blood of the ingested dose, allowed a first insight into the relationship between avian steady-state blood concentrations and dietary intake of methylmercury. Moreover, a combination of this relationship with other tissue-blood relationships would allow direct tissue concentration-dietary intake relationships for feathers, eggs and down of hatchlings. These sort of relationships are thought to be of general application to other bird species over a wide range of intakes, since results from this study show little evidence of dose-dependent kinetics (half-times, fractional deposition in blood) over a wide dose range. However, the effect of moult on avian blood half-times represents an uncertainty to be considered when employing such relationships.

9.4.2. PARTITION COEFFICIENTS

The slopes of the tissue-blood relationships obtained in this study represent the best avian estimate of the levels of mercury which partitioned into the tissues. As all those tissues have vestigial levels of inorganic mercury, such slopes may well be representing methylmercury avian partition coefficients. There is no evidence of major dose-dependency in the current partition coefficients judging from the linearity of the relationships, despite feather-blood partition coefficient were slightly higher in the higher dose groups. This may be accounted for by highly transient declining blood concentrations in these groups, so that feather concentrations reflect current but also previous blood concentrations. Overall, the partition coefficients obtained do not differ more than 25% from those observed in controls (Chapter 7) and were thought to be adequate to use in advanced modelling of the kinetics of methylmercury in birds. The avian feather-blood partition coefficients estimated in this study (2.9-4.3) are a order of magnitude lower than the value of 50 for simultaneous hair-blood concentrations (both in ppm, dw) in humans (WHO 1990).

9.4.3. DOSE-RESPONSES

All dose-response relationships determined in this study were linear over the wide range of exposures employed. This results agreed with other avian studies that showed linear dose-responses for methylmercury in eggs of domestic fowl (Tejning 1967), feathers and tissues of Black-headed gull *Larus ridibundus* chicks exposed to low doses (Lewis & Furness 1991) and tissues of Zebra finches *Poephila guttata* chronically exposed over a wide dose range (Scheuhammer 1988). Immediate dose-responses in avian eggs (e.g. Lewis & Furness 1993, this study) validate the assumption that their mercury concentrations represent dietary exposure shortly before their formation (Furness 1993).

The sex-related difference in the blood dose-response observed in this study is noteworthy. Indeed, females were subjected to mercury loads 16-20% higher than males and exhibit a lower dose-response by about 10%. Since dosing took place three to four weeks before laying, and deposition of albumen in large seabirds (the main egg-mercury store) initiates about a week before laying (Grau 1984), a lower dose-response in females arising from direct deposition into the egg seems to be ruled out. Potential, but unidentified, sex-related differences in physiology may be a cause for inter-sex differences in mercury dynamics.

Dose-response linearity under natural exposure ranges (Lewis & Furness 1991, this study) provides a strong validation of the assumption that no saturation of the metal-accumulatory ability is operating in seabird tissues currently used as monitoring units. That enables the direct assessment of variations in exposure through diets (and potential variations in extent of contamination on the assumption of constant diets) from concentrations in seabird tissues. For instance, mercury concentrations in eggs of Cory's shearwater (Renzoni *et al.* 1986, Chapter 7) indicate an increase up to four times in dietary intake of mercury from the Atlantic to the Mediterranean.

9.4.4. EXCRETION

The major avian eliminatory pathways for mercury are the plumage, faeces and urine, and, in females, the eggs (e.g. Braune & Gaskin 1987, Monteiro & Furness 1995). In this study, female Cory's shearwater excreted into the single egg an average of 14% of the dose ingested three to four weeks before laying, without evidence of dose-dependency excretion. This rate compares with 30% of a 120 μg dose excreted by quail *Coturnix coturnix* (which lays approx. 1 egg/day) in eggs laid within one week after administration (Lewis & Furness 1993). A mercury budget for Herring gull *Larus argentatus* also indicate that female may excrete over 20% more mercury via their eggs than could be excreted by males (Lewis *et al.* 1993).

Mercury excretion into the plumage attained a higher rate (approx. 27% of the intake) in the group dosed three months after start of the moult cycle (September), compared to the overall 7% excreted in the groups dosed two and one month before the start of the moult cycle (March and May, respectively) (cf. Chapter 6). Although sample sizes were small, there is no evidence of dose-dependency on percentage excretion, likewise in feathers and tissues of gull chicks exposed to low doses of methylmercury (Lewis & Furness 1991). In contrast, exposure to higher doses in chickens resulted in dose-dependent excretion in internal tissues. The excretion rates presented here did not account for mercury elimination into feather sheaths (Burger *et al.* 1992) and were lower than values found in the literature. Half or more of the avian body burden may be removed into the plumage by chicks growing an entire plumage (49%, Lewis & Furness 1991) and by adults during a moult cycle (59-68%, Braune & Gaskin 1987). Indeed, the highest excretion rate obtained in this study is about half of

those in literature and this may simply derive from the fact that dose administration was undertaken with new feathers already grown at time of dosing. It is noteworthy that doses administered one to two months before start of the moult cycle produced lower excretion rates. This strongly suggests that, in Cory's shearwater, mercury excreted into the plumage reflects more the current ingestion of mercury at the time of feather formation than mobilisation of mercury accumulated in internal stores during the inter-moult period. Moreover, low rates of excretion to plumage in birds dosed before the start of moult suggest little accumulation of the ingested mercury into proteins with fast turnover (March *et al.* 1983) to be released afterwards during moult. Such low rates presumably result from an important excretion into faeces, as observed in growing gull chicks (25% of the intake excreted in 30 days; Lewis & Furness 1991) and adult non-moulting quails (up to 85% over twelve weeks; Lewis & Furness 1993). Indeed, methylmercury conversion to inorganic mercury in the gut flora, with subsequent excretion in the faeces, is also the most important mechanism in humans and other mammals (Farris *et al.* 1993, Gearhart *et al.* 1995).

The skin has been almost ignored as an avian excretory pathway for mercury. The existence of this pathway is indicated by increases of mercury concentrations in fully grown feathers of experimental birds thought to result from exogenous contamination with mercury-containing exfoliated epidermal cells (March *et al.* 1983, this study). In this study, excretion rates of dietary mercury via the skin adsorbed to the contour plumage were estimated to represent 2 to 6% of the intake. Hence, whereas mercury burdens in feathers reflect chiefly uptake of methylmercury from the blood circulating to the follicle during feather formation (Chapter 7, this study), there is a potential contribution from adsorbed mercury resulting from excretion through the skin. The relative importance of the skin excretory pathway to the feather mercury burden increases with the level of exposure to mercury (March *et al.* 1983, this study), decreases with time after exposure (March *et al.* 1983) and presumably it is higher in contour feathers than feathers away from the body. Thereafter, rates of mercury excretion by endogenous incorporation into the plumage, feather's dose-response relationships and blood-feather partition coefficients should always be viewed in the light of a potential confounding effect resulting from the mercury adsorption pathway, which may inflate estimates, especially in short-term experimental studies using high doses.

9.4.5. TOXICITY

Although assessment of sub-lethal methylmercury toxicity in Cory's shearwater was not an objective in the experimental design, this study provides one of the few approaches of the kind in wild birds. The working hypothesis, that the doses employed were below the methylmercury toxicity threshold for the species, is supported by all indicators of avian methylmercury poisoning considered (see Methods). Indeed, egg production and hatchability do not indicate acute toxicity over the dose-range, but a complete assessment would require an elaborate experimental design to control for the effect of breeding experience of experimental pairs on such breeding parameters. Moreover, despite experimental pairs being handled more frequently than controls they showed an identical overall hatching success. The lack of significant dose effects on body condition of adults and growth of chicks suggests a normal behavioural performance in both age classes and, again, absence of toxicity or disturbance effects.

Exposure levels used in this study ranged from 0.3 to 2.5 μg methylmercury/g of body mass and were well below the maximum reported avian non-observed-adverse-effect-level (NOAEL, 67 $\mu\text{g/g}$) for external symptoms, observed in adult Zebra finches subjected to a dietary level of 2.5 ppm dw over a 77 day period (Scheuhammer 1988). However, normal behavioural patterns of adult birds have been reported to be altered by dosages below those at which external symptoms of mercury poisoning are apparent, especially in young (reviews in Fimreite 1979, Scheuhammer 1987). Severe neurological signs of methylmercury poisoning develop in adult Zebra finches at brain concentrations of 15 ppm fw and over 30-40 ppm fw in liver and kidney, but young may develop such symptoms at brain levels four times lower (Scheuhammer 1988). The avian reproductive system seems to be the most prominent target of mercury poisoning. Impairments have been observed at egg concentrations in the range of 1-3 ppm (fw or dw basis is not specified) but some species are not affected even at higher levels (Fimreite 1979, Scheuhammer 1987). A field study by Barr (1986) indicated that egg laying and territorial fidelity were impaired in breeding loons *Gavia immer* at mercury concentrations of 0.3-0.4 ppm fw in prey, which constitutes the first lowest-observed-adverse-effect-level (LOAEL) for wild bird populations. Nevertheless, mercury toxicity in birds seems to be species-specific (Gardiner 1972) and the high concentrations found in fish-eating birds with apparently no ill or reproductive effects (Thompson & Furness 1989a, Becker *et al.* 1993) may be

related to co-accumulation of selenium which is known to antagonise the metabolic effects of mercury (Fimreite 1979, Scheuhammer 1987, 1988).

Avian and human methylmercury toxicity seems to differ markedly. Natural blood levels in Cory's shearwater (600 ppb fw or 2600 ppb dw) or Bulwer's petrel *Bulweria bulwerii* (2200 ppb fw or 11000 ppb dw; Chapter 7) are, respectively, 60 and 220 times higher than those in humans (10 ppb fw, WHO 1990). This cannot be accounted for solely from differences in the values of the principal kinetic parameters (half-time of the slow terminal phase and fractional deposition in blood) and presumably results from a much higher ponderal intake of mercury. It is noteworthy, that average blood levels of Cory's shearwater are 3 times above the blood concentration associated with a 5% risk of neurological damage to human adults (200 ppb fw, WHO 1990) and 10 times higher than blood concentration in pregnant women associated with a 5% risk of neurological damage to infants (60 ppb fw, WHO 1990). Cory's shearwater and birds in general exhibit a lower susceptibility to methylmercury toxicity than humans. This may result from the remarkable selectivity of methylmercury to the higher and evolutionary more recent structures of the brain such as the cortical areas. Indeed, vulnerability to methylmercury may not have been a problem throughout most of evolution, until recent times when the brain developed in mammals and especially primates (Clarkson 1994). Alternatively, the naturally high exposure of seabirds to mercury in the food chain may have led to the evolution of more powerful detoxification mechanisms in these birds (e.g. Thompson & Furness 1989a).

9.5. REFERENCES

- Barr JF (1986) Population dynamics of the common loon (*Gavia immer*) associated with mercury-contaminated waters in northwestern Ontario. Canadian Wildlife Service, Occasional Paper No. 56, 23p.
- Becker PH, Furness RW, Henning D (1993) Mercury dynamics in young Common tern (*Sterna hirundo*) from a polluted environment. *Ecotoxicol* 2:33-40
- Becker PH, Henning D, Furness RW (1994) Differences in mercury contamination and elimination during feather development in Gull and Tern broods. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 27:162-167
- Burger J (1994) Heavy metals in avian eggshells: another excretion method. *J Toxicol Environ Health* 41:207-220

- Burger J, Gochfeld, M (1992) Trace element distribution in growing feathers: additional excretion in feather sheaths. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 23:105-108
- Braune BM, Gaskin DE (1987) Mercury levels in Bonaparte's gull (*Larus philadelphia*) during Autumn moult in the Quoddy Region, New Brunswick, Canada. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 16:539-549
- Clarkson TW (1994) The toxicity of mercury and its compounds. In: Watras CJ, Huckabee JW (eds) *Mercury Pollution: integration and synthesis*. Lewis Publishers, Boca Raton, p 631-641
- Fimreite N (1979) Accumulation and effects of mercury on birds. In: Nriagu JO (ed) *The Biogeochemistry of Mercury in the Environment*. Elsevier North-Holland Biomedical Press, Amsterdam, p 601-627
- Furness RW, Muirhead SJ, Woodburn M (1986) Using bird feathers to measure mercury in the environment: relationships between mercury content and moult. *Mar Pollut Bull* 17:27-30
- Furness RW (1993) Birds as monitors of pollutants. In: Furness RW, Greenwood JJD (ed) *Birds as Monitors of Environmental Change*. Chapman & Hall, London, p 86-143
- Gardiner EE (1972) Differences between ducks, pheasants and chickens in tissue mercury retention, depletion, and tolerance to increasing levels of dietary mercury. *Can J Anim Sci* 52:419-423
- Gearhart JM, Clewell III HJ, Crump KS, Shipp AM, Silvers A (1995) Pharmacokinetic dose estimates of mercury in children and dose-response curves of performance tests in a large epidemiological study. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 80:49-58
- Granadeiro JP (1993) Variation in measurements of Cory's Shearwater between populations and sexing by discriminant analysis. *Ring Migrat* 14:103-112
- Grau CR (1984) Egg formation. In: Whittow GC & Rahn H (eds) *Seabird Energetics*. Plenum Press, New York, p 33-57
- Honda K, Nasu T, Tatsukawa R (1986) Seasonal changes in mercury accumulation in the Black-eared Kite, *Milvus migrans lineatus*. *Environ Pollut (A)* 42:325-334
- Kershaw TG, Dhahir PH, Clarkson TW (1980) The relationship between blood levels and dose of methylmercury in man. *Arch Environ Health* 35:28-36.
- Lewis SA, Furness RW (1991) Mercury accumulation and excretion in laboratory reared Black-headed gull *Larus ridibundus* chicks. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 21:316-320
- Lewis SA, Furness RW (1993) The role of eggs in mercury excretion by Quail *Coturnix coturnix* and the implications for monitoring mercury pollution by analysis of feathers. *Ecotoxicol* 2:55-64

- Lewis SA, Becker PH, Furness RW (1993) Mercury levels in eggs, internal tissues and feathers of herring gulls *Larus argentatus* from the German Wadden Sea. *Environ Pollut* 80:293-299
- March BE, Poon R, Chu S (1983) Metabolism and nutrition: the dynamics of ingested methyl mercury in growing and laying chickens. *Poult Sci* 62:1000-1009.
- Mason RP, Fitzgerald WF, Morel FMM (1994) The biogeochemical cycling of elemental mercury: anthropogenic influences. *Geochem Cosmochem Acta* 58:3191-3198
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW (1995) Seabirds as monitors of mercury in the marine environment. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 80:851-870
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW, del Nevo AJ (1995) Mercury levels in seabirds from the Azores, mid-North Atlantic. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 28:304-309
- Muirhead SJ, Furness RW (1988) Heavy metal concentrations in tissues of seabirds from Gough Island, South Atlantic Ocean. *Mar Pollut Bull* 19:278-283
- Naganuma A, Koyama Y, Imura N (1980) Behavior of methylmercury in mammalian erythrocytes. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol* 54:405-410
- Nisbet ICT (1994) Effects of pollution on marine birds. In: Nettleship DN, Burger J, Gochfeld M (eds) *Seabirds on Islands: Threats, Case Studies and Action Plans*. ICBP Technical Publication No. 8, Cambridge
- Phillips DJH (1980) *Quantitative Aquatic Biological Indicators: Their Use to Monitor trace Metal and Organochlorine Pollution*. Applied Science Publishers Ltd, London
- Renzoni A, Focardi S, Fossi C, Leonzio C, Mayol J (1986) Comparison between concentrations of mercury and other contaminants in eggs and tissues of Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea* collected on Atlantic and Mediterranean islands. *Environ Pollut (A)* 40:17-35
- Rice DC, Krewski D, Collins BT, Willes RF (1989) Pharmacokinetics of methylmercury in the blood of Monkeys (*Macaca fascicularis*). *Fund Appl Toxicol* 12:23-33
- Sällsten G, Barregård L, Schütz A (1993) Decrease in mercury concentration in blood after long term exposure: a kinetic study of chloralkali workers. *Brit J Ind Med* 50:814-821
- Scheuhammer AM (1987) The chronic toxicity of aluminium, cadmium, mercury, and lead in birds: a review. *Environ Pollut* 46:263-295
- Scheuhammer AM (1988) Chronic dietary toxicity of methylmercury in the Zebra finch, *Poephila guttata*. *Bull Environ Contam Toxicol* 40:123-130
- Sherlock J, Hislop J, Newton D, Topping G, Whittle K (1984) Elevation of mercury in human blood from controlled chronic ingestion of methylmercury in fish. *Human Toxicol* 3:117-131

- Stewart FM, Thompson DR, Furness RW, Harrison N (1994) Seasonal variation in heavy metal levels in tissues of common guillemots *Uria aalge* from north-west Scotland. Arch Environ Contam Toxicol 27:168-175
- Sturkie PD (1986) Body fluids: blood. In: Sturkie PD (ed) Avian physiology. Springer-Verlag, New York, p 102-129
- Swensson A, Ulfvarson U (1968) Distribution and excretion of various mercury compounds after a single injection in poultry. Acta Pharmacol Toxicol 3:259-272
- Tejning TG (1967) Biological effects of methyl mercury dicyandiamide-treated grain in the domestic fowl *Gallus gallus* L. Oikos Suppl. 8:1-116
- Thompson DR (1990) Metal levels in marine vertebrates. In Heavy Metals in the Marine Environment, Furness RW & Rainbow PS (eds). CRC Press, New York, 1990, p 143-182
- Thompson DR, Furness RW (1989a) The chemical form of mercury stored in South Atlantic seabirds. Environ Pollut 60:305-317
- Thompson DR, Furness RW (1989b) Comparison of the levels of total and organic mercury in seabird feathers. Mar Pollut Bull 20:577-579
- Thompson DR, Furness RW, Lewis SA (1993) Spatial and temporal variation in mercury concentrations in some albatrosses and petrels from the subAntarctic. Polar Biol 13:239-244
- WHO (1990) Environmental Health Criteria 101: Methylmercury. World Health Organization, Geneva

CHAPTER 10

COMPARATIVE KINETICS, DOSE-RESPONSES, EXCRETION AND TOXICITY OF METHYLMERCURY IN FREE-LIVING SMALL AND LARGE CORY'S SHEARWATER CHICKS

toxicity in free-living young birds is still needed. In this respect, it is particularly relevant to gain some insight into the kinetics of methylmercury in blood, due to its role as internal carrier and ubiquitous contact with other tissues.

This study constitutes the first comprehensive evaluation of kinetics, dose-response relationships and excretion of methylmercury in free-living growing birds. Small and large chicks were exposed to a single oral dose of methylmercury in two independent experiments and a non-destructive multi-tissue approach (using blood and plumage) was employed with the following objectives: (1) To determine the half-time of methylmercury in blood; (2) To derive relationships between steady-state dietary intake of methylmercury and blood concentrations; (3) To obtain partition coefficients for blood:plumage mercury concentrations; (4) To obtain dose-response relationships between acute methylmercury dietary intake and levels in blood and plumage; (5) To quantify the deposition of mercury into plumage; (6) To assess the potential toxicity of the doses administered; (7) To assess the effect of age at exposure on the results under all the former objectives.

10.2. METHODS

10.2.1. EXPERIMENTAL PROCEDURE

Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea* was chosen as study-species for a variety of reasons: it is abundant; chicks are nidicolous and have a long development period; diurnal handling does not interfere with parental attendance, which is nocturnal. A calendar for fieldwork was set based on the patterns of growth and plumage development of the chicks. Growth takes three months between late July and late October, with three main phases: exponential growth (early August to early September), asymptotic growth (mid-September to early October), pre-fledging fasting (Granadeiro 1991, Sub-chapter 2.2). The development of plumage was as follows: chicks are covered by primary down at hatching; secondary down grows from the second week; the primary down falls off in the fifth week and in the eighth week the growing feathers were loosening the secondary down; primary wing coverts, ventral and dorsal feathers protrude in about the fourth week; tails protrude in the sixth to seventh week and primaries do so about the eighth; the plumage is fully grown at fledging, except for the last primaries in some individuals.

Two experiments -1 and 2- were undertaken at the colony on Vila Islet (Azores), in 1994, during five visits: 10-12 and 27-29 August, 10-12 and 24-25 September and 16-19 October. In each experiment, seven chicks were randomly assigned to each of three dose groups of 100 µg, 500 µg or 1000 µg. In addition, eight chicks randomly selected were used as controls for both experiments. The rationale for experiments 1 and 2 was to investigate age effects in relation to objectives 1 to 6 in the introduction. Therefore, chicks from experiment 1 were dosed in early August (1 to 2 weeks after hatching, i.e. during exponential growth) and chicks from experiment 2 were dosed in mid-September (6 to 7 weeks after hatching, i.e. during asymptotic growth). Chicks were ringed, weighed and measured (Sub-chapter 2.2). Single-doses of methylmercury were administered orally in the form of analytical grade methyl mercuric chloride solution placed in gelatine capsules. After dosing, the birds were released into their burrow. In experiment 1, the chicks were retrieved to collect blood samples of 0.5 to 2 ml (representing always less than 10% of the whole blood volume of the chick; Sturkie 1986) on days 2, 18, 32, 45 and 67 after dosing. The plumage was sampled on two occasions. On day 32, samples of secondary down (hereafter down 2) and growing ventral contour feathers were collected. On day 67, samples of naturally growing ventral contour feathers were collected along with ventral feathers induced on day 32. In experiment 2, the chicks were retrieved to collect blood samples of 1.5 to 2 ml on days 2, 14 and 36 after dosing. The plumage was sampled in two occasions. On day 0 a sample of growing ventral contour feathers was collected. On day 36, samples of naturally growing ventral contour feathers were collected along with the ventral feathers induced on day 0. Blood sampling was initiated forty-eight hours after dosing to allow complete absorption of the ingested dose and to avoid collection of samples with high transient concentrations (Sherlock *et al.* 1984). To assess the validity of this assumption, 3 chicks were dosed with 1000 µg along with those in experiment 2, and blood samples were collected at 12h, 24 h and 48 h post-dosing. Data from a feasibility pilot-study undertaken with large chicks, dosed with 1000 µg in 20-21 September 1993, were also employed to compare deposition of the dose in sections of feather's vane existing prior to dosing and formed after dosing.

The doses were chosen to double the range of exposures naturally experienced by the species, as estimated from levels in Atlantic and Mediterranean colonies (Renzoni *et al.* 1986). It was estimated that a dose of ~1000 µg was necessary to increase by nine the plumage burden of mercury ($0.8 \mu\text{g/g} \times 65 \text{ g}$;

based on a elimination rate of 49% to the plumage, Lewis & Furness 1991). The dose range employed was assumed to be sub-toxic, and data were collected to assess the potential earliest avian symptom of mercury poisoning in chicks, which is weight loss (Scheuhammer 1987).

10.2.2. SAMPLE COLLECTION, PREPARATION AND MERCURY ANALYSIS

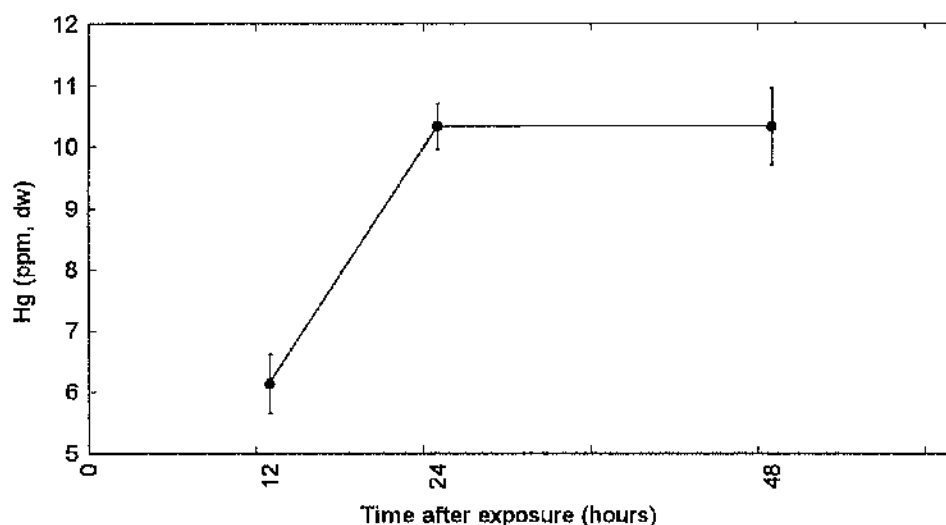
Sampling of plumage and blood, tissue preparation and storage, total mercury analysis of tissues and analytical quality control were carried out as described in Chapter 4. All concentrations are given in microgram per gram on a fresh weight (ppm, fw) or dry weight (ppm, dw) basis.

10.2.3. ASSUMPTIONS AND DATA ANALYSIS

In this study, the analysis of mercury kinetics relies on two main assumptions. The first is that the single dose of methylmercury solution will be handled in the same way as doses absorbed repeatedly from the ingestion of food. This may be the case, as several tracer studies with adult humans have shown an overall similarity in the kinetic parameters of methylmercury estimated from acute or chronic exposure via contaminated food (Kershaw *et al.* 1980, Sherlock *et al.* 1984). The second assumption is that concentration of total mercury in blood is a reliable indicator of changes due to the ingestion of methylmercury. Indeed, it was shown that concentrations of inorganic mercury did not change significantly in whole blood following single doses of methylmercury in humans (Kershaw *et al.* 1980) and in growing rats (Thomas *et al.* 1988).

Total mercury concentrations determined in individual samples of tissues from experimental groups were corrected by subtracting the mean concentration found in the corresponding samples from controls. All subsequent analysis and calculations use these 'net' mercury concentrations, except where otherwise stated, and follow procedures outlined in Chapter 4. Values of the variable time refer to days after complete absorption of the dose, therefore time 0 = day 2 after ingestion. One chick from the dose group 500 μ g in experiment 1 did not increase in body mass between dosing and day 18 and was eliminated from the experiment on the assumption it had been deserted by its parents. The kinetics of ingested methylmercury in whole blood of the experimental chicks was analysed with pharmacokinetic models described in the appendix.

Fig. 10.1
Mercury concentrations (mean \pm S.E.) in blood of chicks dosed with 1000 μ g in September (n=3), sampled at three times within 48 h after exposure.



10.3. RESULTS

10.3.1. GENERAL

The body mass of Cory's shearwater chicks increases from less than 100g at hatching to a peak of 1200g at 9 weeks of age (Granadeiro 1991) and, hence, the doses administered resulted in variable loads of methylmercury in relation to chick age at exposure. The doses normalised to body mass (D_n , μ g/g) averaged in experiments 1 and 2, respectively: 0.28 and 0.094 for the 100 μ g dose group; 1.65 and 0.46 for the 500 μ g dose group; 2.52 and 1.06 for the 1000 μ g dose group.

Mean blood mercury concentrations at 12h, 24 h and 48 h post-dosing (Fig. 10.1) differ significantly between 12 h and 24 h but not between 24 h and 48 h (1-way ANOVA, $F_{2,6}=22.94$, $P<0.002$ plus Tukey tests). This supports the assumption that absorption was completed at time zero, i.e. 48 h after exposure.

TABLE 10.1. - Body mass (n=20-21) and mercury concentrations in blood ($\mu\text{g/g dw}$; mean \pm S.E.) in chicks from experiments 1 and 2, at various times after the absorption of the single oral dose. Mean values in bold and italic do not differ significantly from a mean of zero (t-tests, $P < 0.05$).

Experiment	Time (days)	Body mass (g)	Hg in blood, Dose (μg)		
			100	500	1000
1	0	431 \pm 59	2.0 \pm 0.3	10.6 \pm 3.4	21.5 \pm 3.9
	16	857 \pm 133	0.3 \pm 0.05	1.4 \pm 0.2	3.4 \pm 0.3
	30	982 \pm 99	0.1 \pm 0.02	0.4 \pm 0.04	0.8 \pm 0.2
	43	1090 \pm 93	-0.01 \pm 0.007	0.1 \pm 0.02	0.2 \pm 0.02
	65	1057 \pm 91	-0.04 \pm 0.005	0.1 \pm 0.09	0.08 \pm 0.03
2	0	1044 \pm 127	1.0 \pm 0.06	4.9 \pm 0.3	10.6 \pm 0.4
	12	1130 \pm 108	0.2 \pm 0.02	1.2 \pm 0.09	2.2 \pm 0.2
	34	1086 \pm 113	0.08 \pm 0.03	0.6 \pm 0.08	0.8 \pm 0.1

10.3.2. KINETICS OF METHYLMERCURY IN BLOOD

10.3.2.1. Elimination

Table 10.1 shows the mean body mass and mercury concentrations in blood of chicks from experiments 1 and 2, at various time periods after dosing. In experiment 1, mercury was not detectable in the blood of the 100 μg and 500 μg dose groups after 43 and 65 days, respectively, but was still detectable at 65 days in the 1000 μg dose group. In experiment 2, mercury was still detectable at 34 days after dosing, except for the group dosed with 100 μg .

The blood methylmercury concentration profiles with respect to time were fitted by one compartment models in bivariate (10.1) and multi-dose (10.2) forms (see Appendix). Individual and common half-times of methylmercury in blood are given in Table 10.2, for each dose group in experiments 1 and 2. Individual estimates ranged from 3.6 to 7.7 days, without any significant effect of dose, either in experiment 1 (1-way ANOVA, $F_{2,17}=0.73$, $P=0.50$) or in experiment 2 (1-way ANOVA, $F_{2,18}=1.65$, $P=0.22$). Individual half-times did not differ significantly between the two experiments (pooled dose groups; $t_{40}=0.20$,

Fig. 10.2
Multi-dose model for decline of mercury in blood
of Cory's shearwater chicks from experiment 1.

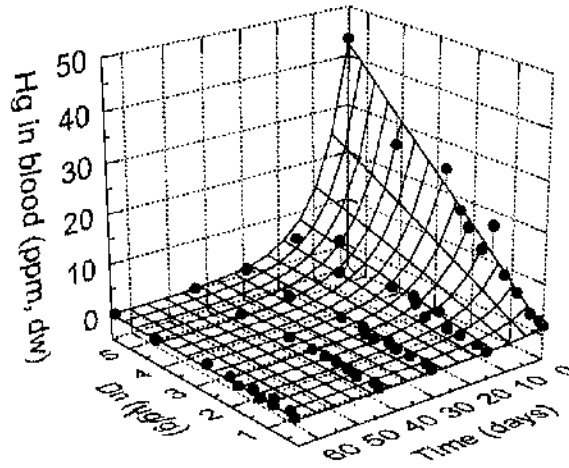
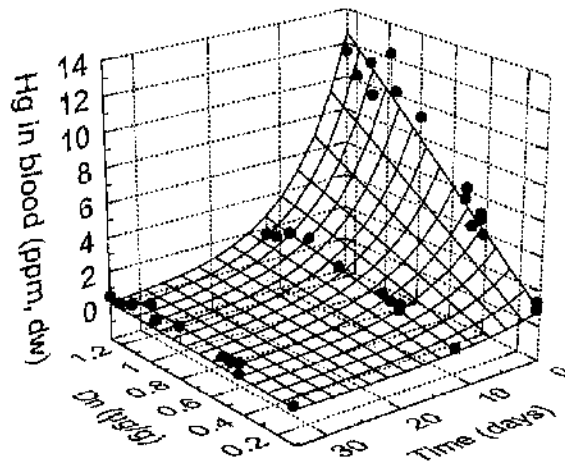


Fig. 10.3
Multi-dose model for decline of mercury in blood
of Cory's shearwater chicks from experiment 2.



$P=0.84$). There is an overall close agreement between individual and common half-time estimates. The multi-dose model fits well the pooled-dose elimination profiles of methylmercury in blood of chicks from experiment 1 ($r=0.98$, $n=101$; Fig. 10.2) and experiment 2 ($r=0.98$, $n=63$; Fig. 10.3)

$$\text{Exp. 1:} \quad C = D_n * 7.67 * e^{-0.117*t} \quad (10.8)$$

$$\text{Exp. 2:} \quad C = D_n * 10.01 * e^{-0.126*t} \quad (10.9)$$

and produces overall estimates of the initial concentrations and half-times identical to those of the bivariate model (Table 10.2).

TABLE 10.2. - Kinetic parameters (A -initial concentrations, $T_{1/2}$ -half-times, f -fraction of dose deposited in blood) for blood of Cory's shearwater chicks exposed to single oral doses of methylmercury in experiments 1 and 2. Values for individual estimates are mean \pm S.E. Common estimates of f are based on the intercepts A obtained from bivariate and multi-dose models.

Experi- ment	Type of estimate	Model (equation)	Dose (μg)	A ($\mu\text{g/g}$)	$T_{1/2}$ (days)	f
1	individual		100	2.0*	5.9 \pm 0.4	0.104 \pm 0.007
			500	10.6*	5.9 \pm 0.5	0.105 \pm 0.013
			1000	21.5*	5.8 \pm 0.2	0.130 \pm 0.010
	common	bivariate	100	2.01	5.8	0.112
		(10.1)	500	10.56	5.8	0.120
			1000	22.14	5.7	0.146
		multi-dose	pooled	—	5.9	—
		(10.2)	100	2.12		0.121
			500	12.65		0.144
			1000	21.29		0.140
2	individual		100	1.0*	5.6 \pm 0.4	0.124 \pm 0.007
			500	4.9*	6.3 \pm 0.3	0.117 \pm 0.007
			1000	10.6*	5.5 \pm 0.3	0.127 \pm 0.005
	common	bivariate	100	1.03	5.5	0.124
		(10.1)	500	4.90	6.2	0.118
			1000	10.60	5.4	0.127
		multi-dose	pooled	—	5.5	—
		(10.2)	100	0.94		0.113
			500	4.60		0.110
			1000	10.58		0.127

* Values taken from Table 10.1, for time 0.

10.3.2.2. Intake and equilibrium concentrations

A dose-response relationship for equilibrium methylmercury concentrations in blood of Cory's shearwater chicks was derived using equations (10.4) through (10.7) in the Appendix. Blood volume was assumed to represent 7% of body mass (Sturkie 1986) for chicks of experiment 1. For chicks of experiment 2 (all with body mass > 900 g at dosing) the average adult blood volume of 60 ml (i.e. 12 g on a dry weight basis) was used, since the excess of mass comparatively to adults is a result of temporary accumulation of fat.

Individual and common estimates of the fraction of dose deposited in the blood volume (f) are given in Table 10.2. Individual estimates ranged from 0.077 to 0.162, without any significant effect of dose, either in experiment 1 (1-way ANOVA, $F_{2,17}=2.03$, $P=0.16$) or in experiment 2 (1-way ANOVA, $F_{2,18}=0.63$, $P=0.54$). Individual estimates did not differ significantly between the two experiments (pooled dose groups; $t_{40}=1.37$, $P=0.18$). There is an overall close agreement between individual and common half-time estimates, which differ by less than 15% (except for the 500 μg dose group in exp. 1). An average f of 0.12 and half-time of 5.7 days were employed in equation (10.7) to derive a relationship between steady state methylmercury concentration in blood (C , $\mu\text{g/g}$ fw) and daily intake (I , $\mu\text{g/day}$) for a given body mass (W , g)

$$C = I \cdot (14.1 / W) \quad (10.10)$$

10.3.3. BLOOD:PLUMAGE RELATIONSHIPS

Mercury concentrations in blood samples collected simultaneously with plumage underestimate the actual average blood concentration during the period of plumage formation due to the pattern of rapidly declining blood levels after exposure (cf. Table 10.1). Thus, mercury concentrations in the plumage of Cory's shearwater chicks were regressed against individual average blood concentrations during the respective period of plumage formation. The details of calculation of such average concentrations are given in Table 10.3.

Blood:plumage relationships conform to a linear model for all plumage types in both experiments and are summarised in Table 10.3. The blood-naturally growing ventral feather relationships did not differ significantly between the two sampling dates in experiment 1 (ANCOVA, $F_{1,37}=0.091$, $P=0.76$) but differences between experiment 1 (pooled data from the two periods) and experiment 2 were highly significant (ANCOVA, $F_{1,58}=29.57$, $P<0.0001$). The blood:induced ventral

TABLE 10.3. - Summary of the linear regressions between mercury concentrations in plumage (PL, $\mu\text{g/g}$ fw) and blood (BL, $\mu\text{g/g}$ dw) of Cory's shearwater chicks from experiments 1 and 2. The general equation of lines constrained to pass through the origin was $\text{PL} = b * \text{BL}$. Codes for plumage types are: D2, down 2; NGVF, naturally growing ventral feathers; IVF, induced ventral feathers).

Plumage		Experiment	$b \pm \text{S.E.}$	Statistics r, F^*
type	sampling (days post-dosing)			
D2	32 ^a	1	2.6 ± 0.3	$r=0.91, F_{1,19}=87.10$
NGVF	32 ^b	1	5.6 ± 0.4	$r=0.95, F_{1,19}=195.8$
	67 ^c		5.6 ± 0.8	$r=0.85, F_{1,19}=50.35$
	36 ^d	2	2.2 ± 0.1	$r=0.97, F_{1,20}=350.3$
IVF	67 ^e	1	2.0 ± 0.3	$r=0.87, F_{1,19}=59.38$
	36 ^d	2	1.1 ± 0.05	$r=0.98, F_{1,20}=456.7$
<p>* $P < 0.0001$ for all regressions.</p> <p>Lower case superscripts refer to sampling periods (in days post-dosing) used to estimate the average blood concentration during plumage formation: ^a 0,17,32; ^b 17,32; ^c 17,32,45,67; ^d 0,14,36; ^e 32,45,67.</p>				

feather relationships did not differ significantly between experiments 1 and 2 (ANCOVA, $F_{1,38}=0.75$, $P=0.39$). Scatterplots of mercury concentrations in blood and naturally growing or induced ventral feathers are shown, respectively in Figures 10.4 and 10.5.

10.3.4. DOSE-RESPONSE RELATIONSHIPS

Blood mercury concentrations after complete absorption of the single oral dose (i.e. 48 h after exposure) increased linearly with dose normalised for body mass (D_n) (Exp. 1: $r=0.98$, $F_{1,19}=397.8$, $P<0.0001$; Exp. 2: $r=0.99$, $F_{1,20}=1111.2$, $P<0.0001$; Fig. 10.6), without significant differences between experiments (ANCOVA, $F_{1,39}=1.64$, $P=0.21$):

$$\text{Exp. 1:} \quad \text{Hg} = 8.87 \pm 0.44 * D_n \quad (10.11)$$

$$\text{Exp. 2:} \quad \text{Hg} = 10.03 \pm 0.30 * D_n \quad (10.12)$$

Fig. 10.4

Scatterplot of mercury concentrations in naturally growing ventral feathers (ppm, fw) and blood (ppm, dw) for chicks in experiments 1 and 2.

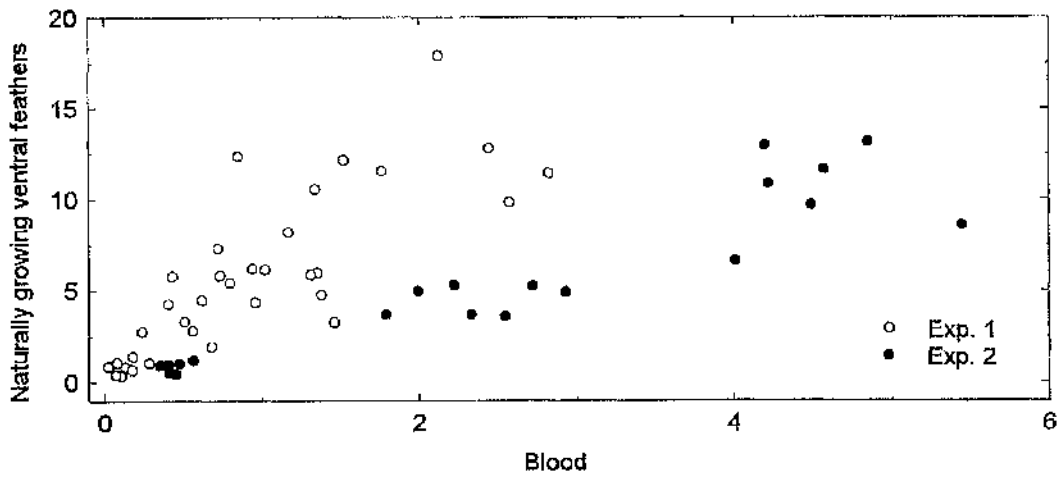


Fig. 10.5

Scatterplot of mercury concentrations in induced ventral feathers (ppm, fw) and blood (ppm, dw) for chicks in experiments 1 and 2.

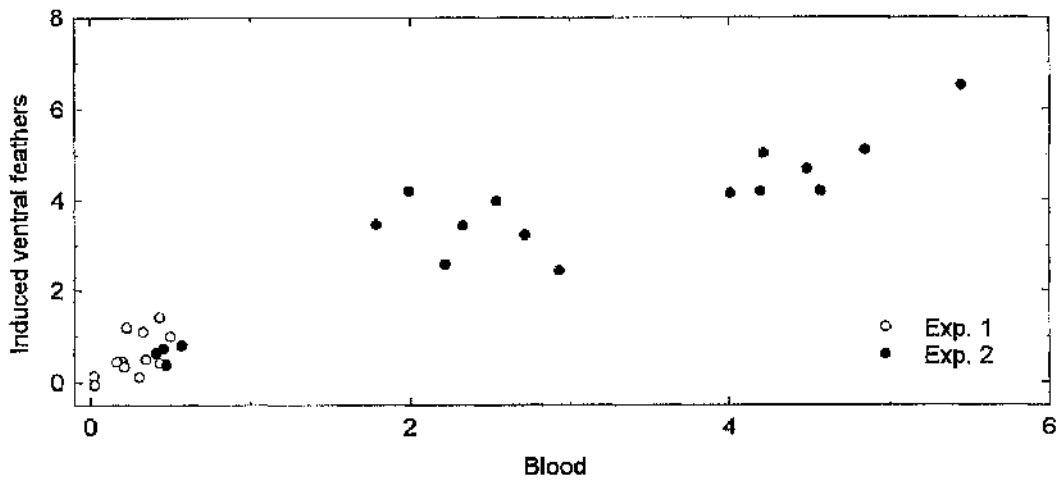
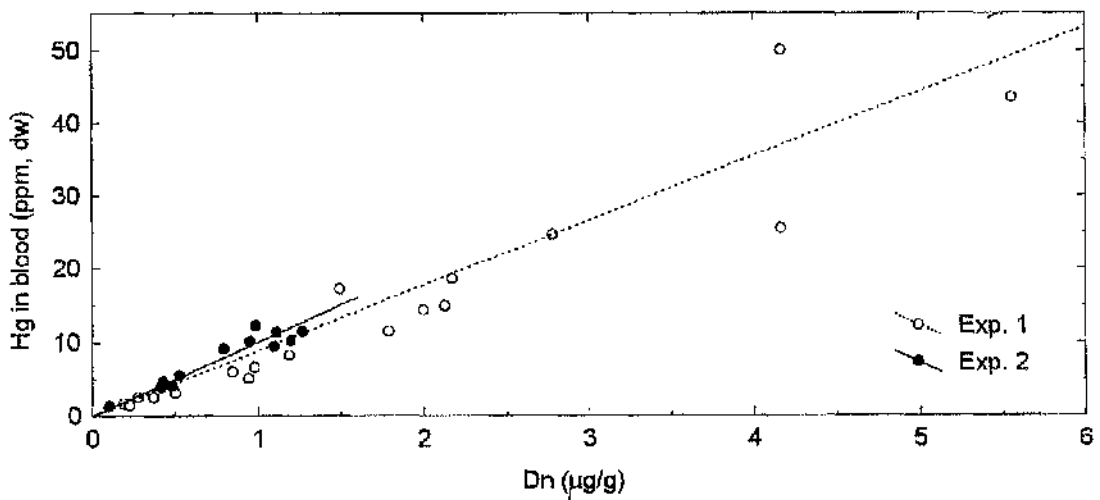


Fig. 10.6

Dose-response relationship for blood mercury concentration after exposure, for chicks in expts. 1 and 2. Fitted lines constrained to pass through the origin.



Mercury concentrations in different plumage types collected at various periods after exposure from chicks of experiments 1 and 2 and the linear dose-response relationships observed between such concentrations and dose normalised to the initial body mass (D_n) are given in Table 10.4.

10.3.5. EXCRETION

Mercury intake was excreted into the secondary down of chicks in experiment 1, as indicated by dose-response relationships in Table 10.4. However, an estimate of the amount excreted in this way is precluded by a lack of information on the mass of secondary down formed. Hereafter, excretion rates refer to the feathers which form the final plumage and were common estimates derived by multiplying a mean plumage mercury concentration by a mean plumage mass of 65 g (Monteiro unpubl. data). Mercury concentrations in pre-fledglings did not vary significantly among feather types (Table 10.5) and concentrations in ventral feathers were used as an indication of the mean plumage concentration in experimental birds. Estimates of individual rates were precluded due to difficulty in obtaining accurate estimates of individual plumage mass in chicks with large fat deposits. Excretion rates estimated in this way, account for incorporation due to mercury uptake from blood during feather formation (Chapter 9, this study) and for external adsorption of mercury contaminated exfoliated epidermal cells due to excretion through skin (March *et al.* 1983, Chapter 9). In addition, mercury concentrations in primary 10 of chicks a month after administration of a single oral dose of 1000 μg of methylmercury in late September 1993, indicate that excretion is homogeneous between a distal section with 3.5 to 6.5 cm at dosing and a proximal section formed after exposure ($\mu\text{g/g}$ fw, mean \pm S.E.; 10.4 ± 1.9 vs. 10.9 ± 3.4 ; t-test for dependent samples, $t_4 = 0.11$, $P = 0.91$).

Estimates of excretion into plumage ranged two-fold, from 35.1% to 68.1% (Table 10.6), with differences between experiments 1 and 2 approaching significance (Mann-Whitney test, $Z = 1.96$, $P = 0.05$).

10.3.6. TOXICITY

Potential dose-induced toxicity was assessed by comparison of pre-fledgling body condition (as indicated by body mass) and chick growth among dose groups and controls. There was no significant effect of dose (controls included) on chick body

TABLE 10.5. - Comparison of absolute mercury concentrations (not corrected for controls) among feather types of pre-fledgling controls and chicks dosed with 1000 μg in experiment 2. Values are mean \pm S.E.

Feather type	Hg ($\mu\text{g/g}$, fw)	
	controls	Dose 1000 μg
ventral	0.62 \pm 0.02	7.52 \pm 1.84
primary 1	0.76 \pm 0.08	-
primary 10	0.69 \pm 0.10	7.99 \pm 2.49
outer rectrix	0.75 \pm 0.07	-
	$F_{3,16}=0.67^*$, $P=0.58$	$t_1=0.12^{**}$, $P=0.91$
*1-way ANOVA, **t-test for dependent samples.		

TABLE 10.6. - Estimates of mean plumage mercury concentration (mean \pm S.E.) and excretion into plumage in pre-fledgling chicks from experiments 1 and 2, by dose group.

Experi- ment	Dose (μg)	mean Hg in plumage* ($\mu\text{g/g}$, fw)	Total Hg excretion (μg)	Total Hg excretion as % of intake
1	100	0.54 \pm 0.08	35	35.1
	500	3.57 \pm 0.54	232	46.4
	1000	6.84 \pm 1.11	445	44.4
2	100	0.84 \pm 0.10	55	54.6
	500	4.47 \pm 0.30	291	58.1
	1000	10.48 \pm 0.90	681	68.1
*As inferred from mean concentration in normally growing ventral feathers.				

TABLE 10.7. - Parameters (mean \pm S.E.) for the quadratic function of body mass (BM) on wing length (WL) fitted to data of individual chicks from experiment 1.

Dose (μ g)	n	Parameters for growth curve BM = A + B*WL + C*WL ²		
		A	B	C x100
0	8	214 \pm 43	6.6 \pm 0.7	-1.2 \pm 0.2
100	7	46 \pm 37	8.8 \pm 0.4	-1.8 \pm 0.1
500	6	49 \pm 43	8.8 \pm 0.7	-1.8 \pm 0.2
1000	7	98 \pm 71	9.0 \pm 1.6	-2.0 \pm 0.6
1-way ANOVA		F _{3,24} = 2.57, P = 0.078	F _{3,24} = 1.39, P = 0.27	F _{3,24} = 1.06, P = 0.38

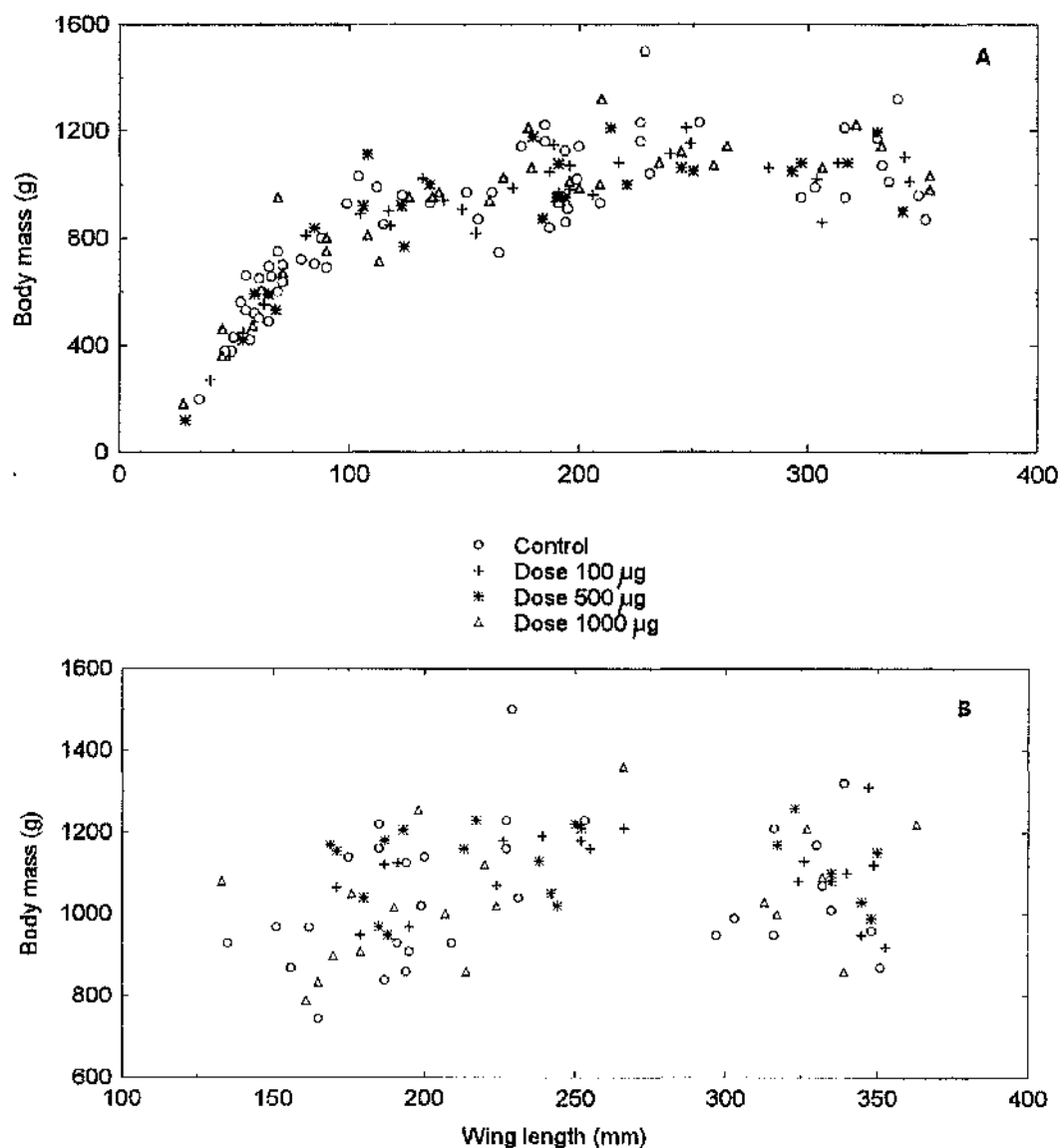
mass measured within two weeks before fledging, both in experiment 1 (ANCOVA, $F_{2,16}=0.81$, $P=0.46$; wing length as covariate) and in experiment 2 (ANCOVA, $F_{2,17}=0.35$, $P=0.71$; wing length as covariate). In addition, parameters of growth curves in the form of a quadratic function of body mass on wing length, fitted to data from individual chicks from experiment 1, did not differ significantly among dose groups and controls (Table 10.7). This analysis was not undertaken with chicks from experiment 2 due to the small number of data points ($n=3$) to fit a reliable growth curve over a period of peak body mass and pre-fledgling weight loss. The scatter of pairs body mass-wing for controls and experimental birds is shown in Fig. 10.7 for experiments 1 and 2.

10.4. DISCUSSION

10.4.1. KINETICS OF METHYLMERCURY IN BLOOD

The time profiles of methylmercury elimination in blood modelled in this study were assumed to represent only the slow terminal phase. The highly transient concentrations from the initial fast phase (e.g. Kershaw *et al.* 1980, Sherlock *et al.* 1984) were thought to be extinguished between absorption, which was completed 24 h after exposure, and blood sampling at 48 h post-exposure. Indeed,

Fig. 10.7
Scatterplot of body mass and wing of controls
and experimental chicks from experiments 1 (A) and 2 (B).



chicks exhibit an half-time for the terminal phase much shorter than adults (this study, Chapter 9) and the same is conceivable for the half-time in the initial phase, which is less than 1 day for adults (Chapter 9).

Average estimates of blood methylmercury half-times in the terminal elimination phase ranged from 5.5 to 6.3 days, indicating a remarkable overall resemblance in all dose groups from both experiments. To allow an higher degree of confidence on these estimates it would have been desirable to have had better coverage over the 10 day period following the start of blood sampling.

Comparative half-time estimates in adult Cory's shearwater ranged from 40 to 65 days (Chapter 9). Such a difference in half-times between chicks and adults indicates the importance of the rapid growth of body tissues and plumage in governing mercury dynamics in chicks. Chicks have an opportunity to excrete methylmercury much faster than adults. It is proposed that such short half-times are mainly accounted for by elimination into growing tissues, in experiment 1, and by elimination into growing plumage, in experiment 2. The role of plumage renewal on the elimination kinetics of mercury in blood is stressed by a 30% reduction in half-time observed between adult Cory's shearwater exposed a month and two months and an half before the start of moult (Chapter 9). Other comparative avian blood half-times are not available in the literature. Half-times of methylmercury in richly perfused tissues (as liver) of growing chickens ranged from 4.1 to 6.8 days, over a wide range of exposure levels, and were shorter than in adult chickens (March *et al.* 1983). Half-time in blood of growing rats, estimated by fitting a one compartment model to data from Thomas *et al.* (1988), was 3.1 days.

The estimate of the fraction of ingested methylmercury deposited in the blood volume of experimental Cory's shearwater chicks averaged 0.12, without significant variations among dose groups or between age at exposure. A comparative estimate in adult Cory's shearwater was slightly lower (0.104; Chapter 9) and that variation could be accounted for by a higher percentage of fat in chicks comparatively to adults, leading to overestimates of the blood volume in chicks and hence of f . The knowledge of methylmercury terminal half-time in blood and of the fractional deposition of the ingested dose in blood, allowed a first insight into the relationship between steady-state blood concentrations and dietary intake of methylmercury in avian chicks. Based on a crude estimate of daily food consumption of 100 g (Klomp & Furness 1992, Hamer & Hill 1993) with an average of 16 ppb fw of methylmercury (Sub-chapter 8.2), the equilibrium concentrations in blood estimated from equation (8) agree closely with those observed under natural conditions (Chapter 7), for the body mass range covered in this study (400 to 1200 g). This suggests that the estimates of kinetic parameters for methylmercury in blood of Cory's shearwater chicks obtained in this single intake study are representative of those for repeated ingestion under natural conditions. It is also noteworthy that kinetic parameters for methylmercury in blood were independent of the phase of growth (exponential or asymptotic) at which they were exposed.

10.4.2. BLOOD:PLUMAGE PARTITION COEFFICIENTS

The slopes of the linear blood:plumage relationships obtained here represent estimates of the levels of mercury which partitioned into plumage of avian chicks. Since plumage contains virtually no inorganic mercury (Thompson & Furness 1989b, Sub-chapter 11.2), such slopes may well represent methylmercury partition coefficients. The range of slopes observed in this study (1.1 to 5.6) is slightly wider comparatively to the ranges observed for the same species in experimental adults (2.9 to 4.3; Chapter 9) and in adults and chicks under natural conditions (2.3 to 3.4; Chapter 7). However, most of the variation might be accounted for by difficulties in estimating accurately the average blood concentration during plumage formation, due to highly transient declining concentrations (cf. Table 10.1). The linearity of blood:plumage relationships observed indicate a lack of dose-dependence for the partition coefficients.

10.4.3. DOSE-RESPONSES

The dose-response relationships determined in this study were linear over the wide range of exposures employed. That contributes additional evidence to a lack of saturation in the metal-accumulatory ability of blood (also Chapter 9), plumage (also Lewis & Furness 1991, Chapter 9) and other avian tissues currently used as monitoring units, like eggs (Tejning 1967, Chapter 9) and internal tissues (Lewis & Furness 1991, Scheuhammer 1988). There is a remarkable resemblance of dose-responses for blood among small and large chicks (cf. Fig. 10.6, this study) and adults (cf. Fig. 9.6, Chapter 9) of Cory's shearwater. That indicates an apparent general dose-response kinetics for methylmercury in avian blood, which seems to be governed only by the volume of the body pool, given that the fraction deposited in blood after complete absorption would not differ among species.

Dose-response relationships varied widely among the various plumage types of experimental chicks. The observed variation seems to arise essentially from declining blood levels in the chicks, since the earlier the time of plumage formation, the higher the response. For example, down 2 (exp. 1) and naturally growing ventral feathers (exp. 2), which were starting formation at dosing, attained a similar response within a month after exposure (cf. Table 10.4). There are no comparable data in the literature, as other avian studies did not report concentrations normalised to body mass.

10.4.4. EXCRETION

A discussion of the results under this topic requires a brief overview about the mechanisms of mercury excretion in birds. Growing plumage and faeces are major eliminatory pathways (e.g. Braune & Gaskin 1987b, Lewis & Furness 1991, Chapter 9), although excretion through the skin (followed by adsorption on feather surface) and eggs may also be of importance (March *et al.* 1983, Lewis & Furness 1993, Chapter 9). Whereas mercury burdens in feathers reflect chiefly uptake of methylmercury from the blood circulating to the follicle during feather formation (Chapter 7, Chapter 9), the contribution from adsorbed mercury resulting from excretion through the skin should be considered, especially in short-term experimental studies (Chapter 9). Data reported here suggest that mercury bound over the whole extension of the vane while the feather is in formation.

Overall, excretion rates into the final plumage estimated here averaged 42% and 60% for experiments 1 and 2, respectively. The difference was not statistically significant and in reality it is even less pronounced, since mercury excretion into secondary down of chicks from experiment 1 was not considered. Such excretion rates are in agreement with those reported in the literature for chicks growing an entire plumage (49%, Lewis & Furness 1991) and for adults during a moult cycle (59-68%, Braune & Gaskin 1987). When interpreting excretion rates into plumage by experimental birds (Lewis & Furness 1991, Chapter 9, this study) it should be noted that they did not account for mercury elimination into feather sheaths (Burger *et al.* 1992), but reflect to a certain extent (possibly up to 5-10%; Chapter 9) external feather contamination with exfoliated cells (March *et al.* 1983, Chapter 9).

The resemblance of average excretion rates in experiments 1 and 2 contrasts sharply with the enormous differences of blood mercury concentrations in the respective experimental chicks, in mid-September, when the final plumage is developing. The rate of excretion attained by chicks from experiment 1 suggest the existence of important short-term internal stores of mercury from which mercury was mobilised and eliminated into the final plumage, which started to develop 2 to 3 weeks after dosing. Results from experiment 1 indicate a lack of dose-dependency of plumage excretion rates, as in feathers and tissues of gull chicks exposed to low doses of methylmercury (Lewis & Furness 1991). However, there was a tendency for increasing excretion with dose in experiment 2, which may be accounted for by enhanced external contamination of the growing plumage with exfoliated epidermal cells (Chapter 9) in the higher dose group.

Methylmercury conversion to inorganic mercury in the gut flora, with subsequent excretion in the faeces, yet unquantified, is likely to have been an important excretion route in the experimental chicks from this study. Mercury excretion in faeces accounted for the excretion of 25% of the intake in growing gull chicks, over a 30 days period (Lewis & Furness 1991) and was the major excretory pathway in growing rats (Thomas *et al.* 1998, Farris *et al.* 1993).

10.4.5. TOXICITY

Although assessment of sub-lethal methylmercury toxicity in Cory's shearwater chicks was not a primary objective in the experimental design, this study provides one of the few approaches of the kind in wild birds. The hypothesis was that the dose range employed was below the methylmercury toxicity threshold for the species. This is supported by the lack of significant dose effects on pre-fledgling body condition and growth of chicks, which were indicative of a normal behavioural performance.

Average exposure levels used in this study ranged from 0.09 to 2.5 μg methylmercury/g of body mass and compare with a maximum avian non-observed-adverse-effect-level (NOAEL) for external symptoms of 67 $\mu\text{g}/\text{g}$ in adult Zebra finches *Poephila guttata* subjected to a dietary level of 2.5 $\mu\text{g}/\text{g}$ dw over 77 days (Scheuhammer 1988). However, normal behavioural patterns of birds have been reported to be altered by dosages below those at which external symptoms of mercury poisoning are apparent, especially in young (reviews in Fimreite 1979, Scheuhammer 1987). Severe neurological signs of methylmercury poisoning develop in adult Zebra finches at brain concentrations of 15 $\mu\text{g}/\text{g}$ fw and over 30-40 $\mu\text{g}/\text{g}$ fw in liver and kidney, but young birds may develop such symptoms at brain levels four times lower (Scheuhammer 1988). The highest estimated average brain concentrations in experimental chicks from this study was 3.4 $\mu\text{g}/\text{g}$ fw, based on a brain-blood ratio of mercury concentrations equal to 0.78 derived from concentrations in adult Cory's shearwater from Atlantic colonies (brain: 1.95 $\mu\text{g}/\text{g}$ dw, Renzoni *et al.* 1986; blood: 2.5 $\mu\text{g}/\text{g}$ dw, Chapter 7). This approaches close to the threshold for toxicity in young birds suggested by Scheuhammer (1988) and may well represent a maximum NOAEL for external symptoms in avian chicks. Nevertheless, it should be considered that mercury toxicity in birds is species-specific (Scheuhammer 1987). Fish-eating birds seem to support high mercury burdens with apparently no ill or reproductive effects perhaps due to co-

accumulation of selenium which is known to antagonise the metabolic effects of mercury (Fimreite 1979, Scheuhammer 1987 and 1988).

10.5. REFERENCES

- Becker PH, Furness RW, Henning D (1993a) The value of chick feathers to assess spatial and interspecific variation in the mercury contamination of seabirds. *Environ Monit Assess* 28:255-262
- Becker PH, Furness RW & Henning D (1993b) Mercury dynamics in young Common tern (*Sterna hirundo*) from a polluted environment. *Ecotoxicol* 2:33-40
- Becker PH, Henning D, Furness RW (1994) Differences in mercury contamination and elimination during feather development in Gull and Tern broods. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 27:162-167
- Burger J, Gochfeld, M 1992 Trace element distribution in growing feathers: additional excretion in feather sheaths. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 23:105-108
- Braune BM, Gaskin DE (1987a) Mercury levels in Bonaparte's gull (*Larus philadelphia*) during Autumn moult in the Quoddy Region, New Brunswick, Canada. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 16:539-549
- Braune BM, Gaskin DE (1987b) A mercury budget for the Bonaparte's gull during Autumn moult. *Ornis Scand* 18:244-250
- Clarkson TW (1994) The toxicity of mercury and its compounds. In: Watras CJ, Huckabee JW (eds) *Mercury Pollution: integration and synthesis*. Lewis Publishers, Boca Raton, p 631-641
- Farris FF, Dedrick RL, Allen PV, Smoth AJ (1993) Physiological model for the pharmacokinetics of methylmercury in the growing rat. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol* 119:74-90
- Fimreite N (1979) Accumulation and effects of mercury on birds. In: Nriagu JO (ed) *The Biogeochemistry of Mercury in the Environment*. Elsevier North-Holland Biomedical Press, Amsterdam, p 601-627
- Furness RW, Muirhead SJ, Woodburn M (1986) Using bird feathers to measure mercury in the environment: relationships between mercury content and moult. *Mar Pollut Bull* 17:27-30
- Furness RW (1993) Birds as monitors of pollutants. In: Furness RW, Greenwood JJD (ed) *Birds as Monitors of Environmental Change*. Chapman & Hall, London, p 86-143
- Gochfeld M, Burger J (1987) Factors affecting tissue distribution of heavy metals, age effects and the metal concentrations in Common terns, *Sterna hirundo*. *Biol Trace Elem Res* 12:389-399

- Granadeiro JP (1991) The breeding biology of Cory's Shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis* on Berlenga Island, Portugal. *Seabird* 13:30-39
- Hamer KC, Hill JK (1993) Variation and regulation of meal size and feeding frequency in Cory's Shearwater *Calonectris diomedea*. *J Anim Ecol* 62:441-450
- Hill EF, Soares JH (1987) Oral and intramuscular toxicity of inorganic and organic mercury chloride to growing quail. *J Toxicol Environ Health* 20:105-116
- Honda K, Nasu T, Tatsukawa R (1986) Seasonal changes in mercury accumulation in the Black-eared Kite, *Milvus migrans lineatus*. *Environ Pollut (A)* 42:325-334
- Kershaw TG, Dhahir PH, Clarkson TW (1980) The relationship between blood levels and dose of methylmercury in man. *Arch Environ Health* 35:28-36
- Klomp NI, Furness RW (1992) Patterns of chick feeding in Cory's Shearwater and the associations with ambient light. *Colon Waterb* 15:95-102
- Lewis SA, Furness RW (1991) Mercury accumulation and excretion in laboratory reared Black-headed gull *Larus ridibundus* chicks. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 21:316-320
- March BE, Poon R & Chu S (1983) Metabolism and nutrition: the dynamics of ingested methyl mercury in growing and laying chickens. *Poult Sci* 62:1000-1009.
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW (1995) Seabirds as monitors of mercury in the marine environment. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 80:851-870
- Renzoni A, Focardi S, Fossi C, Leonzio C, Mayol J (1986) Comparison between concentrations of mercury and other contaminants in eggs and tissues of Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea* collected on Atlantic and Mediterranean islands. *Environ Pollut (A)* 40:17-35
- Scheuhammer AM (1987) The chronic toxicity of aluminium, cadmium, mercury, and lead in birds: a review. *Environ Pollut* 46:263-295
- Scheuhammer AM (1988) Chronic dietary toxicity of methylmercury in the Zebra finch, *Poephila guttata*. *Bull Environ Contam Toxicol* 40:123-130
- Sherlock J, Hislop J, Newton D, Topping G, Whittle K (1984) Elevation of mercury in human blood from controlled chronic ingestion of methylmercury in fish. *Human Toxicol* 3:117-131
- Sturkie PD (1986) Body fluids: blood. In: Sturkie PD (ed) *Avian physiology*. Springer-Verlag, New York, p 102-129
- Tejning TG (1967) Biological effects of methyl mercury dicyandiamide-treated grain in the domestic fowl *Gallus gallus* L. *Oikos Suppl.* 8:1-116
- Thomas DJ, Fisher HL, Sumler MR, Hall LL, Mushak P (1988) Distribution and retention of organic and inorganic mercury in methylmercury-treated neonatal rats. *Environ Res* 47:59-71

- Thompson DR (1990) Metal levels in marine vertebrates. In Heavy Metals in the Marine Environment, Furness RW & Rainbow PS (eds). CRC Press, New York, 1990, p 143-182
- Thompson DR & Furness RW (1989a) The chemical form of mercury stored in South Atlantic seabirds. *Environ Pollut* 60:305-317
- Thompson DR & Furness RW (1989b) Comparison of the levels of total and organic mercury in seabird feathers. *Mar Pollut Bull* 20:577-579
- Walsh PM (1990) The use of seabirds as monitors of heavy metals in the marine environment. In Furness RW & Rainbow PS (eds) Heavy Metals in the Marine Environment. Florida: CRC Press Inc., p 183-204
- WHO (1990) Environmental Health Criteria 101: Methylmercury. World Health Organization, Geneva

APPENDIX - PHARMACOKINETIC MODELS

ELIMINATION OF MERCURY IN BLOOD

The kinetics of ingested methylmercury in whole blood of the experimental chicks was modelled according to current models for endotherm vertebrates (review in WHO 1990). This study showed that absorption of the single-oral dose was completed within 24 h after dosing (cf. Fig. 10.1) and it was assumed that the initial phase of rapid decline was completed at 48 h after dosing. Thereafter, the concentration of mercury $C(t)$ ($\mu\text{g/g}$) at time t (days) during the terminal elimination phase, which is the relevant in the assessment of equilibrium concentrations (Kershaw *et al.* 1980, Sherlock *et al.* 1984), is given by the one compartment model

$$C(t) = A \cdot e^{-\alpha \cdot t} \quad (10.1)$$

where A ($\mu\text{g/g}$) and α (1/day) are unknown parameters to be estimated on the basis of experimental data. Given that the dose-response of methylmercury in blood is linear (Chapter 9; this study, section 10.3.4), a multi-dose version of model (10.1) may be derived by incorporating the methylmercury dose normalised to body mass (D_n , $\mu\text{g/g}$),

$$C(t) = D_n \cdot A \cdot e^{-\alpha \cdot t} \quad (10.2)$$

In both models the half-time ($T_{1/2}$, days) is given by

$$T_{1/2} = (\ln 2) / \alpha \quad (10.3)$$

INTAKE AND EQUILIBRIUM BLOOD CONCENTRATIONS

There is evidence that the relationship between the steady state concentration of methylmercury in blood (C , $\mu\text{g/kg}$) and the daily intake (I , $\mu\text{g/day}$) is identical in single-dose and chronic dosing studies (Sherlock *et al.* 1984) and that is given by (Kershaw *et al.* 1980):

$$C = I \cdot (f / V) / \alpha \quad (10.4)$$

where f is the fraction of the daily intake deposited in blood, V is the volume of blood (ml, i.e. g) and $\alpha = (\ln 2) / T_{1/2}$ is estimated from models (10.1) or (10.2). The parameter f is given by

$$f = V \cdot A / D \quad (10.5)$$

where A , the intercept of the slow component estimated from models (10.1) or (10.2), represents the blood concentration that would have resulted if absorption and tissue distribution were complete at time zero (Kershaw *et al.* 1980), and D is the dose (μg).

Assuming the blood volume is 7% of the body mass (W , g; Sturkie 1986),

$$C = I \cdot (f \cdot T_{1/2}) / (0.07 \cdot \ln 2 \cdot W) = I \cdot a \quad (10.6)$$

where a (days/g) represents the number of days intake of methylmercury contained in 1 g of circulating blood and is given by

$$a = (f / 0.07) \cdot (T_{1/2} / \ln 2 \cdot W) \quad (10.7)$$

CHAPTER 11

**SEABIRDS AS MONITORS OF
MERCURY CONTAMINATION IN THE
PORTUGUESE ATLANTIC**

CONTENTS

SUB-CHAPTER 11.1 - CONTEMPORARY SPATIAL PATTERNS

AND A META-ANALYSIS FOR THE NORTH-ATLANTIC265

11.1.1. INTRODUCTION.....	266
11.1.2. MATERIALS AND METHODS	268
11.1.2.1. Experimental design	268
11.1.2.2. Sample collection, preparation and analysis	268
11.1.2.3. Data analysis	270
11.1.3. RESULTS.....	270
11.1.3.1. Eggs.....	270
11.1.3.2. Chick plumage	272
11.1.3.3. Adult plumage.....	275
11.1.4. DISCUSSION	275
11.1.4.1. Validity and assumptions.....	275
11.1.4.1. Spatial patterns	277
11.1.4.2. North Atlantic meta-analysis	280
11.1.5. REFERENCES	283

SUB-CHAPTER 11.2 - HISTORICAL INCREASES IN EPIPELAGIC

AND MESOPELAGIC ENVIRONMENTS.....287

11.2.1. INTRODUCTION.....	288
11.2.2. MATERIALS AND METHODS	289
11.2.3. RESULTS.....	290
11.2.4. DISCUSSION	293
11.2.4.1. Validity and assumptions.....	293
11.2.4.1. Trends.....	294
11.2.4.2. Environmental implications.....	295
11.2.5. REFERENCES	297

Sub-chapter 11.1

***CONTEMPORARY SPATIAL PATTERNS AND A
META-ANALYSIS FOR THE NORTH ATLANTIC***

11.1.1. INTRODUCTION

Mercury is a highly toxic non-essential metal of major concern for its harmful environmental effects because elevated exposures in Humans and wildlife tend to be a widespread phenomenon (UNEP/FAO/WHO 1987, WHO 1990). This derives from particular biogeochemical properties (i.e. evasion to the atmosphere coupled with long-range transport and deposition; EPMAP 1994) and mercury behaviour in aquatic ecosystems (e.g. methylation, bioaccumulation and bioamplification; Lindqvist *et al.* 1991).

The current view of the overall global mercury cycle is well established, although a detailed understanding of many mechanisms is lacking (Mason *et al.* 1994a, EPMAP 1994). The cycle is dominated by emissions of mercury to the atmosphere either by natural processes or by human activities (reviews in Mason *et al.* 1994a, EPMAP 1994). Most atmospheric mercury (>95%) is in the elemental form, which has a long residence time (0.7-2 yr.; Lindqvist *et al.* 1991) and therefore is susceptible to long-range transport. Present direct anthropogenic emissions (chiefly from fossil fuel combustion and waste incineration) average about 50-75% of the total emissions to the atmosphere (EPMAP 1994). The oceanic biogeochemical cycle plays a predominant role in the global mercury cycle because of air-sea exchange processes (Mason *et al.* 1994b). Currently the oceans receive about 90% of mercury input through atmospheric deposition, while oceanic evasion (which is positively correlated with primary productivity; Mason *et al.* 1994b) contributes over two thirds of the total natural atmospheric emission (Mason *et al.* 1994a). Because the atmosphere and the oceans are in rapid equilibrium, a major proportion of contemporary oceanic effluxes are actually a re-emission of deposited anthropogenic mercury (EPMAP 1994). Such recycling of mercury between the surface oceans and the atmosphere, coupled with the small mercury sedimentation in the oceans, makes deposition on land the dominant sink for atmospheric mercury. Nevertheless, some processes rise above the global cycle. Ecological processes are responsible for enhanced methylmercury formation and bioaccumulation in sub-thermocline waters (Mason & Fitzgerald 1993, Sub-chapter 8.2). Local- and regional-scale processes also may account for a significant part of total atmospheric deposition of mercury inland (Nater & Grigal 1992, Sorensen *et al.* 1994) through dry deposition and precipitation scavenging of the small fraction (<5%) of atmospheric particulate mercury, which has a relatively short residence time in the atmosphere (Fitzgerald *et al.* 1991, Lindqvist

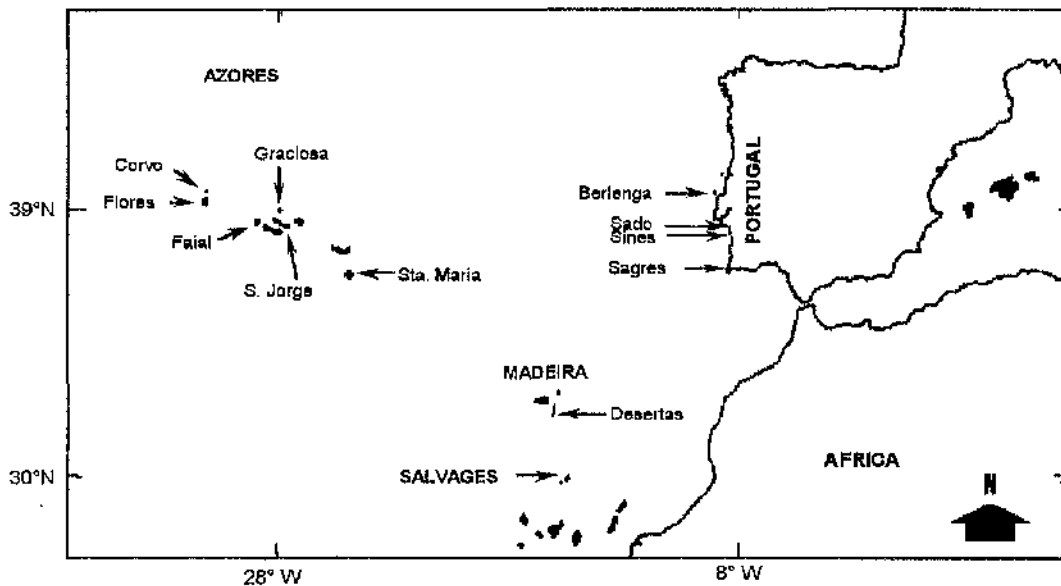
1994). Mass balances indicate that half of the anthropogenically-emitted atmospheric mercury is removed in this way (EPMAP 1994).

This study covers a wide sector of the temperate and sub-tropical north Atlantic east of the Azores (30-40°N, 8-32°W). The region is characterised by highly dynamic oceanographic, atmospheric and geological processes, namely the north Atlantic gyre and the wind fields which overlie it, the Azores front, the upwelling off the Iberian Peninsula, the Canary Is. current, volcanism associated with the expansion of the mid-Atlantic ridge (Kennett 1982, Gould 1985, Harvey 1985, Pollard & Pu 1985). Most of the region represents a sub-tropical sector remote from continental anthropogenic emissions of mercury from which the information on the extent of mercury contamination is scanty. This study aims to meet some of the current research needs on mercury, namely to broaden the spatial and ecological representativeness of mercury records at pristine oceanic sites in order to shed light into the relative importance of local, regional and global mercury cycling processes (EPMAP 1994).

Because the behaviour of mercury in marine ecosystems is complex and includes many biologically-mediated processes, biomonitoring was preferred to the use of abiotic samples for direct determination of spatial patterns of mercury contamination in the study region (c.f. Phillips 1980). Species at the highest trophic levels integrate mercury contamination over food webs and will reflect better the environmental abundance and bioavailability of mercury and its hazards at the ecosystem level and to Humans. Seabirds offer varied levels of ecological, spatial and temporal integration and have been used as cost effective and successful monitors of mercury contamination in the marine environment (reviews in Furness 1993, Monteiro & Furness 1995). They excrete dietary mercury in a linear dose-dependent fashion into eggs and plumage (Chapters 9 and 10) and, therefore, feathers and eggs provide easily-obtainable and relatively non-invasive monitoring tools. However, the use of seabirds as monitors is not entirely straightforward and requires a good knowledge of their ecology and potential 'noise' from confounding factors. Such aspects were addressed in Sub-chapter 2.2, Chapters 5, 6 and 7, and Sub-chapter 8.2. Here, mercury concentrations in tissues of breeding seabirds were used to infer contemporary regional patterns in mercury contamination within the Portuguese Atlantic. Seabird indications of mercury contamination in the study region were also assembled with similar information for other regions in a brief meta-analysis for the north Atlantic and adjoining regions.

Fig. 11.1.1

Map of the Portuguese Atlantic showing the main study colonies.



11.1.2. MATERIALS AND METHODS

11.1.2.1. EXPERIMENTAL DESIGN

The study region (Fig. 11.1.1) comprises a large oceanic sub-tropical sector (the three Azorean group of islands, Madeira and Salvages) along with a temperate sector off the south-west mainland Portuguese coast (Berlengas, Sado, Sines and Sagres).

Species and monitoring units were selected to ensure varied levels of ecological, spatial and temporal integration within the marine ecosystem: 1) Species with varied feeding ecology reflecting mercury availability in epipelagic (<200 m) and mesopelagic (200-1000 m) food webs (cf. Table 11.1.1, Chapter 8); 2) Chick plumage (down and breast feathers) and eggs reflecting short term exposure in the breeding grounds (c.f. Becker *et al.* 1993a); 3) Adult breast feathers reflecting long-term mercury uptake over the annual cycle (Monteiro & Furness 1995).

11.1.2.2. SAMPLE COLLECTION, PREPARATION AND ANALYSIS

Species and sites sampled were as follows: Bulwer's petrel from eastern Azores (Sta. Maria), Madeira (Deserta Grande) and Salvages (Selvagem Grande); Cory's

TABLE 11.1.1. - Seabird species from the Portuguese Atlantic used in this study and some of their ecological features (sources: Sub-chapters 2.2 and 8.2; Cramp 1977, 1983, 1985; Granadeiro, unpubl. data). ? refers to features poorly known or unknown.

Species	Origin of predominant prey*	Foraging area and range (km) while breeding	Months in breeding area/year	Post-breeding dispersal
Bulwer's petrel <i>Bulweria bulwerii</i>	mesopelagic	offshore/ hundreds	6	southwest Atlantic?
Cory's shearwater <i>Calonectris diomedea</i>	epipelagic and epi-mesopelagic	offshore/ hundreds	8	north and south western Atlantic
Little shearwater <i>Puffinus assimilis</i>	epipelagic	offshore/ hundreds	12	some hundred km?
Madeiran storm petrel <i>Oceanodroma castro</i>	mesopelagic	offshore/ hundreds	6	western Atlantic?
Yellow-legged gull <i>Larus cachinnans</i>	epipelagic	inshore/ tens	12	from null to hundreds km
Common tern <i>Sterna hirundo</i>	epipelagic	inshore/ tens	6	west Africa to Gulf of Guinea
Roseate Tern <i>Sterna dougallii</i>	epipelagic	inshore/ tens	6	west Africa to Gulf of Guinea
*Percentage of occurrence in diet over 75%.				

shearwater from western (Corvo), central (Graciosa) and eastern (Sta. Maria) Azores, Madeira (Deserta Grande), Salvages (Selvagem Grande) and Berlengas (Berlenga Grande); Little shearwater from eastern (Sta. Maria) Azores and Salvages (Selvagem Grande); Madeiran storm petrel from central (Graciosa) and eastern (Sta. Maria) Azores, Madeira (Deserta Grande), Salvages (Selvagem Grande) and Berlengas (Farilhão Grande); Yellow-legged gull from central (Graciosa, S. Jorge) Azores, Madeira (Deserta Grande and Ilhéu Chão), Salvages (Selvagem Pequena), Berlengas (Berlenga Grande), Sado (estuary), Sines (Ilha do Pessegueiro) and Sagres (Martinhal); Common tern from western (Flores), central (Graciosa, Faial) and eastern (Sta. Maria) Azores; Roseate tern from western (Flores) and eastern (Sta. Maria) Azores. Sampling years ranged from 1993 to 1995, except for some adult samples from Salvages and some tern samples obtained in 1992.

Contour feathers are the most representative for estimating whole-bird mercury content (Furness *et al.* 1986) and 6-10 contour feathers (breast from

adults, ventral from chicks), and down from younger chicks, were plucked from each individual. Species, locality, date, age class (only for plumage) and wing length (only for chick plumage) were recorded for each sample. Other sampling procedures, tissue preparation and storage, total mercury analysis and analytical quality control followed procedures described in Chapter 4. Hereafter mercury refers to total mercury and, unless otherwise stated, values are given in microgram per gram on a fresh weight basis for plumage (ppm, fw) and on a dry weight basis (ppm, dw) for eggs.

11.1.2.3. DATA ANALYSIS

Potential age-related variations of mercury concentrations in chick plumage must be accounted for in monitoring studies to avoid spurious results (Monteiro & Furness 1995, Chapter 7). Here such a confounding effect was accounted for each species in one of two ways, depending on the structure and size of the available data set. The use of narrow extreme age ranges (e.g. hatchlings or pre-fledglings), where mercury concentrations are normally independent of age (Chapter 7), was preferred for inter-location comparisons. When mercury data showed age-dependency, comparisons were undertaken by analysis of covariance with age (expressed as wing length) as covariate.

Data analysis followed general procedures described in Chapter 4. Parametric tests were preferred and in some cases were performed on logarithmic transformed data to achieve requirements of normality and homocedasticity. One-way analysis of variance or covariance was followed by Tukey-tests for *a posteriori* pairwise comparison of means.

11.1.3. RESULTS

11.1.3.1. EGGS

Mercury concentrations in eggs of the monitor species sampled at various locations in the Portuguese Atlantic are presented in Table 11.1.2. Concentrations in eggs of Bulwer's petrel, which specialises on mesopelagic prey, were several-fold higher than in the remaining species, that feed predominantly on epipelagic prey.

TABLE 11.1.2. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g dw}$) in whole egg contents of seabirds from several localities in the Portuguese Atlantic. Values are arithmetic means \pm S.D. and sample size bracketed. Within each species, locations with different upper case superscripts (A-C) are significantly different.

Location	Bulwer's petrel	Cory's shearwater	Yellow-legged gull	Common tern	Roseate tern
Western Azores				1.1 ± 0.2 (6) ^{A,B}	0.6 ± 0.2 (9)
Central Azores			1.0 ± 0.4 (21) ^{A,2}	1.5 ± 0.5 (33) ^{B,3}	
Eastern Azores	5.9 ± 2.4 (16)	1.9 ± 0.4 (23)		1.0 ± 0.5 (20) ^A	1.4 ± 0.6 (17)
Madeira	5.5 ± 1.6 (17)		1.1 ± 0.4 (13) ^{A,B,2}		
Salvages		2.1 ± 1.0 (20) ¹			
Berlengas			1.4 ± 0.4 (18) ^{A,B,C}		
Sado			1.6 ± 0.4 (6) ^{B,C}		
Sines			1.6 ± 0.4 (29) ^C		
Sagres			1.4 ± 0.3 (19) ^{B,C}		
	t-test $t_{31} = 0.50$ $P = 0.62$		ANOVA $F_{5,100} = 7.40$ $P < 0.0001$	ANOVA $F_{2,50} = 5.61$ $P < 0.01$	Mann-Whitney $Z = 3.10$ $P < 0.005$

¹ Data from Renzoni *et al.* 1986, given for comparison.

² One outlier excluded for central Azores ($2.9 \mu\text{g/g dw}$) and two outliers excluded for Madeira (3.8 and $4.2 \mu\text{g/g dw}$).

³ Inter-year differences in the period 1992-94 were highly significant (see Results).

Egg concentrations in Bulwer's petrel did not differ significantly between Azores and Madeira, and concentrations in Cory's shearwater eggs were identical in Azores and Salvages. Concentrations in Yellow-legged gull eggs differed significantly among locations and showed a tendency for higher values in the mainland coast, especially on Sado and Sines. Within the Azores, concentrations in Common and Roseate tern eggs differed significantly between groups. However, inter-location variation of mercury concentrations in Common tern eggs is comparable to the highly significant (1-way ANOVA, $F_{2,30}=16.17$, $P<0.0001$) inter-year variation observed within central Azores: means (\pm S.D, sample size bracketed) in 1992, 1993 and 1994 were, respectively, 1.3 ± 0.3 (15), 1.9 ± 0.5 (14) and 0.8 ± 0.2 (4).

11.1.3.2. CHICK PLUMAGE

Mercury concentrations in down and ventral contour feather of chicks of the monitor species from various locations in the study region are presented, respectively, in Tables 11.1.3. and 11.1.4. Concentrations in chick down show the trend already observed in eggs for higher mercury burdens in species specialised on mesopelagic prey (8.8-19.1 $\mu\text{g/g}$) comparatively to species which feed predominantly on epipelagic prey (1.8-5.8 $\mu\text{g/g}$).

Inter-location comparisons showed slight but significant differences of concentrations in down of Bulwer's petrel chicks between the Azores and Salvages, and in down of small Madeiran storm petrel chicks between seasonal populations in central and eastern Azores. Concentrations in down of small Cory's shearwater chicks were uniform throughout the whole study region (cf. Table 11.1.3), but concentrations in ventral feathers were significantly higher in Berlengas than in eastern Azores (c.f. Table 11.1.4). Concentrations in down of Yellow-legged gull chicks were significantly higher in Madeira and Berlengas comparatively to the Azores (c.f. Table 11.1.3), but concentrations in ventral feathers were identical in these three locations (cf. Table 11.1.4); the relatively high concentration in down observed in Sado estuary is noteworthy. Within the Azores, concentrations in the plumage of Common and Roseate tern chicks differed significantly between groups and showed a tendency for consistently lower values in the western group.

TABLE 11.1.3. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g}$ fw) in down of seabird chicks from several localities in the Portuguese Atlantic. Values are arithmetic means \pm S.D., sample size bracketed; within each species, locations with different upper case superscripts (A-B) are significantly different. Codes below species refer to procellariiforms' type of down (primary, D1; secondary, D2) and age range (expressed as wing length, WL in mm) employed.

Location	Species (type of down, age range)					
	Bulwer's petrel (D1,D2; WL<190)	Cory's shearwater (D1, WL<100)	Madeira storm petrel ¹ (D1, WL<40)	Yellow-legged gull (WL<230)	Common tern (WL<30)	Roseate tern (WL<30)
Western Azores		5.8 ± 1.2 (25)			2.3 ± 0.6 (15) ^A	1.8 ± 0.3 (6)
Central Azores		5.5 ± 1.9 (25)	11.6 ± 4.0 (8) ^A	2.1 ± 0.8 (36) ^A	4.4 ± 1.9 (5) ^B	
Eastern Azores	19.1 ± 5.1 (26)	5.0 ± 1.0 (58)	8.8 ± 3.4 (16) ^B		4.9 ± 1.7 (6) ^B	3.2 ± 0.5 (11)
Madeira				3.0 ± 1.0 (17) ^B		
Salvages	15.2 ± 2.7 (18)	5.0 ± 1.0 (16)				
Berlengas		5.7 ± 1.7 (16)	10.1 ± 2.8 (14) ^B	3.6 ± 0.9 (15) ^B		
Sado				5.5 ± 1.7 (3) ²		
	ANCOVA $F_{1,41} = 4.59$ $P < 0.05$	ANOVA $F_{4,135} = 1.67$ $P = 0.16$	ANCOVA $F_{2,34} = 8.25$ $P < 0.005$	ANOVA $F_{2,65} = 21.66$ $P < 0.0001$	ANOVA $F_{2,23} = 13.24$ $P < 0.0005$	t-test $t_{15} = 5.94$ $P < 0.0001$

¹ Chicks from different seasonal populations (c.f. Chapter 5): Central Azores, hot season; Eastern Azores and Berlengas, cool season.

² Given for comparison but excluded from analysis.

TABLE 11.1.4. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g fw}$) in ventral feathers of seabird chicks from several localities in the Portuguese Atlantic. Values are arithmetic means \pm S.D., sample size bracketed. Code below species refers to age range employed, expressed as wing length (WL) in mm.				
Location	Cory's shearwater (WL > 300)	Yellow-legged gull (WL = 100-400)	Common tern (WL > 140)	Roseate tern (WL > 140)
Western Azores			1.1 \pm 0.4 (10)	0.8 \pm 0.2 (19)
Central Azores		2.3 \pm 1.0 (34)	1.5 \pm 0.4 (19)	
Eastern Azores	0.7 \pm 0.2 (30)		1.4 \pm 0.4 (32)	1.1 \pm 0.2 (14)
Madeira		2.6 \pm 0.8 (22)		
Salvages				
Berlengas	1.1 \pm 0.3 (25)	2.4 \pm 0.5 (28)		
	t-test $t_{53} = 6.85$ $P < 0.0001$	ANOVA $F_{2,88} = 0.19$ $P = 0.83$	ANOVA $F_{2,88} = 3.08$ $P = 0.053$	t-test $t_{31} = 4.14$ $P < 0.0005$

11.1.3.3. ADULT PLUMAGE

Mercury concentrations in adult breast feathers of monitor species from several localities in the study region are presented in Table 11.1.5. As for eggs and chick plumage, concentrations in adult breast feathers were many-fold higher in the petrels (11.1-23.9 µg/g) than in shearwaters and the gull (2.7-5.8 µg/g). Concentrations in seasonal populations of Madeiran storm petrel differed significantly in central Azores ($t_{125}=7.86$, $P<0.0001$) but not in Madeira ($t_{28}=1.37$, $P=0.18$).

Concentrations in adult breast feathers did not differ significantly between locations for Bulwer's petrel and Cory's and Little shearwaters. Significant inter-location differences were found in both seasonal populations of Madeiran storm petrel and in Yellow-legged gull.

11.1.4. DISCUSSION

11.1.4.1. VALIDITY AND ASSUMPTIONS

Several validity aspects and assumptions must be considered if mercury concentrations in seabird tissues are to reflect variations in environmental contamination with mercury. The use of seabirds as monitors of mercury relies on experimental and field evidence showing that mercury levels in their tissues reflect levels in diets (Lewis & Furness 1991, Sub-chapter 8.2, Chapters 9 and 10), which in turn reflect ecosystem contamination (Renzoni *et al.* 1986, Chapter 8). Nevertheless, interpreting mercury burdens in seabird tissues for monitoring purposes requires a good deal of knowledge on unwanted intra-specific sources of variation (assessed in Chapter 7) and on aspects of the ecology of each particular monitor species (summary in Table 11.1.1) that are examined below.

1. The dietary composition of a particular seabird species must remain constant over the study region. Its diet should be well known and should show no systematic variation between sampling locations. Species with relatively narrow diets, like the petrels and shearwaters, have an enhanced monitoring value comparatively to species with more generalist diets, like the Yellow-legged gull and to some extent the terns.

TABLE 11.1.5. - Comparison of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g}$ fw) in breast feathers of adult seabirds from several localities in the Portuguese Atlantic. Values are arithmetic means \pm S.D., sample size bracketed; within each species, locations with different upper case superscripts (A-B) are significantly different.

Location	Bulwer's petrel	Cory's shearwater	Little shearwater	Hot season Madeiran storm petrel ¹	Cool season Madeiran storm petrel ¹	Yellow-legged gull
Western Azores		5.8 \pm 1.3 (30)				
Central Azores		5.0 \pm 1.3 (19)		11.1 \pm 3.4 (107) ^A	17.7 \pm 3.9 (20) ^A	5.5 \pm 1.0 (26) ^A
Eastern Azores	22.6 \pm 4.1 (66)	5.3 \pm 1.8 (263)	3.1 \pm 1.0 (79)		18.3 \pm 4.8 (83) ^A	
Madeira	23.9 \pm 5.2 (15)	4.7 \pm 1.2 (15)		13.7 \pm 2.6 (15) ^B	15.3 \pm 3.4 (15) ^{A,B}	4.2 \pm 1.3 (7) ^{A,B}
Salvages	20.8 \pm 5.2 (40)	5.2 \pm 1.6 (41)	2.7 \pm 0.8 (19)	15.6 \pm 3.8 (17) ^B		5.4 \pm 2.0 (16) ^{A,B,2}
Berlengas		5.3 \pm 1.5 (24)			14.3 \pm 3.7 (31) ^B	4.4 \pm 1.4 (26) ^B
	ANOVA $F_{2,118} = 3.03$ $P = 0.052$	ANOVA $F_{5,386} = 1.02$ $P = 0.40$	t-test $t_{98} = 1.80$ $P = 0.075$	ANOVA $F_{2,136} = 15.31$ $P < 0.0001$	ANOVA $F_{3,145} = 7.35$ $P < 0.0005$	ANOVA $F_{3,71} = 3.63$ $P < 0.05$

¹ Allocation of birds to seasonal populations followed Chapter 5 for birds sampled in the Azores and it was based on month(s) of sampling for other locations: Madeira, hot season in June and cool season in November; Salvages, hot season in July-early August; Berlengas in September-October.

² One outlier excluded (13.3 $\mu\text{g/g}$ fw).

2. Different seabird species exhibit varied dietary specialisations and tend to feed at varying distances from land (cf. Table 11.1.1). Therefore, it is possible to select monitor species to make inferences about relative environmental variations of mercury loads in different food chains, either in epipelagic or mesopelagic environments, and in inshore or offshore waters.

3. Seasonal movements of seabirds and their consequent exposure to mercury in different localities (c.f. Table 11.1.1) may lead to varying levels of spatial representativeness. Mercury levels in adult feathers (sampled in breeding areas) of migratory species may reflect both exposures to mercury in breeding and non-breeding areas. However, mercury intake during the breeding period seems to be largely responsible for mercury concentrations in contour feathers and other tissues of seabirds with long breeding seasons (Monteiro *et al.* 1995, Chapter 7). Mercury intake in non-breeding areas may play some role in determining levels in feathers of species with short breeding seasons like terns (Burger *et al.* 1992a), although there is contrary evidence (Thompson *et al.* 1993).

4. Mercury concentrations in eggs and chick plumage reflect environmental levels of mercury from a clearly defined time period and limited parental foraging range at the breeding areas (Furness 1993, Monteiro & Furness 1995, Chapter 9).

11.1.4.1. SPATIAL PATTERNS

There are few published data on diets, breeding and post breeding dispersion of seabirds in the study region (reviews in Sub-chapters 2.2 and 8.2; summary in Table 11.1.1) and this makes difficult a full explanation of the observed inter-location differences in mercury concentrations. Literature and ongoing studies suggest that diets of procellariiforms (petrels and shearwaters) are similar among locations, including the partitioning of epipelagic and mesopelagic resources between, respectively, shearwaters and petrels (Zonfrillo 1986, Sub-chapter 8.2, Granadeiro pers. com.). Thus, geographical differences of mercury concentrations potentially indicated by procellariiforms would reflect primarily variations in the environmental availability of mercury in their food webs. The situation with the larids (gull and terns) is not that straightforward. Potential geographical variations in mercury contamination indicated by the generalist and opportunistic feeding Yellow-legged gull should take into account possible dietary variations throughout the study region. Given that adults from the mainland colonies (Berlengas to Sagres) are thought to feed to some extent on refuse at rubbish tips (Granadeiro

pers. com.), they are expected to exhibit lower mercury concentrations in tissues than adults from colonies in the three Atlantic archipelagos, which feed mainly on marine resources (Sub-chapter 2.2, Leonzio *et al.* 1986); this may be true also for large chicks, since parental food provisioning by the allied Herring gull *Larus argentatus* in colonies near rubbish tips shows important shifts from fish to meat with increasing chick age (Nogales *et al.* 1995). Some Yellow-legged gull adults specialise on preying upon other seabirds (Sub-chapter 2.2) and that may account for abnormal high mercury concentrations in their tissues (e.g. the outliers in Tables 11.1.2. and 11.1.5). Gull and terns diet at some Azores colonies include in some seasons up to 10-20% of mesopelagic fish (Hamer *et al.* 1994; Granadeiro, Monteiro, Ramos unpubl. data). Given the enhanced mercury burdens in mesopelagic fish (Sub-chapter 8.1) it is crucial to make also some allowance for that potential confounding effect when inferring geographical variations in mercury contamination from concentrations in their tissues.

The results (Tables 11.1.2 to 11.1.5) show that fourteen out of twenty inter-location comparisons of mercury concentrations in eggs, chick plumage or adult breast feathers yield statistically significant differences. Six of those significant differences arise from microgeographic variations of mercury concentrations in Common and Roseate terns between western and central or eastern Azores and are not thought to reflect genuine variation in mercury contamination. Indeed, the tendency for lower mercury concentrations in tern eggs and plumage of chicks in the western group may be fully accounted by differences in the relative importance of mesopelagic prey as indicated by the following crude mass balance. Based on an average hourly consumption rate of 1.0 fish over 14 hours/day (unpubl. data) and typical mercury concentrations in epipelagic and mesopelagic prey fish of, respectively, 60 and 300 ng/g dw (Sub-chapter 8.1) the total mercury intake of a tern chick at a given age will be 40% higher in a diet comprising 10% of mesopelagic fish comparatively to a diet comprising only epipelagic fish. Furthermore, the microgeographic differences under discussion are in the same order of magnitude of inter-year variations in Common tern egg mercury concentrations in central Azores (see results). Five other significant differences are slight variations of chick and adult plumage concentrations in seasonal populations of Madeiran storm petrel, down of Bulwer's petrel chicks and feathers of adult Yellow-legged gull, which did not rise above the intra-specific variability quantified in Chapter 7 and are, therefore, attributable to 'background noise'. Thus, only the remaining three significant differences are thought to reflect

genuine environmental variation in mercury contamination. Samples of Yellow-legged gull eggs and chick down and ventral feathers of Cory's shearwater chicks indicate a tendency for higher availability of mercury in the mainland coastal sector, with a slight peak at Sado and Sines. The increases of mercury concentrations in samples of Yellow-legged gull are particularly noteworthy, given expected lower concentrations due to prevalence of feeding on refuse. Given that the extent of feeding on discards and offal at the mainland locations is unknown it is impossible to make allowance for this potential confounding factor.

Overall, there is a general agreement in the information provided by species used as monitors of epipelagic and mesopelagic compartments and by different types of monitoring units employed. They indicate a many-fold difference in mercury contamination between vertical compartments coupled with an even distribution of contamination in both compartments across most of the study region, from the remote mid-north Atlantic to coastal south-west Europe. There is also evidence of an apparent slightly enhanced mercury contamination in the epipelagic food web adjacent to the south west Portuguese coast, which requires further information for a confident elucidation.

The environmental significance of the above results must be perceived within the current framework for mercury biogeochemical cycling (EPMAP 1994): the level of contamination at any location of the terrestrial or marine environment is composed of contributions from the global cycle, and regional and local sources. The relatively uniform distribution of mercury contamination observed in the oceanic environment on a regional basis, suggests, as major source, atmospheric deposition of elemental mercury associated with the global cycle. Microgeographic patterns found at the mainland coast correlate with patterns of increasing human activity and may be due to atmospheric deposition of particulate mercury emitted from local-scale sources such as power plants burning coal and fuel (Sines and Sado), oil refining and other industries (Tagus and Sado estuaries, Sines). Potential sources of mercury at a regional scale are volcanism and the presence of Mediterranean water, and they have been invoked to explain increased concentrations of mercury in near-bottom water (3,200 m) of a mid-Atlantic rift valley (Carr *et al.* 1974). Superficial volcanism and geothermal activity constitute important local sources of atmospheric mercury in the extremely active Icelandic area (Siegel *et al.* 1973, Olafson 1975) but the influence of erupting volcanoes is highly transient and has a short-term impact on superficial seawater mercury concentrations (Olafson 1975). Given the absence of important eruptions in the

last decades in the Portuguese Atlantic and the lack of regional differences in mercury contamination between comparatively more active (central and eastern Azores) and less active (Madeira and Salvages) volcanic areas in this study, it appears that volcanism plays an unimportant contribution to seabird indications of mercury contamination presented in this study. The same seems true for the possible influence of mercury-enriched Mediterranean water (UNEP/FAO/WHO 1987) which flows into the north Atlantic at depths below 1000 m (Kennett 1982), i.e. in the bathypelagic compartment that is not integrated by seabird species here employed as monitors.

11.1.4.2. NORTH ATLANTIC META-ANALYSIS

Table 11.1.6 presents mercury concentrations in species and/or monitoring units that reflect mercury contamination of local (presumably epipelagic) food webs from a variety of areas in the temperate and sub-tropical north Atlantic, adjoining seas and inland north-east America. An overall comparison of these seabird indications of environmental availability of mercury reveals three main aspects. First, the contamination levels in the Portuguese Atlantic tend to match the lowest values of ranges given and thus are in general agreement with levels reported for populations of the same species elsewhere in 'non-polluted' areas. Second, the analysis confirms local and regional hot-spots at the Mediterranean (UNEP/FAO/WHO 1987) and certain locations of the German coast (e.g. Becker *et al.* 1993a,b; Slemr & Langer 1992). Third, excluding these hot-spots, the overall level of contamination does not appear to differ much between coastal and oceanic environments as claimed by Davis (1993). This meta-analysis should be taken as indicative and some allowance must be made for the potential lack of consistency in diets of particular species across the whole north Atlantic, although trophic levels presumably tend to remain unchanged. There is some evidence that mercury contamination may be relatively uniform within the north Atlantic at a given trophic level in regionally distinct epipelagic food webs. This is suggested by the close agreement between ranges of mercury concentrations in adult feathers (1.0 to 6 $\mu\text{g/g}$) from more than twelve seabird species which feed predominantly (or exclusively) on distinct epipelagic fish assemblages from the sub-tropical (Monteiro *et al.* 1995) to temperate and boreal (Thompson *et al.* 1992) north-east Atlantic.

TABLE 11.1.6. - Mercury concentrations in whole egg contents ($\mu\text{g/g dw}^{-1}$) and plumage ($\mu\text{g/g fw}^{-1}$) of chicks (down, contour feathers) or adults (contour feathers) from selected seabirds from a variety of areas in the North Atlantic, adjoining seas and inland north-east America.

Species	Monitoring unit	Area	Mean	Source
Cory's shearwater	egg	Mediterranean	4.8-7.3	Renzoni <i>et al.</i> 1986
		Azores/Salvages, NE Atlantic	1.9-2.1	Renzoni <i>et al.</i> 1986, This study
Gull ²	egg	N. coast of Germany	0.4-5.6	Becker <i>et al.</i> 1993a
		Ontario/Great Lakes, W. Canada	1.0-1.5	Ryder 1974 ³ , Gilman <i>et al.</i> 1977 ³
		Norway	0.2-0.8	Finreite <i>et al.</i> 1974 ³ , Barrett <i>et al.</i> 1985 ³
		Mediterranean	1.9-3.5	Lambertini 1982, Focardi <i>et al.</i> 1986
		Azores/Madeira, NE Atlantic	1.0-1.1	This study
		SW Iberian coast, Portugal	1.4-1.6	This study
	down	N. coast of Germany	1.4-10	Becker <i>et al.</i> 1993a, 1994
		Mediterranean	8.8	Lambertini 1982
		Azores/Madeira, NE Atlantic	2.1-3.0	This study
		SW Iberian coast, Portugal	3.0-5.5	This study
	chick feathers	N. coast of Germany	1.2-11	Becker <i>et al.</i> 1993
		Portuguese Atlantic	2.3-2.6	This study
	adult feathers	Wadden Sea, Germany	5.3	Lewis <i>et al.</i> 1993
		Isle of May, Scotland	3.4	Thompson <i>et al.</i> 1990
		Portuguese Atlantic	4.2-5.5	This study

(cont.)

TABLE 11.1.6. - (cont.)

Species	Monitoring unit	Area	Mean	Source
Common tern	egg	Jade Bay, Germany	1.8	Becker <i>et al.</i> 1993c
		Elbe estuary, Germany	6-7	Becker <i>et al.</i> 1993b
	down	Cedar Beach/Barnegat Bay, E. USA	1.4	Gochfeld & Burger 1987
		Azores, NE Atlantic	1.0-1.5	This study
		Jade Bay, Germany	5.9	Becker <i>et al.</i> 1994
Roseate tern	chick feathers	Elbe estuary, Germany	33	Becker <i>et al.</i> 1993a
		Azores, NE Atlantic	2.3-4.9	This study
		Jade Bay, Germany	3.1	Becker <i>et al.</i> 1994
		Scotland/Shetland	1.4-1.8	Furness <i>et al.</i> 1994
		Long Is./Bird Is., E. USA	1.4-3.0	Gochfeld 1980, Burger <i>et al.</i> 1994
	egg	Azores, NE Atlantic	1.1-1.5	This study
		Eastern USA	0.8-1.0	Burger & Gochfeld 1993
		Azores, NE Atlantic	0.6-1.4	This study
		Eastern USA	1.2-2.0	Burger & Gochfeld 1993
		Azores, NE Atlantic	0.8-1.1	This study

¹ Concentrations expressed in fresh weight basis were converted to dry weight values by assuming a moisture of 75% (Chapter 4).

² Yellow-legged gull (Portuguese Atlantic, Mediterranean) or Herring gull (other locations) from *argentatus/leucinans* complex (Cramp 1983).

³ Quoted by Lewis *et al.* 1993

Mercury concentrations in other marine biota from the Azores (Monteiro & Lopes 1990, Monteiro *et al.* 1991, Monteiro *et al.* 1992) and recent mercury concentrations in seawater from the north Atlantic (Slemr *et al.* 1981) are in agreement with the above meta-analysis for the north Atlantic. In addition, studies of the latitudinal distribution of mercury in surface waters and atmosphere over the Atlantic from 42°N to 32°S (Slemr *et al.* 1981, Slemr & Langer 1992) show an interhemispherical difference, with concentrations in the northern hemisphere about 50% higher than in the southern hemisphere. Altogether, the apparent meso-scale background uniformity of mercury contamination in the sub-tropical and temperate north Atlantic provides further evidence of predicted global pollution by mercury due to atmospheric deposition at long distance from emission sources.

11.1.5. REFERENCES

- Becker PH, Furness RW, Henning D (1993a) The value of chick feathers to assess spatial and interspecific variation in the mercury contamination of seabirds. *Environ Monitor Assess* 28:255-262
- Becker PH, Schuhmann S, Koepff C (1993b) Hatching failure in Common terns (*Sterna hirundo*) in relation to environmental chemicals. *Environ Pollut* 79:207-213
- Becker PH, Furness RW, Henning D (1993c) Mercury dynamics in young Common tern (*Sterna hirundo*) from a polluted environment. *Ecotoxicol* 2:33-40
- Becker PH, Henning D, Furness RW (1994) Differences in mercury contamination and elimination during feather development in Gull and Tern broods. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 27:162-167
- Burger J, Nisbet ICT, Gochfeld, M (1992) Metal levels in regrown feathers: assessment of contamination on the wintering and breeding grounds in the same individuals. *J Toxicol Environ Health* 36:327-338
- Burger J, Gochfeld M (1993) Heavy metal levels in Roseate tern feathers and eggs from the North-eastern US. In Abstracts Colonial Waterbird Society Annual Meeting, October 6-10, Arles
- Burger J, Nisbet ICT, Gochfeld M (1994) Heavy metal and selenium levels in feathers of known-aged Common terns (*Sterna hirundo*). *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 26:351-355
- Carr RA, Jones MM, Russ ER (1974) Anomalous mercury in near-bottom water of a Mid-Atlantic Rift valley. *Nature* 251:489-490

- Cramp S (1977) Handbook of the birds of Europe, the Middle East and North Africa: the birds of the Western Palearctic, Vol I. Oxford University Press, Oxford
- Cramp S (1983) Handbook of the birds of Europe, the Middle East and North Africa: the birds of the Western Palearctic, Vol III. Oxford University Press, Oxford
- Cramp S (1985) Handbook of the birds of Europe, the Middle East and North Africa: the birds of the Western Palearctic, Vol IV. Oxford University Press, Oxford
- Davies WJ (1993) Contamination of coastal versus open ocean surface waters: a brief meta-analysis. *Mar Pollut Bull* 26:128-134
- Expert Panel on Mercury Atmospheric Processes (1994) Mercury Atmospheric Processes: A Synthesis Report. Electric Power Research Institute, Rep. No. TR-104214
- Fitzgerald WF, Vandal GV, Mason RP (1991) Atmospheric cycling and air-water exchange of mercury over mid-continental lacustrine regions. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 56:745-767
- Focardi S, Fossi C, Lambertini M, Leonzio C, Massi A (1988) Long term monitoring of pollutants in eggs of Yellow-legged herring gull from Capraia Island (Tuscan Archipelago). *Environ Monitor Assess* 10:43-50
- Furness RW (1993) Birds as monitors of pollutants. In Furness RW & Greenwood JJD (ed) *Birds as Monitors of Environmental Change*. Chapman & Hall, London, p 86-143
- Furness RW, Muirhead SJ, Woodburn M (1986) Using bird feathers to measure mercury in the environment: relationships between mercury content and moult. *Mar Pollut Bull* 17:27-30
- Furness RW, Thompson DR, Becker PH (1994) Spatial and temporal variation in mercury contamination in seabirds in the North Sea. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersulhungen* 49:
- Gochfeld M (1980) Tissue distribution of mercury in normal and abnormal young Common terns. *Mar Pollut Bull* 11:362-366
- Gochfeld M, Burger J (1987) Factors affecting tissue distribution of heavy metals: age effects and the metal concentration patterns in Common terns, *Sterna hirundo*. *Biol Trace Elemen Res* 12:389-399
- Gould WJ (1985) Physical oceanography of the Azores front. *Prog Oceanog* 14:167-190
- Hamer KC, Thompson DR, Rundle AJ, Lewis SA, Stewart FM (1994) Mesopelagic fish eaten by Yellow-legged herring gulls in the Azores. *Seabird* 16:30-33
- Harvey JG (1985) Atmosphere and ocean: our fluid environments. The Artemis Press, Vision Press Ltd, London
- Kennett J (1982) Marine geology. Prentice-Hall Inc, New Jersey

- Lambertini M (1982) Mercury levels in *Larus audouinii* and *Larus argentatus* *michaellis* breeding in Capraia Island (Tyrrhenian Sea). Riv Ital Orn 52:75-79
- Lewis SA, Becker PH, Furness RW (1993) Mercury levels in eggs, internal tissues and feathers of herring gulls *Larus argentatus* from the German Wadden Sea. Environ Pollut 80:293-299
- Leonzio C, Fossi C, Focardi S (1986) Lead, mercury, cadmium and selenium in two species of gull feeding on inland dumps, and in marine areas. Sci Total Environ 57:121-127
- Lindqvist O, *et al.* (1991) Mercury in the Swedish environment, recent research on causes, consequences and corrective methods. Wat Air Soil Pollut 55:1-261
- Lindqvist O (1994) Atmospheric mercury cycling. In Watras CJ & Huckabee JW (eds) Mercury Pollution: integration and synthesis. Lewis Publishers, Boca Raton, p 181-185
- Mason RP, Fitzgerald WF (1993) The distribution and biogeochemical cycling of mercury in the equatorial Pacific Ocean. Deep-Sea Res (I) 40:1897-1924
- Mason RP, Fitzgerald WF, Morel FMM (1994a) The biogeochemical cycling of elemental mercury: anthropogenic influences. Geochem Cosmochim Acta 58:3191-3198
- Mason RP, O'Donnell J, Fitzgerald WF (1994b) Elemental mercury cycling within the mixed layer of the equatorial Pacific Ocean. In Watras CJ & Huckabee JW (eds) Mercury Pollution: integration and synthesis. Lewis Publishers, Boca Raton, p 83-97
- Monteiro LR, Lopes HD (1990) Mercury content of swordfish *Xiphias gladius* in relation to length, weight, age and sex. Mar Pollut Bull 21:293-296
- Monteiro LR, Isidro EJ, Lopes HD (1991) Mercury content in relation to sex, size, age and growth in two scorpionfish (*Helicolenus dactylopterus* and *Pontinus kuhlii*) from Azorean waters. Water, Air, and Soil Pollut 56:359-367
- Monteiro LR, Porteiro FM, Gonçalves JM (1992) Inter- and intra-specific variation of mercury levels in muscle of cephalopods from the Azores. Arquipélago (Life and Earth Sciences) 10:13-22
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW, del Nevo, AJ (1995) Mercury levels in seabirds from the Azores, mid-North Atlantic. Arch Environ Contam Toxicol 28:304-309
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW (1995) Seabirds as monitors of mercury in the marine environment. Wat Air Soil Pollut 80:851-870
- Nater EA, Grigal DF (1992) Regional trends in mercury distribution across the Great lakes states, north central USA. Nature 358:139-141
- Nogales M, Zonfrillo B, Monaghan (1995) Diets of adult and chick Herring gulls *Larus argentatus argenteus* on Ailsa Craig, south-west Scotland. Seabird 17:56-63
- Olafson J (1975) Volcanic influence on seawater at Heimaey. Nature 255:138-141

- Phillips DJH (1980) Quantitative Aquatic Biological Indicators: Their Use to Monitor trace Metal and Organochlorine Pollution. Applied Science Publishers Ltd, London
- Pollard RT, Pu S (1985) Structure and circulation of the upper Atlantic Ocean northeast of the Azores. *Prog Oceanog* 14:443-462
- Renzoni A, Focardi S, Fossi C, Leonzio C, Mayol J (1986) Comparison between concentrations of mercury and other contaminants in eggs and tissues of Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea* collected on Atlantic and Mediterranean islands. *Environ Pollut (A)* 40:17-35
- Siegel BZ, Siegel SM, Thorarinsson F (1973) Icelandic geothermal activity and the mercury of the Greenland Icecap. *Nature* 241:526
- Slemr F, Seiler W, Schuster G (1981) Latitudinal distribution of mercury over the Atlantic Ocean. *J Geoph Res* 86:1159-1166
- Slemr F, Langer E (1992) Increase in global atmospheric concentrations of mercury inferred from measurements over the Atlantic Ocean. *Nature* 355:434-436
- Sorensen JA, Glass GE, Schmidt KW (1994) Regional patterns of wet mercury deposition. *Environ Sci Technol* 28:2025-2032
- Thompson DR, Stewart FM, Furness RW (1990) Using seabirds to monitor mercury in the marine environments: the validity of conversion ratios for tissue comparisons. *Mar Pollut Bull* 21:339-342
- Thompson DR, Furness RW, Barrett RT (1992) Mercury concentrations in seabirds from colonies in the Northeast Atlantic. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 23:383-389
- Thompson DR, Becker PH, Furness RW (1993) Long-term changes in mercury concentrations in Herring gulls *Larus argentatus* and Common terns *Sterna hirundo* from the German North Sea coast. *J Appl Ecol* 30:316-323
- UNEP/FAO/WHO (1987) Assessment of the state of pollution of the Mediterranean sea by mercury and mercury compounds. MAP Tech Rep Ser No 18
- WHO (1990) Environmental Health Criteria 101: Methylmercury. World Health Organisation, Geneva
- Zonfrillo B (1986) Diet of Bulwer's petrel *Bulweria bulwerii* in the Madeiran Archipelago. *Ibis* 128:570-572

Sub-chapter 11.2

***HISTORICAL INCREASES IN EPIPELAGIC AND
MESOPELAGIC ENVIRONMENTS***

11.2.1. INTRODUCTION

The global cycle of mercury is dominated by anthropogenic and natural emissions of gaseous mercury (Hg^0) to the atmosphere and atmospheric transport of Hg^0 is the main pathway for the distribution of mercury at the Earth's surface (EPMAP 1994, Mason *et al.* 1994a). Air-sea exchange processes, as oceanic production with subsequent evasion of Hg^0 and atmospheric deposition are a crucial part of the global biogeochemical cycle of mercury (Fitzgerald 1989, EPMAP 1994). Mass balances and model-based analysis indicate that human activities are responsible for 50 to 75% of the total current atmospheric emissions (EPMAP 1994, Mason *et al.* 1994a, Hudson *et al.* 1995). That influence is prolonged by recycling of mercury between the surface oceans and the atmosphere and a major proportion of contemporary oceanic effluxes are a re-emission of deposited anthropogenic mercury (Mason *et al.* 1994a, Hudson *et al.* 1995). If the anthropogenic emissions ceased today the anthropogenic load would not be eliminated for fifteen-twenty years (EPMAP 1994, Mason *et al.* 1994a).

The impact of anthropogenic mercury emissions (chiefly from fossil fuel combustion, waste incineration, smelting; Nriagu & Pacyna 1988) has been assessed using historical records in indicator media. Lake sediments and peat bogs were used successfully to quantify historical trends in terrestrial atmospheric deposition (e.g. Pheiffer-Madsen 1981, Rada *et al.* 1989). Top predator tissues (fish muscle, fur and feathers) were used to assess the impacts of anthropogenic inputs on mercury bioavailability and hazards in aquatic ecosystems but most indications are hampered by methodological uncertainties (Furness *et al.* 1990). Ice-cores from remote regions have not provided reliable data on changes because of sampling and analytical limitations (Wolff 1990, Vandal *et al.* 1993). Nonetheless, most records of historical change were affected by regional inputs (Pheiffer-Madsen 1981, Appelquist *et al.* 1985, Nater & Grigal 1992, Swain *et al.* 1992, Thompson *et al.* 1993a, Hermanson 1993, Benoit *et al.* 1994) and should not be invoked to infer global-scale changes or for extrapolations to pristine areas. Thus, empirical evidence of global impact of anthropogenic emissions is still scanty (Fitzgerald 1995). It is a current critical research need to broaden the spatial and ecological representativeness of historical records and assess trends in deposition at pristine oceanic sites (EPMAP 1994). It is particularly crucial to discriminate between marine vertical compartments, given the potential transport of anthropogenic-derived mercury into deep waters (Hudson *et al.* 1995) where

methylation (Mason & Fitzgerald 1990) leads to enhanced bioaccumulation by mesopelagic organisms (Sub-chapter 8.1).

Here, mercury concentrations in feather time-series (1886-1994) from seabirds breeding in the sub-tropical North-east Atlantic were used to infer historical trends in global mercury contamination in the epipelagic and mesopelagic environments due to anthropogenic mercury deposition at long distance from emission sources.

11.2.2. MATERIALS AND METHODS

The study area covers a wide oceanic region from the Azores to Madeira and Salvages (30-40°N, 8-15°W). The monitor species were selected on basis of *a priori* information on the ecology of the local seabird assemblage. Although they all feed predominantly on fish, ecological segregation leads to dietary specialisation on epipelagic or mesopelagic resources (Sub-chapter 2.2), thus ensuring vertical integration of mercury contamination (Sub-chapter 8.2). Species and sites sampled were as follows: epipelagic monitors -Cory's shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis* (Azores, Madeira, Salvages), Little shearwater *Puffinus assimilis baroli* (Azores, Salvages), Common tern *Sterna hirundo* (Azores); mesopelagic monitors - Bulwer's petrel *Bulweria bulwerii* (Madeira, Salvages), Madeiran storm petrel *Oceanodroma castro* (Madeira, Salvages).

Contemporary samples (post-1990) were obtained from adult birds at breeding colonies and historical samples (pre-1970) were obtained from dated preserved adult's study skins held in museum collections (listed in the Acknowledgements). Contour feathers are the most representative for estimating whole-bird mercury content (Furness *et al.* 1986) and up to 12 ventral feathers were collected from each individual, by plucking from live birds or cutting with scissors from study skins, and placed in polyethylene bags prior to analysis. Feather samples with major dust-surface contamination, likely to alter feather weight, were subjected to a chloroform/acetone washing regime outlined in Chapter 4. Historical samples were subjected to an initial fractionation to extract only the organic mercury present and overcome potential post-mortem contamination of study skins with inorganic mercury used as preservative (Furness *et al.* 1990). As mercury in seabird feathers has been shown to be entirely organic (Thompson & Furness 1989), this allows a direct comparison with total mercury

concentrations in uncontaminated contemporary feather samples. That was confirmed for the monitor species by replicate determinations of organic and total mercury concentrations (range: 0.9-22.8 $\mu\text{g/g}$ fw) in contemporary samples, which yielded a mean organic fraction of 101.0% (S.D. = 12.9, range = 85.7-122.9, $n = 10$).

Mercury concentrations of contemporary samples consist of appropriate data sets from Chapter 7 and Sub-chapter 11.1. Data analysis followed procedures described in Chapter 4. Parametric tests were preferred and in some cases logarithmic transformation of data was required to achieve requirements of normality and homoscedasticity.

11.2.3. RESULTS

The numbers of preserved historical specimens available preclude an assessment of historical changes by location. However, mercury concentrations in contemporary feather samples did not differ significantly among locations (Sub-chapter 11.1) and combined mercury concentration data were used in subsequent analysis for each species.

A comparison of mercury concentrations in birds sampled pre-1931 and post-1990 (Table 11.2.1) shows increases in all species. Assuming linearity, overall estimates of the increase rate were 1.1 $\%.\text{yr}^{-1}$ in the epipelagic monitors and 3.5 $\%.\text{yr}^{-1}$ in the mesopelagic monitors, the rates differing by over three-fold.

The relatively large number of samples available for Cory's shearwater and Bulwer's petrel permitted the fine-time resolution of historical increases illustrated in Fig. 11.2.1 and summarised in Table 11.2.2. For both species, mercury concentrations increased in a highly significant way (1-way ANOVAs: Cory's shearwater, $F_{3,272} = 78.84$, $P < 0.0001$; Bulwer's petrel, $F_{3,91} = 69.47$, $P < 0.0001$) across the four time-periods in Table 11.2.2. It is noteworthy that historical increases occurred as early as 1900-1931 relative to 1885-1900 and at a higher rate than in subsequent time-periods. Whereas the value of this indication of short-term patterns is weakened by some small sample sizes, it is strengthened by the consistency of indications from epipelagic (Cory's shearwater) and mesopelagic (Bulwer's petrel) monitors. Long-term increases indicated by this analysis are higher than those given in Table 11.2.1 for the same species, because those resulted from a comparison of contemporary levels with historically recent 'background' values.

TABLE 11.2.1. - Increases of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g fw}$) in contour feathers of adult seabirds from the sub-tropical North-east Atlantic between pre-1931 and post-1990.

Species	Pre-1931 ¹	Post-1990	Increase ² (%)	Increase ³ (% .yr ⁻¹)	Statistical test ⁴
Cory's shearwater	1921 2.7 \pm 0.9 (0.6-4.6), 2.7 (48)	1993 5.4 \pm 1.6 (1.9-10.6), 5.3 (219)	100	1.4	Z = 9.50, P < 0.0001
Little shearwater	1895 1.7 \pm 0.7 (0.8-3.2), 1.6 (15)	1993 2.8 \pm 1.0 (1.8-6.9), 2.4 (34)	65	0.7	t = 3.82, P < 0.0005
Common tern	1927 1.1 \pm 0.5 (0.5-2.1), 1.1 (15)	1992 2.0 \pm 0.6 (1.2-3.5), 2.1 (22)	82	1.3	t = 4.90, P < 0.0001
Bulwer's petrel	1903 6.0 \pm 3.9 (0.9-15.1), 5.1 (30)	1993 21.6 \pm 5.3 (12.2-33.8), 21.9 (55)	260	2.9	Z = 7.39, P < 0.0001
Madeiran storm petrel	1896 3.0 \pm 0.3 (1.3-6.8), 2.8 (16)	1993 14.9 \pm 3.4 (9.3-24.9), 14.3 (47)	397	4.1	Z = 5.94, P < 0.0001

¹ Values for each time-period are: above, median year; middle, mercury concentrations $\bar{x} \pm$ S.D. (range), median; below, sample size.

² Absolute percent increase based on mean mercury concentrations.

³ Average annual rate of increase equal to absolute percent change divided by range of median years in the two periods.

⁴ Z, Mann-Whitney; t, t-test.

Fig. 11.2.1

Historical variation of mercury concentrations in contour feathers of (A) Cory's shearwater and (B) Bulwer's petrel from the sub-tropical North-east Atlantic.

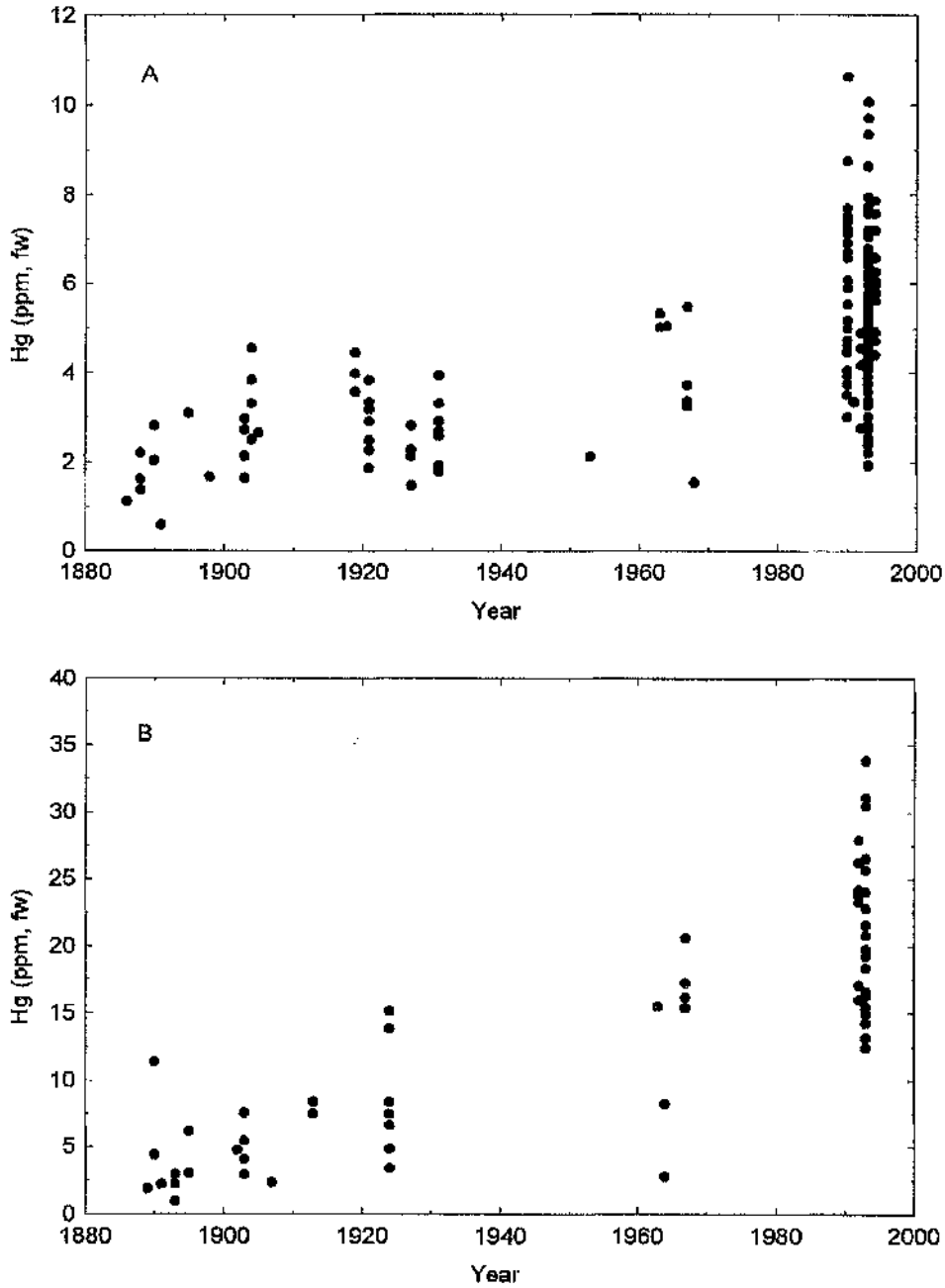


TABLE 11.2.2. - Short-term historical increases of mercury concentrations ($\mu\text{g/g}$ fw) in contour feathers of adult Cory's shearwater and Bulwer's petrel from the sub-tropical North-east Atlantic and long-term increase ($\%\text{yr}^{-1}$) between pre-1900 and post-1990.

Species	1885-1900 ¹	1900-31	1950-70	1992-94	Long-term increase
Cory's shearwater	1890 1.8 ± 0.8 (10) -	1921 2.9 ± 0.8 (38) 2.0	1967 3.9 ± 1.4 (9) 0.7	1993 5.4 ± 1.6 (219) 1.5	1.9
Bulwer's petrel	1892 3.7 ± 3.1 (10) -	1919 7.1 ± 3.8 (20) 3.4	1967 14.3 ± 5.1 (10) 2.1	1993 21.6 ± 5.3 (55) 2.0	4.8

¹ Values for each time-period are: above, median year; middle, mercury concentration $\bar{x} \pm \text{S.D.}$ (n); below, short-term annual rate of increase relative to previous period, estimated as in Table 11.2.1.

11.2.4. DISCUSSION

11.2.4.1. VALIDITY AND ASSUMPTIONS

The use of seabird feathers to infer historical trends in mercury contamination relies on the following rationale: 1) Seabirds excrete dietary mercury in a linear dose-dependent fashion into the plumage by endogenous incorporation during feather growth (Chapters 9 and 10); 2) Mercury is stably bound to the feather keratin (Appelquist *et al.* 1984) and levels are not affected by atmospheric deposition (Hahn *et al.* 1993). In addition, the accuracy of monitoring programmes depends on knowledge of potential confounding factors (Monteiro & Furness 1995). Historical trends observed here cannot be explained by methodological bias, as they rise well above the baseline 'noise' quantified in *a priori* study of the intra-population contemporary variability of mercury in the monitor species (Chapter 7). However, it is necessary to assume that the diet of monitor species has remained constant over the study period to ascribe the observed trends to genuine environmental change. This seems reasonable regarding the ecology of the monitor species (Sub-chapter 2.2.) and that major changes in ecosystem structure are unlikely given the local low levels of exploitation of pelagic resources until recently (Santos *et al.* 1996). Ecological processes underlying segregation

and partitioning of epipelagic and mesopelagic resources should have remained unchanged. Moreover, indicator species have narrow and relatively inflexible diets (especially petrels and shearwaters), which are unlikely to have suffered historical changes, and trends observed are consistent between species feeding on different prey within the same environment. The spatial representativeness of observed trends may be questioned on grounds of seasonal movements of monitor species and their consequent exposure to mercury in different localities. However, there is a good deal of field and experimental evidence indicating mercury intake during the breeding period to be largely responsible for mercury concentrations in contour feathers of the monitor species employed here (Monteiro *et al.* 1995, Chapter 7, Chapter 9), which remain for six or more months in breeding grounds. At the very least, the trends may be taken as reflecting contamination over the wide Atlantic sector between North and South mid-latitudes, where the migratory species seem to spend their entire annual cycle (Sub-chapter 2.2).

11.2.4.2. TRENDS

The observed long-term increases of mercury contamination near the apex of the epipelagic food web ($0.7\text{--}1.9\%.\text{yr}^{-1}$) are consistent with current estimates of increase rates in the global background of mercury due to anthropogenic inputs. Mass balances suggest that global mercury concentrations in atmosphere and surface oceans increased three-fold since pre-industrial times (Mason *et al.* 1994a), which translates to an average rate of $1.3\%.\text{yr}^{-1}$ over 150 years. Direct measurements over the Atlantic Ocean indicate increases in atmospheric mercury concentrations by 1.5 and $1.2\%.\text{yr}^{-1}$ for the Northern and Southern Hemisphere, respectively, for the period 1977-1990 (Slernr & Langer 1992). The proportionality between increases in anthropogenic atmospheric inputs and epipelagic organisms is presumably due to the rapid equilibrium of mercury between the atmosphere and the surface ocean (Fitzgerald 1989, Mason *et al.* 1994b). The trends observed here for the epipelagic oceanic environment are consistent with peat bogs (Benoit *et al.* 1994), lake sediments (Swain *et al.* 1992) and seabird feathers (Thompson *et al.* 1992), all recording two to four-fold increases since the beginning of the 19th century in mid-latitudes of the Northern Hemisphere. Slight increases in the sub-Antarctic region between pre-1950 and post-1950 were also indicated by seabird feathers (Thompson *et al.* 1993b).

The observed long-term increases of mercury contamination near the apex of the mesopelagic food web (2.9-4.8%.yr⁻¹) correspond to a three-fold amplification of the anthropogenic-derived pulse of mercury comparatively to analogous rates for the epipelagic food web, atmosphere and surface ocean (above). Explanations for this difference must be sought in the particular biogeochemistry of mercury in low-oxygen sub-thermocline seawater, which results in microbial mediated methylation of reactive mercury supplied by scavenging of particulate mercury from the mixed-layer (Mason & Fitzgerald 1990, Mason & Fitzgerald 1993). The mesopelagic trend may simply reflect enhanced bioaccumulation at low trophic levels (Sub-chapter 8.2) due to high bioavailability of methylmercury. However, given that methylation is substrate-limited (Mason & Fitzgerald 1993), the mesopelagic magnification of historical superficial increases may also reflect long-term increase in fluxes of particulate mater from the mixed-layer to sub-thermocline waters. There is clearly considerable scope for more research in this topic regarding conflicting views on the role of mixing into the ocean interior as a sink of anthropogenic-derived mercury (Hudson *et al.* 1995 versus Mason *et al.* 1994a).

Historical increases do not appear to have been linear in the epipelagic or in mesopelagic environments, mainly due to enhanced increases at the turn of the century. This pattern is remarkably consistent with variations in rates of atmospheric mercury deposition in mid-continental North America in the same period (Benoit *et al.* 1994). Such coincidence may be accounted for by the simultaneous concurrent peak use and loss of mercury to the atmosphere from gold and silver mines in the period 1850-1900, thought to have exerted a dominant and long-lived influence on the global mercury cycle (Nriagu 1994). Apparent declines in atmospheric mercury deposition post-1960 recorded in mid-continental North American peat bog, presumably reflect regional-scale changes in emissions (Benoit *et al.* 1994) and were not recorded here in seabird feathers.

11.2.4.3. ENVIRONMENTAL IMPLICATIONS

The trends presented above must be perceived under the extreme role of atmospheric processes on mercury environmental cycling. The flux from the atmosphere at any one location on the Earth's surface is composed of contributions from the natural global cycle, the perturbed global cycle, and regional and local sources (EPMAP 1994). If the only significant mode of deposition of

atmospheric mercury is associated with the global cycle, then mercury distribution in oceanic environments should be relatively uniform on a regional basis, whereas if mercury deposition is dominated by regional or local processes, spatial patterns in mercury distribution would emerge. Evidence of the predominant role of global-scale processes in the study area came from a companion study (Sub-chapter 11.1) showing a contemporary uniform distribution of mercury contamination in the epipelagic and mesopelagic environments. Assuming that main regional-scale mercury-related process (fluxes from volcanism and occurrence of Mediterranean water below 1000m) were steady over the study period, the observed historical increases reflect the impact of the perturbed global cycle of mercury in the sub-tropical North-east Atlantic. Moreover, a similar impact of the perturbed global cycle in mid-latitude terrestrial and marine ecosystems is suggested by consistent increase rates in the North Atlantic (Slemr & Langer 1992, this study) and remote mid-continental North America (Swain *et al.* 1992, Benoit *et al.* 1994).

The observed increases in mercury concentrations in seabirds feeding near the apex of food chains provide an empirical linkage between increasing accumulation of methylmercury in aquatic organisms and anthropogenic influence in the global mercury cycle. Large increases, if substantiated further, especially in mesopelagic organisms, are of concern because of the current public-health problem resulting from widespread incidence of elevated levels of methylmercury in fish (WHO 1990, Fitzgerald & Clarkson 1991). Besides, potential interactions of environmental change on the global mercury cycle should not be neglected. Upwelling intensification due to climate change will tend to enhance primary productivity (Bakun 1990) and thus may increase both oceanic evasion of elemental mercury and scavenging of particulate matter to sub-thermocline waters for subsequent methylation. Changes in the general chemistry of the atmosphere, as increases in oxidants and particles can, somehow, affect residence times for mercury in the atmosphere and alter atmospheric deposition rates (Hudson *et al.* 1995). The uncertainties concerning the outcome of anthropogenic-derived global processes in current levels of mercury contamination beg for an appraisal of long-term trends at remote locations. In this respect, and given that mercury cycling in aquatic ecosystems includes many biologically-mediated processes (Beijer & Jernelov 1979, Mason & Fitzgerald 1993), seabird study skins present good prospects for a comprehensive appraisal of the ecological hazards of global pollution by mercury into epipelagic and mesopelagic food webs.

11.2.5. REFERENCES

- Appelquist H, Asbirk S, Drabaek I (1984) Mercury monitoring: mercury stability in bird feathers. *Mar Pollut Bull* 15:22-24
- Appelquist H, Drabaek I, Asbirk S (1985) Variation in mercury content of guillemot feathers over 150 years. *Mar Pollut Bull* 16:244-248
- Bakun A (1990) Global climate change and intensification of coastal ocean upwelling. *Science* 247:198-201
- Beijer K, Jernelöv A (1979) Methylation of mercury in aquatic environments. In Nriagu JO (ed) *The biogeochemistry of mercury in the environment*. Elsevier/North Holland Biomedical Press, Amsterdam, p 203-210
- Benoit JM, Fitzgerald WF, Damman AMH (1994) Historical atmospheric deposition in the Mid-continental U.S. as recorded in an ombrotrophic peat bog. In Watras CJ & Huckabee JW (eds) *Mercury Pollution: integration and synthesis*. Lewis Publishers, Boca Raton, p 187-202
- Expert Panel on Mercury Atmospheric Processes (1994) *Mercury Atmospheric Processes: A Synthesis Report*. Electric Power Research Institute, Rep. No. TR-104214
- Fitzgerald WF (1989) Atmospheric and oceanic cycling of mercury. In: Riley JP & Chester R (eds) *Chemical Oceanography* vol 10. Academic Press, New York, p 151-186
- Fitzgerald WF (1995) Is mercury increasing in the atmosphere? The need for an atmospheric mercury network (AMNET). *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 80:245-254
- Fitzgerald WF, Clarkson TW (1991) Mercury and monomethylmercury: present and future concerns. *Environ Health Persp* 96:159-166
- Furness RW, Muirhead SJ, Woodburn M (1986) Using bird feathers to measure mercury in the environment: relationships between mercury content and moult. *Mar Pollut Bull* 17:27-30
- Furness RW, Thompson DR, Walsh PM (1990) Evidence from biological samples for historical changes in global metal pollution. In Furness RW & Rainbow PS (eds) *Heavy Metals in the Marine Environment*. CRC Press, New York, p 219-225
- Hahn E, Hahn K, Stoeppler M (1993) Bird feathers as bioindicators in areas of the German Environmental Specimen Bank - bioaccumulation of mercury in food chains and exogenous deposition of atmospheric pollution with lead and cadmium. *Sci Total Environ* 139/140:259-270
- Hermanson MH (1993) Historical accumulation of atmospherically derived pollutant trace metals in the Arctic as measured in dated sediment cores. *Wat Sci Tech* 28:33-41
- Hudson RJM, Gherini SA, Fitzgerald WF, Porcella DB (1995) Anthropogenic influences on the global mercury cycle: a model-based analysis. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 80:265-272

- Mason RP, Fitzgerald WF (1990) Alkylmercury species in the equatorial Pacific. *Nature* 347:457-459
- Mason RP, Fitzgerald WF (1993) The distribution and biogeochemical cycling of mercury in the equatorial Pacific Ocean. *Deep-Sea Res (I)* 40:1897-1924
- Mason RP, Fitzgerald WF, Morel FMM (1994a) The biogeochemical cycling of elemental mercury: anthropogenic influences. *Geochem Cosmochim Acta* 58:3191-3198
- Mason RP, O'Donnell J, Fitzgerald WF (1994b) Elemental mercury cycling within the mixed layer of the equatorial Pacific Ocean. In Watras CJ & Huckabee JW (eds) *Mercury Pollution: integration and synthesis*. Lewis Publishers, Boca Raton, p 83-97
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW, del Nevo, AJ (1995) Mercury levels in seabirds from the Azores, mid-North Atlantic. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 28:304-309
- Monteiro LR, Furness RW (1995) Seabirds as monitors of mercury in the marine environment. *Wat Air Soil Pollut* 80:851-870
- Nater EA, Grigal DF (1992) Regional trends in mercury distribution across the Great lakes states, north central USA. *Nature* 358:139-141
- Nriagu JO (1994) Mercury pollution from the past mining of gold and silver in the Americas. *Sci Total Environ* 149:167-181
- Nriagu JO, Pacyna JM (1988) Quantitative assessment of worldwide contamination of air, water and soils with trace metals. *Nature* 333:134-139
- Pheiffer-Madsen P (1981) Peat bog records of atmospheric mercury deposition. *Nature* 293:127-130
- Rada RG, Powell DE, Wiener JG, Winfrey MR (1989) Recent increases in atmospheric deposition of mercury to north-central Wisconsin lakes inferred from sediment analysis. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* 18:175-181
- Santos RS, Hawkins SJ, Monteiro LR, Alves M, Isidro EJ, Martins HR (1996). Marine research, resources and conservation in the Azores. *Aquat Conserv* (in press)
- Siemr F, Langer E (1992) Increase in global atmospheric concentrations of mercury inferred from measurements over the Atlantic Ocean. *Nature* 355:434-436
- Swain EB, Engstrom DR, Brigham ME, Henning TA, Brezonik PL (1992) Increasing rates of atmospheric mercury deposition in midcontinental North America. *Science* 257:784-787
- Thompson DR, Furness RW (1989) Comparison of the levels of total and organic mercury in seabird feathers. *Mar Pollut Bull* 20:577-579
- Thompson DR, Furness RW, Walsh PM (1992) Historical changes in mercury concentrations in the marine ecosystem of the north and north-east Atlantic ocean as indicated by seabird feathers. *J Appl Ecol* 29:79-84

- Thompson DR, Becker PH, Furness RW (1993a) Long-term changes in mercury concentrations in Herring gulls *Larus argentatus* and Common terns *Sterna hirundo* from the German North Sea coast. *J Appl Ecol* 30:316-323
- Thompson DR, Furness RW, Lewis SA (1993b) Temporal and spatial variation in mercury concentrations in some albatrosses and petrels from the sub-Antarctic. *Polar Biol* 13:239-244
- Vandal GM, Fitzgerald WF, Boutron CF, Candelone J-P (1993) Variations in mercury deposition to Antarctica over the past 34,000 years. *Nature* 362:621-623
- WHO (1990) Environmental Health Criteria 101: Methylmercury. World Health Organisation, Geneva
- Wolff E (1990) Evidence for historical changes in global metal pollution: snow and ice samples. In Furness RW & Rainbow PS (eds) *Heavy Metals in the Marine Environment*. CRC Press, New York, p 205-217

CHAPTER 12

GENERAL DISCUSSION

The oceans play a pre-eminent role in the global mercury cycle. Given that the behaviour of mercury in marine ecosystems is dominated by biologically-mediated processes, biomonitors are advantageous to assess mercury bioavailability. Top predators in particular will better reflect mercury hazards to the ecosystem and Humans, as they integrate mercury contamination over food webs. In this respect, seabirds offer varied levels of ecological, spatial and temporal integration and have been successfully used as cost effective monitors of mercury contamination in the marine environment, as discussed in Chapter 3.

The use of seabirds as monitors is not entirely straightforward and requires a good knowledge of the ecology of monitor species and of baseline 'noise' from potential confounding factors. Thus, this study started with an appraisal of the structure and functioning of the Azores seabird assemblage in Chapter 2, which provided simultaneously a contribution to the understanding of the ecology of seabird populations in the sub-tropical portion of the North Atlantic. It provided evidence of a strong impact of human activities on the seabird community in the Azores, following colonisation in the 15th century. That resulted in dramatic declines for most species, that now breed on small islets. Ecological segregation in time of breeding and use of food resources is evident among the Procellariiformes. While the petrels are specialised in exploiting vertically migrating mesopelagic fish, the shearwaters feed preferentially on a wide variety of shoaling epipelagic fish and squid.

The study of the seabird assemblage led to the discovery of temporally segregated populations of the Madeiran storm petrel *Oceanodroma castro* in the Azores, breeding sympatrically on some islets, as described in Chapter 5. Phenotypic differentiation between the hot season and cool season populations in adults, eggs and chicks was interpreted as an adaptative response to different environmental conditions in the two seasons. These populations may represent a rare case of sympatric speciation through temporal partitioning of reproduction and a future measure of the extent of divergence using DNA techniques may show that they would be better treated as sibling taxa.

Accordingly to current conceptual models, moult is a key factor ruling mercury dynamics in seabirds. Therefore, its knowledge is essential when interpreting mercury concentrations in seabird tissues. The study of moult phenology within the Azores seabird assemblage revealed a considerable overlap of primary moult and breeding season in Cory's Shearwater *Calonectris diomedea borealis* breeders, which has never before been described in a pelagic and highly

migratory seabird. Furthermore, the moult patterns of Cory's shearwater described in Chapter 6 were fundamental to interpret aspects of the adults' mercury dynamics addressed in Chapters 7 and 9.

To date, the use of blood has received little attention in monitoring or toxicological studies, despite its crucial role in proposed models for mercury dynamics in birds. Given the role of blood as internal carrier and ubiquitous contact with other tissues, there is much information to be gained on avian mercury dynamics and monitoring value by investigating the kinetics of methylmercury in bird blood. This was undertaken in this study, with particular emphasis for Cory's shearwater, either by describing natural patterns in adults and chicks, in Chapter 7, or through experimental appraisals using free-living adults and chicks, in Chapters 9 and 10, respectively. The examination of natural patterns confirmed the major role of moult in governing mercury dynamics in adults and the need for knowledge of moult patterns to interpret concentrations in plumage. Natural patterns in chicks demonstrated a major growth dilution effect resulting from an imbalance between mercury dietary intake and co-accumulation in developing plumage and internal tissues. The experimental approaches produced an evaluation, for adults and chicks of varying age, of methylmercury half-times in blood, proportion of ingested methylmercury deposited in the blood volume, partition coefficients for blood:tissue concentrations and relationships between steady-state dietary intake of methylmercury and blood concentrations. These parameters showed lack of dose-dependency over a wide range of intakes and are an essential basis for a future quantitative compartment model. Elimination profiles of methylmercury in blood of adults comprise an initial fast phase that probably reflects the distribution of methylmercury in one compartment for which transport is characterised as flow limited (i.e. liver, kidneys and other target organs), and a second slow terminal phase that may reflect loss to a second compartment for which transport is diffusion limited (i.e. faeces, the intestinal lumen and plumage). Elimination profiles of methylmercury in blood of chicks were independent of age at exposure and showed that chicks excrete methylmercury much faster than adults as a consequence of rapid growth.

The dosing studies with free-living adult and young Cory's shearwater undertaken here also provided other types of information relevant for a more quantitative use of seabirds as monitors and for evaluation of methylmercury toxicity. Dose-response relationships between dietary methylmercury intake and levels in blood, eggs/hatchlings and plumage showed linearity over the wide range

of exposures employed. That provided a strong validation of the assumption that no saturation of the metal-accumulatory ability is operating in seabird tissues currently used as monitoring units. A general remarkable resemblance of dose-responses in blood of adults or small and large chicks, suggests a general dose-response kinetics for methylmercury in avian blood, governed basically by the volume of the body pool. Excretion rates of the 'pulse' of methylmercury confirmed the relative importance of plumage, eggs and faeces as pathways for mercury elimination, as found in previous studies. However, there was evidence of exogenous contamination of the plumage with mercury-containing exfoliated epidermal cells, that should be taken into account when interpreting excretion rates into the plumage by presumed endogenous incorporation of mercury. The relative contribution of current ingestion of mercury at the time of feather formation and mobilisation of mercury accumulated in internal stores during the inter-moult period to the final plumage burden is possibly the most uncertain aspect of mercury dynamics in adult birds. From the information gained here, it appears that in Cory's shearwater mercury excreted into the plumage more closely reflects current dietary intake. However, this may not be the case for most seabird species, that have more contracted moult periods. The doses administered to adult and young Cory's shearwater were assumed to be sub-toxic, and that was confirmed through monitoring of avian symptoms of methylmercury poisoning. Therefore, the exposure levels provide maximum avian non-observed-adverse-effect-levels (NOAELs) for external symptoms, which are extremely rare for wild birds.

Crucial for accurate monitoring of mercury using seabirds is a good knowledge of baseline 'noise' arising from methodological and biological factors that exert influence on tissue mercury concentrations. Such an examination was undertaken in Chapter 7 for potential monitor species in the Portuguese Atlantic. There, the natural variability in mercury concentrations among monitoring units and the confounding effects of factors as season, moult, sex or chick age were quantified to serve as basis for detection of genuine variation in environmental contamination. Results from that Chapter confirmed the importance of moult as an unwanted source of variation of levels in plumage and showed the existence of a general age-related decrease of mercury concentrations in chick plumage that needs to be taken into account in monitoring programs using chicks as monitors.

The wide natural variability of mercury burdens among monitor species prompted an investigation of their comparative dietary intake of mercury,

presented in Chapter 8. An *a priori* comparison of mercury concentrations in potential prey fish revealed a remarkable four-fold increase from epipelagic to mesopelagic fish, attributable to enhanced bioaccumulation in methylmercury enriched sub-thermocline waters. This finding provided a cue to understand the, to date, intriguing high burdens of mercury found in some seabirds, such as some petrels, which specialise on mesopelagic prey. Further, an operational link was confirmed in Sub-chapter 8.2 by a direct relationship between dietary mercury and seabirds' body burdens among fish/squid eating seabirds from the Azores. These findings add considerably to the potential of seabirds as monitors for mercury. The biomagnification of mercury concentrations between diet and seabird plumage represents the highest enrichment factor between consecutive trophic levels ever reported among biomonitors and emphasises further the uniqueness of bird feathers as monitoring units. In addition, ecological segregation in seabird communities have resulted in many parts of the world into feeding specialisation on epipelagic or mesopelagic organisms and offers a unique opportunity for easy and inexpensive monitoring of current geographical and historical variations in mercury contamination within and between those vertical compartments of the marine ecosystems.

Most of the Portuguese Atlantic represents a sub-tropical sector remote from continental anthropogenic emissions of mercury. Thus, it is suitable to investigate the global impact of human-related mercury inputs to the atmosphere at remote oceanic sites. That was undertaken in Chapter 11 using seabirds as monitors and integrating the knowledge acquired in previous chapters. Results on contemporary spatial patterns indicate a many-fold enhancement of mercury contamination in mesopelagic environments coupled with an even distribution of contamination in both compartments across most of the study region, from the remote mid-north Atlantic to coastal south-west Europe. The relatively uniform distribution of mercury contamination observed in the oceanic environment on a regional basis was interpreted as indicative of a major role of atmospheric deposition of elemental mercury associated with the global cycle. Microgeographic patterns found at the mainland coast correlate with patterns of increasing human activity and may be due to atmospheric deposition of particulate mercury emitted from local-scale sources. The historical trends of mercury contamination revealed increases over the last hundred years by two-fold near the apex of the epipelagic food web but comparative increases for the mesopelagic food webs rose four-fold. Whereas the long-term increase in the epipelagic environment is consistent with

current predictions and records of increase rates in the global background of mercury due to anthropogenic inputs to the atmosphere, the mesopelagic magnification of historical superficial increases is remarkable and brings scope for more research on the role of mixing into the ocean interior as a sink of anthropogenic-derived mercury.

The contemporary and historical patterns of mercury contamination in the Portuguese Atlantic provide an empirical linkage between increasing accumulation of methylmercury in aquatic organisms and anthropogenic influence in the global mercury cycle. Large increases, if substantiated further, especially in mesopelagic organisms, are of concern because of the current public-health problem resulting from widespread incidence of elevated levels of methylmercury in fish. In this respect, future monitoring is a priority and seabirds present good prospects for a comprehensive appraisal of the ecological hazards of global pollution by mercury into epipelagic and mesopelagic food webs.

